

تهذيب دليل الفالحين
شرح رياض الصالحين

**Tahzeebu Dalilul Faliheen
Sharhu Riyadis Saliheen**

*The Meadows of the Righteous
(Abridged)*

Vol . (2)

By:
Imam An-Nawawi

Translated by:
Ibrahim Ma'rouf

Editors
**Amal Stapley
Dr. Reda Bedeir**

Dar Al-Manarah

For Translation, Publishing & Distribution
El-Mansoura – Egypt – Tel fax : 002050/2030254
Hand phone : 012/3605049 - P.O.BOX : 35738
E, mail: almanarah400@hotmail.com

© Dar Al-Manarah for Translation, Publishing & Distribution
1423 AH/ 2003 AC

All rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced, stored in a retrieval system, or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic, mechanical, photocopying, recording or otherwise, without written permission from the publisher.

دار المنارة

للنشر والتوزيع والترجمة

مصر - المنصورة - ص.ب : ٣٥٧٣٨

ت.ف : ٢٠٣٠٢٥٤ / ٠٠٢٠٥٠ - محمول : ٣٦٠٥٠٤٩ / ٠١٢

Dar Al-Manarah

For Translation, Publishing & Distribution

El-Mansoura - Egypt - Tel fax : 002050/2030254

Hand phone : 012/3605049 - P.O.BOX : 35738

E. mail: almanarah400@hotmail.com

Dar Al Kotob Library Number : 13213/ 2003
I.S.B.N. 977.6005.23.3

(٦) كتاب عيادة المريض وتشيع الميت

Book of the Manners of Visiting the Sick and Escorting the Dead

١٣٥ - باب في عيادة المريض

Chapter: (135)

About Visiting a Sick Person

٤٥٩- حديث البراء رضي الله عنه، قال: أَمَرَنَا رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ، بِسَبْعٍ وَنَهَانَا عَنْ سَبْعٍ: أَمَرَنَا بِعِيَادَةِ الْمَرِيضِ، وَاتِّبَاعِ الْجَنَازَةِ، وَتَشْمِيتِ الْعَاطِسِ، وَإِجَابَةِ الدَّاعِي، وَإِفْشَاءِ السَّلَامِ، وَنَصْرِ الْمَظْلُومِ، وَإِزْوَاجِ الْمُقْسِمِ وَنَهَانَا عَنْ خَوَاتِيمِ الذَّهَبِ، وَعَنِ الشَّرْبِ فِي الْفِضَّةِ، أَوْ قَالَ: أَنِيةِ الْفِضَّةِ، وَعَنِ الْمَيَاطِرِ وَالْقِصِيِّ، وَعَنِ ثُبَسِ الْحَرِيرِ وَالذِّبْيَاجِ وَالْإِسْتَبْرَاقِ أَخْرَجَهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

459. Narrated Al-Bara'a ibn Azib ؓ: 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ ordered us to do seven things and forbade us from seven other things. He ordered us to visit the sick, to follow funeral processions, to answer a sneezer invoking Allah ﷻ ("May Allah ﷻ bestow of His Mercy on you," if he says: "Praise be to Allah"), to accept invitations, to greet (everybody), to help the oppressed, and to help others to fulfill their oaths. He forbade us to wear gold rings, to drink from silver (utensils), to use Mayathir (silk carpets placed on saddles), to wear Al-Qissi (a kind of silk cloth), to wear silk Dibaj or Istabraq (two kinds of silk clothes).' (Bukhari)

٤٦٠- حَدَّثَنَا حُمَيْدُ بْنُ مَسْعُودَةَ حَدَّثَنَا يَزِيدُ بْنُ زُرَيْعٍ حَدَّثَنَا خَالِدُ بْنُ الْحَدَّادِ عَنْ أَبِي قِلَابَةَ عَنْ أَبِي أَسْمَاءَ الرَّحْبِيِّ عَنْ ثَوْبَانَ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ إِنْ الْمُسْلِمُ إِذَا عَادَ أَخَاهُ الْمُسْلِمَ لَمْ يَزَلْ فِي خُرْقَةٍ الْجَنَّةِ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ عَلِيٍّ وَأَبِي مُوسَى وَالْبَرَاءِ وَأَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ وَالنَّسَائِ وَجَابِرٍ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى حَدِيثُ ثَوْبَانَ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَرَوَى أَبُو غَفَّارٍ وَغَاصِمُ الْأَحْوَلِ هَذَا الْحَدِيثُ عَنْ أَبِي قِلَابَةَ عَنْ أَبِي

الْأَشْعَثُ عَنْ أَبِي أَسْمَاءَ عَنْ ثَوْبَانَ عَنْ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ نَحْوَهُ وَسَمِعْتُ مُحَمَّدًا يَقُولُ مَنْ رَوَى هَذَا الْحَدِيثَ عَنْ أَبِي الْأَشْعَثِ عَنْ أَبِي أَسْمَاءَ فَهُوَ أَصْحَقُ قَالَ مُحَمَّدٌ وَأَخَابِثُ أَبِي قِلَابَةَ إِنَّمَا هِيَ عَنْ أَبِي أَسْمَاءَ إِلَّا هَذَا الْحَدِيثَ فَهُوَ عِنْدِي عَنْ أَبِي الْأَشْعَثِ عَنْ أَبِي أَسْمَاءَ حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ وَزِيرٍ الْوَاسِطِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا يَزِيدُ بْنُ هَارُونَ عَنْ عَاصِمِ الْأَحْوَلِ عَنْ أَبِي قِلَابَةَ عَنْ أَبِي الْأَشْعَثِ عَنْ أَبِي أَسْمَاءَ عَنْ ثَوْبَانَ عَنْ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ نَحْوَهُ وَزَادَ فِيهِ قِيلَ مَا خُرْقَةُ الْجَنَّةِ قَالَ جَنَّاها حَدَّثَنَا اللَّهُ أَحْمَدُ ابْنُ عَبْدِ الصَّبِيِّ حَدَّثَنَا حَمَّادُ بْنُ زَيْدٍ عَنْ أَيُّوبَ عَنْ أَبِي قِلَابَةَ عَنْ أَبِي أَسْمَاءَ عَنْ ثَوْبَانَ عَنْ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ نَحْوُ حَدِيثِ خَالِدٍ وَلَمْ يَذْكُرْ فِيهِ عَنْ أَبِي الْأَشْعَثِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى وَرَوَاهُ بَعْضُهُمْ عَنْ حَمَّادِ بْنِ زَيْدٍ وَلَمْ يَرْقُعه *

460. Narrated Thawban: 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "Truly, if a Muslim visits his (sick) Muslim brother he is amid the fruits of Paradise."'

٤٦١- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مَنِيعٍ حَدَّثَنَا الْحُسَيْنُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ حَدَّثَنَا إِسْرَائِيلُ عَنْ ثَوْبَانَ هُوَ ابْنُ أَبِي فَاخِشَةَ عَنْ أَبِيهِ قَالَ أَخَذَ عَلِيٌّ بِيَدِي قَالَ انْطَلِقْ بِنَا إِلَى الْحُسَيْنِ نَعُودُهُ فَوَجَدْنَا عِنْدَهُ أَبَا مُوسَى فَقَالَ عَلِيٌّ عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ أَعَانِدَا جَنَّتْ يَا أَبَا مُوسَى أَمْ زَلَلْنَا فَقَالَ لَا بَلْ عَانِدَا فَقَالَ عَلِيٌّ سَمِعْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ يَقُولُ مَا مِنْ مُسْلِمٍ يَعُودُ مُسْلِمًا عُدَّةً إِلَّا صَلَّى عَلَيْهِ سَبْعُونَ أَلْفَ مَلَكٍ حَتَّى يُمْسِيَ وَإِنْ عَادَهُ عَشِيَّةً إِلَّا صَلَّى عَلَيْهِ سَبْعُونَ أَلْفَ مَلَكٍ حَتَّى يُصْبِحَ وَكَانَ لَهُ خَرِيفٌ فِي الْجَنَّةِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ غَرِيبٌ وَقَدْ رَوَى عَنْ عَلِيٍّ هَذَا الْحَدِيثَ مِنْ غَيْرِ وَجْهٍ مِنْهُمْ مَنْ وَقَّعه وَلَمْ يَرْقُعه وَلَهُوَ فَاخِشَةُ أَسْمَةُ سَعِيدِ بْنِ عِلَاقَةَ *

461. Narrated Sa'eed ibn Allaqa: 'Once Ali held me with hand and said: "Let us visit Al-Hasan because he is sick." We found Abu-Musa there, so Ali said to Abu-Musa: "Have you come visiting or as a guest O Abu-Musa?" He said: "I came to visit." Ali said "I heard the Messenger of Allah ﷺ saying:

‘There is no Muslim that visits his brother by day except that seventy thousand angels invoke Allah for him until night. And if he visits him by night, seventy thousand angels invoke Allah for him until day, and he will have a garden in Paradise.’” (At-Termizi)

٤٦٢- عَنْ أَنَسٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: كَانَ غُلَامٌ يَهُودِيٌّ يَخْدُمُ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ فَمَرِضَ، فَلَتَأَى النَّبِيَّ ﷺ يَغُودُهُ، فَقَعَدَ عِنْدَ رَأْسِهِ، فَقَالَ لَهُ: (أَسْلَمْتَ). فَظَلَّ إِلَى أَبِيهِ وَهُوَ عِنْدَهُ، فَقَالَ لَهُ: أَطِيعْ لَهَا الْقَاسِمَ ﷺ، فَأَسْلَمَ، فَخَرَجَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ وَهُوَ يَقُولُ: (الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ الَّذِي أَنْقَذَهُ مِنَ النَّارِ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

462. Narrated Anas رضي الله عنه: ‘A young Jewish boy used to serve the Prophet ﷺ and he became sick. So the Prophet ﷺ went to visit him. He sat near his head and asked him to accept Islam. The boy looked at his father who was sitting there. His father said to him: “Obey Abul-Qa sim.” The boy accepted Islam. The Prophet ﷺ came out saying: “All the praises and thanks be to Allah Who saved the boy from the Hellfire.”’ (Bukhari)

* * *

١٣٦ - باب ما يدعى به للمريض

Chapter: (136)

About the Invocation that One makes

to Allah ﷻ for a Sick Person

٤٦٣- عَنْ عَائِشَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهَا: أَنَّ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ كَانَ يَقُولُ الْمَرِيضَ: (بِسْمِ اللَّهِ، تُرْبَةُ أَرْضِنَا، بِرِيقَةٍ بَعْضِنَا، يُشْفَى سَقِيمُنَا، بِإِذْنِ رَبِّنَا). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

463. Narrated A'isha (may Allah be pleased with her): ‘Allah's Messenger ﷺ used to read his Roqya: “In the Name of Allah. The earth of our land and the saliva of some of us cure our ill ones with the permission of our Lord.”’ (Bukhari)

٤٦٤- عَنْ عَائِشَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهَا: أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ، كَانَ إِذَا أَتَى مَرِيضًا لَوْ أَتَى بِهِ إِلَيْهِ، قَالَ: (أَذْهَبِ الْبَاسَ رَبَّ النَّاسِ، اشْفِ وَأَنْتَ الشَّافِي، لَا شِفَاءَ إِلَّا بِشِفَاؤِكَ، شِفَاءٌ لَا يُغَادِرُ سَقَمًا). رواه البخاري.

464. Narrated A'isha : 'Whenever Allah's Messenger ﷺ paid a visit to a sick person, or a sick person was brought to him, he used to invoke Allah: "Take away the disease, O Lord of people! Cure him as You are the One Who cures. There is no cure but Yours, a cure that leaves no disease."' (Bukhari)

* * *

١٣٧ - باب في استحباب سؤال أهل المريض عن حاله

Chapter (137)

About asking a Sick Person's Family

for News about him

٤٦٥- عَنْ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا: أَنَّ عَلِيَّ بْنَ أَبِي طَالِبٍ ؓ خَرَجَ مِنْ عِنْدِ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ﷺ فِي وَجَعِهِ الَّذِي تَوَقَّى فِيهِ، فَقَالَ النَّاسُ: يَا أَبَا الْحَسَنِ، كَيْفَ أَصْبَحَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ فَقَالَ: أَصْبَحَ بِحَمْدِ اللَّهِ بَارِنًا، فَأَخَذَ بِيَدِهِ عَبَّاسُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْمُطَّلِبِ فَقَالَ لَهُ: أَنْتَ وَاللَّهِ بَعْدَ ثَلَاثِ عَشْرَةِ الْعَصَا، وَإِنِّي وَاللَّهِ لَأَرَى رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ سَوَافَ يَتَوَقَّى مِنْ وَجَعِهِ هَذَا، إِنِّي لَأَعْرِفُ وَجُوهَ بَنِي عَبْدِ الْمُطَّلِبِ عِنْدَ الْمَوْتِ، أَذْهَبَ بِنَا إِلَى رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ﷺ فَلَنَسْأَلَهُ فِيمَنْ هَذَا الْأَمْرُ، إِنْ كَانَ فِينَا عِلْمُنَا ذَلِكَ، وَإِنْ كَانَ فِي غَيْرِنَا عِلْمُنَا، فَأَوْصِي بِنَا. فَقَالَ عَلِيٌّ: إِنَّا وَاللَّهِ لَنَنْ سَأَلْنَاهَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ فَمَنْعَاهَا لَا يُعْطِينَاهَا النَّاسُ بَعْدَهُ، وَإِنِّي وَاللَّهِ لَأَسْأَلُهَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ. رواه البخاري.

465. Narrated Abdoulah ibn Abbas (may Allah be pleased with them): 'Ali bin Abu-Taleb ؓ came out of the house of

Allah's Messenger ﷺ during his final illness. The people asked: "O Abul-Hasan! How is Allah's Messenger ﷺ this morning?" Ali replied: "He has recovered with the Grace of Allah." Abbas ibn Abdul-Mottaleb held him by the hand and said to him: "In three days you, by Allah, will be ruled (by somebody else), And by Allah, I feel that Allah's Messenger ﷺ will die from this ailment of his, for I know how the faces of the offspring of Abdul-Mottaleb look at the time of their death. So let us go to Allah's Messenger ﷺ and ask him who will take over the caliphate. If it is given to us we will know about it, and if it is given to somebody else, we will inform him so that he may tell the new ruler to take care of us." Ali said: "By Allah, if we asked Allah's Messenger ﷺ for it (the caliphate) and he refused to give it to us, the people will never give it to us after that. And by Allah, I will not ask Allah's Messenger ﷺ for it." (Bukhari)

* * *

١٣٨ - باب ما يقول من أيس من حياته

Chapter: (138)

About the Invocation the One approaching

Death should make

٤٦٦ - عَنْ عَائِشَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهَا: قَالَتْ أَصْغَيْتُ إِلَى النَّبِيِّ ﷺ أَنْ يَمُوتَ، وَهُوَ مُسْنَدٌ إِلَيَّ ظَهْرُهُ فَسَمِعْتُهُ يَقُولُ: (اللَّهُمَّ اغْفِرْ لِي وَارْحَمْنِي وَالْحَقِّي بِالرَّقِيقِ الْأَعْلَى). رواه البخاري.

466. Narrated A'isha : 'I listened to the Prophet ﷺ before his death, while he was leaning his back on me and saying: "O Allah! Forgive me, and bestow Your Mercy on me, and let me meet the highest degree in Paradise."' (Bukhari)

٤٦٧- حَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ حَدَّثَنَا اللَّيْثُ عَنْ ابْنِ الْهَادِ عَنْ مُوسَى بْنِ سَرْجَسٍ عَنْ الْقَاسِمِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ عَائِشَةَ أَنَّهَا قَالَتْ رَأَيْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ وَهُوَ بِالْمَوْتِ وَعِنْدَهُ قَدَحٌ فِيهِ مَاءٌ وَهُوَ يَدْخُلُ يَدَهُ فِي الْقَدَحِ ثُمَّ يَمْسَحُ وَجْهَهُ بِالْمَاءِ ثُمَّ يَقُولُ اللَّهُ أَعْطَى عَلَى غَمَرَاتِ الْمَوْتِ أَوْ سَكَرَاتِ الْمَوْتِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ غَرِيبٌ *

467. Narrated A'isha : 'I saw the Messenger of Allah ﷺ in his last moments having a vessel of water in front of him. He used to dip his hands in the vessel and say: "O Allah! Support me to bear the pangs of death."' (At-Termizi)

* * *

١٣٩- باب في استحياب وصية أهل المريض بالإحسان إليه

Chapter: (139)

About Advising a Sick Person's Family to Treat him Kindly

٤٦٨- حَدَّثَنَا الْحَمْدُ بْنُ عَلِيٍّ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الرَّزَّاقِ حَدَّثَنَا مَعْمَرٌ عَنْ يَحْيَى بْنِ أَبِي كَثِيرٍ عَنْ أَبِي قِلَابَةَ عَنْ أَبِي الْمُهَالِبِ عَنْ عَمْرِو بْنِ حُصَيْنٍ أَنَّ امْرَأَةً مِنْ جُهَيْنَةَ اعْتَرَفَتْ عِنْدَ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ بِالزَّنا فَقَالَتْ إِنِّي حَبْلَى قَدَعَا النَّبِيُّ ﷺ وَلَيْهَا فَقَالَ أَحْسِنْ إِلَيْهَا فَإِذَا وَضَعْتَ حَمْلَهَا فَأَخْبِرْنِي ففعل فأمر بها ففُضِدَتْ عَلَيْهَا ثِيَابُهَا ثُمَّ أَمَرَ بِرَجْمِهَا فَرُجِمَتْ ثُمَّ صَلَّى عَلَيْهَا فَقَالَ لَهُ عُمَرُ بْنُ الْخَطَّابِ يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ رَجِمْتَهَا ثُمَّ تَصَلَّى عَلَيْهَا فَقَالَ لَقَدْ تَابَتْ تَوْبَةً لَوْ قُسِمَتْ بَيْنَ سَبْعِينَ مِنْ أَهْلِ الْمَدِينَةِ لَوَسِعَتْهُمْ وَهَلْ وَجَدْتَ شَيْئًا أَفْضَلَ مِنْ أَنْ جَانَتْ بِنَفْسِهَا لِلَّهِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ *

468. Narrated Omran ibn Hosayn: 'A woman of the Johayna tribe confessed adultery to the Prophet ﷺ and said

that she was pregnant. The Prophet ﷺ summoned her guardian and said to him: "Treat her kindly. If she delivers, inform me." The man did as directed. The Prophet ﷺ ordered her clothes to be tied and that she was to be stoned to death. He performed the Funeral Prayer for her. Omar ibn Al-Khattab said to him: "You have stoned her and performed the Funeral Prayer for her Messenger of Allah?" The Prophet ﷺ said: "She has repented to Allah a repentance that if it were distributed among seventy people of Madina, it would suffice them. Have you found anything more precious than giving her soul willingly to Allah?" (At-Termizi)

* * *

١٤٠- باب في جواز قول للمريض أنا وجع

Chapter (140)

About the Permissibility of Complaining of an Illness

٤٦٩- حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ مَسْعُودٍ، قَالَ: دَخَلْتُ عَلَى رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ﷺ، وَهُوَ يُوعَكُ، فَقُلْتُ: يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ! إِنَّكَ تُوعَكُ وَعَكًا شَدِيدًا. قَالَ: «أَجَلُ. إِنِّي لَوَعَكُ كَمَا يُوعَكُ رَجُلَانِ مِنْكُمْ» قُلْتُ: ذَلِكَ أَنْ لَكَ أَجْرَيْنِ. قَالَ: «أَجَلُ. ذَلِكَ كَذَلِكَ. مَا مِنْ مُسْلِمٍ يُصِيبُهُ أَذًى، شَوْكَةٌ فَمَا فَوْقَهَا، إِلَّا كَفَّرَ اللَّهُ بِهَا سِتِّينَ، كَمَا تَحْطُ الشَّجَرَةُ وَرَقَهَا».

469. Narrated Abdullah ibn Mas'oud ؓ: 'I visited Allah's Messenger ﷺ while he was suffering from a high fever. I said: "O Allah's Messenger ﷺ! You have a high fever." He said: "Yes. I have as much fever as two men of you." I said: "Is it because you will have a double reward?" He said: "Yes. It is so. No Muslim is afflicted with any harm, even if it were the prick of a thorn, but that Allah expiates his sins because of it, as a tree sheds its leaves." (Bukhari)

٤٧٠- حَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ حَدَّثَنَا جَرِيرٌ عَنْ عَطَاءِ بْنِ السَّائِبِ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ السُّلَمِيِّ عَنْ سَعْدِ بْنِ مَالِكٍ قَالَ عَلَنِي رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ وَأَنَا مَرِيضٌ فَقَالَ أَوْصَيْتَ قُلْتُ نَعَمْ قَالَ بِكُمْ قُلْتُ بِمَالِي كُلِّهِ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ قَالَ فَمَا تَرَكْتَ لَوْلَدِكَ قُلْتُ هُمْ أَغْنِيَاءُ بِخَيْرٍ قَالَ أَوْصِ بِالْعَشْرِ فَمَا زِلْتُ أَنْاقِصُهُ حَتَّى قَالَ أَوْصِ بِالثَّلَاثِ وَالثَّلَاثُ كَثِيرٌ قَالَ أَبُو عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ وَتَحْنُ تَسْتَحِبُّ أَنْ يَنْقُصَ مِنَ الثَّلَاثِ لِقَوْلِ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ﷺ وَالثَّلَاثُ كَثِيرٌ قَالَ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى حَدِيثُ سَعْدٍ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَقَدْ رَوَى عَنْهُ مِنْ غَيْرِ وَجْهٍ وَقَدْ رَوَى عَنْهُ وَالثَّلَاثُ كَبِيرٌ وَالْعَمَلُ عَلَى هَذَا عِنْدَ أَهْلِ الْعِلْمِ لَا يَرَوْنَ أَنْ يُوصِيَ الرَّجُلُ بِأَكْثَرَ مِنَ الثَّلَاثِ وَيَسْتَحِبُّونَ أَنْ يَنْقُصَ مِنَ الثَّلَاثِ قَالَ سَفْيَانُ الثَّوْرِيُّ كَانُوا يَسْتَحِبُّونَ فِي الْوَصِيَّةِ الْخُمْسَ ثُونَ الرَّابِعِ وَالرَّابِعَ ثُونَ الثَّلَاثِ وَمَنْ لَوْصَى بِالثَّلَاثِ فَلَمْ يَتْرِكْ شَيْئًا وَلَا يَجُوزُ لَهُ إِلَّا الثَّلَاثُ *

470. Narrated Sa'ad ibn Malik: 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ visited me when I was ill and said: "Have you made your bequests?" I said: "Yes." He said: "How much have you bequeathed?" I said: 'I bequeathed all of my possessions for the sake of Allah.' He said: "What have you left for your sons?" I said: "They are well-to-do people." He said: "Bequeath one tenth." Sa'ad said: "I persisted in negotiating with him until he said: "Bequeath one third and one third is too much."

Abu Abdul-Rahman said: 'Thus, we like to bequeath less than one third because the Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Bequeath one third and one third is too much."

Abu-Issa said: "The Hadith of Sa'ad is Hasano Saheeh(o) and the people of knowledge saw that a man should not bequeath more than one third. In fact, they recommend that he bequeaths less than a third."

Sofyan Al-Thawri said: "They thought that the one who bequeathed one fifth was better than the one who bequeathed one fourth, and the one bequeathed one fifth is better than the one who bequeathed one third. As for him who bequeathed one third, he did not leave anything and he is not permitted to bequeath more than that."

* * *

١٤١ - باب في تلقين المحتضر

Chapter: (141)

About Reminding a Dying Person of Al-Shahada

(the Testimony of Faith)

٤٧١ - عَنْ أَبِي سَعِيدٍ وَأَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا قَالَا: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ: لَقُوا مَوْتَكُمْ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ رَوَاهُ مُسْلِمٌ وَالْأَرْبَعَةُ.

471 Narrated Abu-Sa'eed and Abu-Huraira' 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "Let those of you who are dying repeat after you "There is no God but Allah." (Muslim)

* * *

١٤٢ - باب ما يقوله بعد تغميض الميت

Chapter: (142)

About the Permitted Speech after Closing

the Deceased's Eyes

٤٧٢ - عَنْ أُمِّ سَلَمَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا قَالَتْ: دَخَلَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ عَلَى أَبِي سَلَمَةَ، وَقَدْ شَقَّ بَصَرَهُ، فَأَعْمَصَهُ، ثُمَّ قَالَ: إِنَّ الرُّوحَ إِذَا قُبِضَ اتَّبَعَهُ الْبَصَرُ، فَصَجَّ نَاسٌ مِنْ أَهْلِهِ، فَقَالَ: لَا تَدْعُوا عَلَى أَنْفُسِكُمْ إِلَّا بِحَيْرٍ، فَإِنْ

الملائكة تؤمن على ما تقولون ، ثم قال : اللهم اغفر لأبي سلمة ، وارفع درجته في المهديين ، واخبر له في قبره ، وتور له فيه ، واحلقه في عقبه رواه مسلم .

472. Narrated Umm Salama: 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ entered to see Abu-Salama after he had died, and his eyes were fixedly open. So he shut them and said "When the soul is taken, the sight follows it" Some of his family wept and wailed, the Messenger of Allah ﷺ said. "Do not supplicate for yourselves anything but good, for the angels say Amen to whatever you say." He then said "O Allah! Forgive Abu-Salama, raise his degree among those who are rightly guided, and grant him a succession in his descendants who remain, make his grave spacious for him and grant him light in it "' (Muslim)

* * *

١٤٣ — باب ما يقال عند الميت وما يقوله من مات له ميت

Chapter: (143)

About the Words One should say to a Deceased Person

٤٧٣ عن أسامة بن زيد رضي الله عنهما قال: أرسلت ابنة النبي ﷺ إليه: إن ابناً لي قبض فائتني، فأرسل يقرئ السلاّم، ويقول: (إن لله ما أهدى من ذلك ما أعطى، وكل شيء عنده بأجل مسمى، فلتصبر وتحتجب). فأرسلت إليه تنقسم عليه ليأتيها، فقام ومعه: سعد بن عبادة، ومعد بن جبل، وأبي بن كعب، وزيد بن ثابت، ورجال، فرفع إلى رسول الله ﷺ للصبي ونفسه تتفقع، قال: حسنة أنه قال: كأنها من، فحاصت عبادة، فقال سعد: يا رسول الله، ما هذا

قَالَ: (هَذِهِ رَحْمَةٌ جَعَلَهَا اللهُ فِي قُلُوبِ عِبَادِهِ، وَإِنَّمَا يَرْحَمُ اللهُ مَنْ عِبَادَهُ
لِلرَّحْمَاءِ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

473. Narrated Osama ibn Zayd. "The daughter of the Prophet ﷺ sent (a courier) to the Prophet ﷺ requesting him to come as her child was dying, but the Prophet ﷺ returned the envoy and told him to convey his greeting to her. He said: "Whatever Allah takes is for Him and whatever He gives is for Him, and everything with Him has a limited fixed term (in this world) and so she should be patient and hope for Allah's Reward." She again sent for him, swearing that he should come. The Prophet ﷺ got up and so did Sa'ad ibn Obada, Mo'az ibn Jabal, Obayy ibn Ka'ab, Zayd ibn Thabit, and some other men. The child was brought to Allah's Messenger ﷺ while his breath was disturbed (the sub-narrator thinks that Osa mah added: 'He was gasping as if it was a leather water-skin') At that the eyes of the Prophet ﷺ started shedding tears. Sa'ad said: "O Allah's Messenger what is this?" He replied: "It is a mercy which Allah has lodged in the heart of His slaves, and Allah is Merciful only to those of His servants who are merciful (to others)." (Bukhari)

* * *

١٤٤ - بَابُ فِي جَوَازِ الْبَكَاءِ عَلَى الْمَيِّتِ بِغَيْرِ نِيْلَةٍ

Chapter (144)

About Permissibility of Weeping not Wailing

[Weeping for a deceased is permissible. It is man's nature to weep in the case of the death of one of his sons or dear relatives. Islam does not forbid weeping because it is the religion that responds to man's nature in a moderate way

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ wept when Abraham, his son, died.

عَنْ أَنَسِ بْنِ مَالِكٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: دَخَلْنَا مَعَ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ﷺ عَلَى أَبِي سَيْفِ الْقَيْنِ، وَكَانَ طِفْلاً لِبَرَاءِ بْنِ أَبِي رَافٍ، فَأَخَذَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ إِبْرَاهِيمَ فَكَبَّلَهُ وَشَمَّهُ، ثُمَّ دَخَلْنَا عَلَيْهِ بَعْدَ ذَلِكَ، وَإِبْرَاهِيمُ يَجُودُ بِنَفْسِهِ، فَجَعَلَتْ عَيْنَا رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ﷺ تَدْرِفَانِ، فَقَالَ لَهُ عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنُ عَوْفٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: وَأَنْتَ يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ فَقَالَ: (يَا ابْنَ عَوْفٍ، إِنَّهَا رَحْمَةٌ). ثُمَّ لَتَعَهَا بِأُحْرَى، فَقَالَ ﷺ: (لَيْتَ الْعَيْنُ تَدْمَعُ، وَالْقَلْبُ يَحْزَنُ، وَلَا يَقُولُ إِلَّا مَا يَرْضَى رَبُّنَا، وَإِنَّا بِفِرَاقِكَ يَا إِبْرَاهِيمَ لَمَحْزُونُونَ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

Narrated Anas ibn Malik رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ. "We went with Allah's Messenger ﷺ to the blacksmith Abu-Sayf, and he was the husband of the wet nurse of Ibraheem (the son of the Prophet ﷺ). Allah's Messenger ﷺ took Ibraheem, kissed him, and smelled him. Later we entered Abu-Sayf's house and at that time Ibraheem was taking his last breaths, and the eyes of Allah's Messenger ﷺ started shedding tears. Abdul-Rahman ibn Awf said: "O Allah's Messenger! Even you are weeping!" He said "O Ibn Awf! This is a mercy." Then he wept more and said: "The eyes are shedding tears and the heart is grieved, and we will not say except what pleases our Lord. O Ibraheem! Indeed we are grieved by your separation." (Bukhari)

Islam forbids that a Muslim exaggerates when showing sadness by wailing, slapping the face, tearing the clothes, throwing dust on one's head, etc. are all strictly forbidden.

Thus, a Muslim should be moderate in all affairs. For extreme sadness as expressed by wailing and slapping the face never brings the dead person back.

Besides, a Muslim believes that everything is preordained and takes place in conformity with Allah's Will, which should be accepted with complete contentment.

And now, let us see what Imam Al-Nawawi compiled.]

٤٧٤ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عُمَرَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا قَالَ: اشْتَكَى سَعْدُ بْنُ عُبَادَةَ شَكْوَى لَهُ، فَأَتَاهُ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ بِخُوْذِهِ، مَعَ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ عَوْفٍ، وَسَعْدِ بْنِ أَبِي وَقَّاصٍ، وَعَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ مَسْعُودٍ، رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمْ، فَلَمَّا دَخَلَ عَلَيْهِ، فَوَجَدَهُ فِي غَاشِيَةِ أَهْلِهِ، فَقَالَ: (قَدْ قَصَى). قَالُوا: لَا يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ، فَكَى النَّبِيُّ ﷺ، فَلَمَّا رَأَى الْقَوْمَ بَكَاءَ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ بَكَوْا، فَقَالَ: (أَلَا تَسْمَعُونَ، إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يُعَذِّبُ بِدَمْعِ الْعَيْنِ، وَلَا يَحْرِسُ الْقَلْبَ، وَلَكِنْ يُعَذِّبُ بِهَذَا وَأَشَارَ إِلَى لِسَانِهِ أَوْ بِرَحْمِهِ، وَإِنَّ الْمَيِّتَ يُعَذِّبُ بِبُكَاءِ أَهْلِهِ عَلَيْهِ). رواه البخاري.

474. Abdullah ibn Omar . 'Sa'ad ibn Obadah became sick and the Prophet ﷺ along with Abdul-Rahmn ibn Awf, Sa'ad ibn Abu-Waqqas, and Abdullah ibn Mas'oud visited him to enquire about his health. When the Prophet ﷺ came to him, he found him surrounded by his household. He asked: "Has he died?" They said: "No O Allah's Messenger!" The Prophet ﷺ wept and when the people saw Allah's Messenger ﷺ weeping they all wept. He said: "Take note! Allah does not punish the shedding of tears or the grief of the heart, but he punishes because of this or bestows His Mercy." He pointed to his tongue and added: "The deceased is punished for the wailing of his relatives over him" (Bukhari)

٤٧٥- حَدِيثُ أُسَامَةَ بْنِ زَيْدٍ، قَالَ: أُرْسِلَتْ ابْنَةُ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ إِلَيْهِ، إِنَّ ابْنًا لِي قَبِضَ فَأَتَانَا، فَأُرْمِلَ يُقْرَأُ السَّلَامُ وَيَقُولُ: إِنَّ اللَّهَ مَا أَحَدٌ وَلَهُ مَا أُعْطِيَ، وَكُلَّ عِدَّةٍ بِأَجَلٍ مُّسَمًّى، فَلْتَصْبِرْ وَلْتَحْتَسِبْ. فَأُرْمِلَتْ إِلَيْهِ، تُقَسِّمُ عَلَيْهِ لِبَاسَاتِهَا هَافِمَةً وَمَعَهُ سَعْدُ بْنُ عُبَادَةَ، وَمُعَاذُ بْنُ جَبَلٍ، وَأَبِي بْنُ كَعْبٍ، وَرَيْدُ بْنُ ثَابِتٍ، وَرَجَالٌ هَرَفُوا إِلَى رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ﷺ الصَّبْرَ وَنَفْسُهُ تَتَفَقَّحُ كَأَنَّهَا شَرٌّ، فَفَاصَتْ

عَبْدَاهُ هَاجِلٌ سَعْدًا: يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ مَا هَذَا فَقَالَ: هَذِهِ رَحْمَةٌ جَعَلَهَا اللَّهُ فِي قُلُوبِ عِبَادِهِ، وَإِنَّمَا يَرْحَمُ اللَّهُ مِنْ عِبَادِهِ الرِّحَمَاءُ أَخْرَجَهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

475. Narrated Osama ibn Zayd: 'The daughter of the Prophet ﷺ sent (a courier) to the Prophet ﷺ requesting him to come as her child was dying. The Prophet ﷺ returned the courier and told him to convey his greeting to her saying: "Whatever Allah ﷻ takes is for Him and whatever He gives is for Him, and everything with Him has a limited fixed term (in this world) and so she should be patient and hope for Allah's reward." She again sent for him, swearing that he should come. The Prophet ﷺ got up, and so did Sa'ad ibn Obada, Mo'az ibn Jabal, Obayy ibn ka'ab, Zayd ibn Thabit, and some other men. The child was brought to Allah's Messenger ﷺ while his breath was disturbed (the sub-narrator thinks that Osama added: 'As if it was a leather water skin '). At that, the eyes of the Prophet ﷺ started shedding tears. Sa'ad said: "O Allah's Messenger! What is this?" He replied: "It is a mercy that Allah ﷻ has lodged in the hearts of his servants, and Allah ﷻ is Merciful only to those of His servants who are merciful (to others)."' (Bukhari)

٤٧٦- عَنْ أَنَسِ بْنِ مَالِكٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: دَخَلْنَا مَعَ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ﷺ عَلَى أَبِي سَيْفٍ الْقَيْنِ، وَكَانَ ظَنَرًا لِإِبْرَاهِيمَ عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ، فَأَحْذَرَسُوا اللَّهَ ﷻ إِبْرَاهِيمَ فَفَتَلَهُ وَشَمَّهُ، ثُمَّ دَخَلَا عَلَيْهِ بَعْدَ ذَلِكَ، وَإِبْرَاهِيمُ يَجُودُ بِنَفْسِهِ، فَجَعَلَتْ عَيْنَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ تَتَرَفَّانِ، فَقَالَ لَهُ عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنُ عَوْفٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: وَأَنْتَ يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ فَقَالَ: (يَا ابْنَ عَوْفٍ، إِنَّهَا رَحْمَةٌ). ثُمَّ اتَّبَعَهَا بِأُخْرَى، فَقَالَ ﷺ: (إِنَّ الْعَيْنَ تَتَمَعُ، وَالْقَلْبَ يَخْرُ، وَلَا نَقُولُ إِلَّا مَا يَرْضَى رَبُّنَا، وَإِنَّا بِفِرَاقِكَ يَا إِبْرَاهِيمَ لَمَحْزُونُونَ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

476. Narrated Anas ibn Malik ؓ. 'We went with Allah's Messenger ﷺ to the blacksmith Abu-Sayf, and he was the husband of the wet nurse of Ibraheem (the son of the Prophet ﷺ). Allah's Messenger ﷺ took Ibraheem, kissed him, and smelled him. Later we entered Abu Sayf's house and at that time Ibraheem was taking his last breaths, and the eyes of Allah's Messenger ﷺ started shedding tears. Abdul-Rahman ibn Awf said "O Allah's Messenger! Even you are weeping!" He said "O Ibn Awf! This is a mercy." Then he wept more and said "The eyes are shedding tears and the heart is grieved, and we will not say except what pleases our Lord. O Ibraheem! Indeed we are grieved by your separation." (Bukhari)

* * *

١٤٥ - باب في كتم المفضل ما يرى من عيب في الميت

Chapter (145)

**About Al Moghassil⁹ Concealing what
he sees of the Deceased's Physical Defects**

٤٧٧- قال النبي ﷺ: من غسل ميتاً فكتم عليه غفر الله له أربعين مرة.
رواه الحاكم.

477 The Prophet ﷺ said "He that washes a dead person and conceals (what he sees of defects) his sins would be forgiven forty times."

⁹ Al Moghassil is the person who washes the dead bodies.

١٤٦ - باب في الصلاة على الميت وتشيعه وأحكام عامة

Chapter: (146)

**About Performing the Funeral Prayer
and Escorting the Deceased to the Grave
and some General Rulings**

٤٧٨ - حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو كُرَيْبٍ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ بْنُ سَلَيْمٍ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ عَمْرٍو حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو سَلَمَةَ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ مَنْ صَلَّى عَلَى جَنَازَةٍ فَلَهُ قِيرَاطٌ وَمَنْ تَبِعَهَا حَتَّى يُقْفَى دَفَنَهَا فَلَهُ قِيرَاطَانِ أَحَدُهُمَا لَوْ أَصْنَعْتُهُمَا مِثْلُ أَخِي هَذَكَرْتُ ذَلِكَ لِابْنِ عُمَرَ فَأَرْسَلَ إِلَيَّ غُلَامُهُ فَسَأَلَنِي عَنْ ذَلِكَ فَعَالَتْ صَدَقَ أَبُو هُرَيْرَةَ هَالِ ابْنُ عُمَرَ لَقَدْ فَرَطْنَا فِي قَرَارِيطَ كَثِيرَةٍ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنِ الْبَرَاءِ وَعِنْدَ اللَّهِ بَرٌّ مُعَظٌ وَعِنْدَ اللَّهِ ابْنُ مَسْعُودٍ وَأَبِي سَعِيدٍ وَأَبِي بَنْ كَعْبٍ وَابْنِ عُمَرَ وَثَوْبَانَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى حَدِيثُ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ قَدْ رَوَى عَنْهُ مِنْ غَيْرِ وَجْهٍ *

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said as

478. Narrated Abu-Huraira: 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said "He that performed the Funeral Prayer will have one qirat, and he that escorted it [the body of the deceased] until it has been buried will have two qirats one of them (or he said: "The smallest of them") is like Uhud¹⁰." Abu-Salama, one of the narrators said: 'I mentioned this to Ibn Omar and he sent to A'isha and asked her about this. She said. " Abu-Huraira has told the truth." At that, Ibn Omar said: "How numerous are the qirats we had missed!"

٤٧٩ - حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ بَشَّارٍ حَدَّثَنَا رَوْحُ بْنُ عُبَادَةَ حَدَّثَنَا عُبَادُ بْنُ مَنْصُورٍ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ أَبَا الْمُهَرَّمِ قَالَ صَحَبْتُ أَبَا هُرَيْرَةَ عَشْرَ سِنِينَ سَمِعْتُهُ يَقُولُ

¹⁰ Uhud is a mountain near Madina.

سمعتُ رسولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ يقولُ من تبع جنازةً وحملها ثلاثَ مرَّاتٍ فقد قُصِيَ ما عليه من حقِّها قال أبو عيسى هذا حديثٌ غريبٌ ورواهُ بغصنهم بهذا الإسناد ولم يرفعه وأبو المهورم اسمه يزيد بن سفيان وصحَّفه شعبه *

479. Narrated Abbas ibn Mansour: 'I heard Abul-Mohazzim saying: "I have accompanied Abu-Huraira for ten years. I used to hear him saying, 'I heard the Messenger of Allah ﷺ saying: "He that followed a funeral and carried it, he has fulfilled what he is obliged to do."' He used to say this thrice.'" (At-Termizi)

٤٨٠- عن ابن عباس رضي الله تعالى عنهما قال: سمعتُ النَّبيَّ ﷺ يقولُ: ما من رجلٍ مُسلمٍ يموتُ، فيقومُ على جنازتهِ أربعون رجلاً، لا يشركون بالله شيئاً، إلا شفعهم الله فيه * رواه مُسلم.

480 Narrated Ibn Abbas 'I have heard the Prophet ﷺ saying: "If any Muslim dies and forty men who associate nothing with Allah offer the funeral prayer for him, Allah will accept them as intercessors for him.'" (Muslim)

٤٨١ عن عوف بن مالك رضي الله تعالى عنه قال: صلَّى رسولُ الله ﷺ على جنازةٍ، فحطَّطتُ من دُعائه اللهم اغفرْ له، وارحمه، وعافه، واعفُ عنه، وأكرم نزله، ووسع مدخله، واغسله بالماء، والثلج، والبرد ونقه من الخطايا، كما ينقى الثوب الأبيض من الدنس، وأبذله داراً حيراً من داره، وأهلاً حيراً من أهله، وأبذله الجنة، وفيه فتنة القبر، وعذاب النار * رواه مُسلم.

481. Narrated Awf ibn Malek ؓ 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ performed the funeral prayer for a dead boy and I memorized his supplication: "O Allah! Forgive him; show him mercy, grant him security, pardon him; grant him a noble provision and a spacious lodging; wash him with water, snow, ice, and

hail, purify him from sins as the white garment is purified from filth; give him a better abode in place of his present one, a better family in place of his present one; and a better spouse in place of his present one; put him in Paradise; and save him from the trial of the grave and the punishment of Hell.” (Muslim)

١٤٧- باب في الإسراع بالجنزة

Chapter (147)

About Hurrying with the Funeral

٤٨٢- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ، عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ: (أَسْرِعُوا بِالْجَنَازَةِ، فَإِنَّ نَفْسَ صَالِحَةٍ فَحَيْرٌ تُقْتَمُونَ بِهَا إِلَيْهِ، وَإِنْ يَكُ سَوِيٌّ ذَلِكَ، فَشَرٌّ تَصْعُونَهُ عَنْ رِقَابِكُمْ).
رواه البخاري

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said as:

482 Narrated by Abu-Huraira رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: ‘The Prophet ﷺ said: “Hurry with the dead body for if it was righteous, you are forwarding it to a good thing, and if it was otherwise then you are putting off an evil down your necks.” (Bukhari)

٤٨٣ عَنْ أَبِي سَعِيدٍ الْخُدْرِيِّ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ: (إِذَا وُضِعَتِ الْجَنَازَةُ، وَاحْتَمَلَهَا الرَّجَالُ عَلَى أَعْدَائِهِمْ، فَإِنْ كَانَتْ صَالِحَةً قَالَتْ: قَتَمُونِي، وَإِنْ كَانَتْ غَيْرَ صَالِحَةٍ قَالَتْ: يَا وَيْلَهَا، أَيْنَ يَذْهَبُونَ بِهَا، يَسْمَعُ صَوْتُهَا كُلَّ شَيْءٍ إِلَّا الْإِنْسَانَ، وَكُلُّ مِمْعَةٍ صَنِقَ). رواه البخاري.

483 Narrated Abu-Sa'eed Al-Khudri رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: ‘Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: “When the body is ready and the men carry it on their shoulders, if the deceased was righteous it will say: 'Present me (hurriedly),' and if he was not righteous it will say 'Woe to it (me)' Where are they taking it (me)?' Its

voice is heard by everything except mankind and if he heard it he would fall unconscious.” (Bukhari)

* * *

١٤٨ - باب في تعجيل قضاء دين الميت

Chapter (148)

About Hurrying to Pay the Deceased's Debts

٤٨٤ - حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ غِيْلَانَ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو أُسَامَةَ عَنْ زَكَرِيَّا بْنِ أَبِي زَائِدَةَ عَنْ مَعْقِدِ بْنِ إِبْرَاهِيمَ عَنْ أَبِي سَلَمَةَ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ بِنَفْسِ الْمُؤْمِنِ مُعْلَقَةٌ بِدَيْنِهِ حَتَّى يُقْضَى عَنْهُ *

484. Narrated Abu-Huraira' 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said. "The believer's soul is suspended until his debts are paid on his behalf"

١٤٩ - باب في الموعظة عند القبر

Chapter: (149)

**About Admonishing People while
Burying the Deceased**

٤٨٥ - حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ، قَالَ: نَعَى لَنَا رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ النَّجَاشِيَّ، صَاحِبَ الْحَبَشَةِ، الْيَوْمَ الَّذِي مَاتَ فِيهِ، فَقَالَ: اسْتَغْفِرُوا لِأَخِيكُمْ أَخْرَجَهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

485. Narrated Abu-Huraira' رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ was informed about the news of the death of Al-Najashi (the Negus Ruler - of Ethiopia) on the day that he expired. He said: "Ask Allah's forgiveness for your brother." (Bukhari)

١٥٠ - باب الدعاء للميت بعد دفنه

Chapter(150)

About Waiting for a Short While

after Burying the Deceased to

Invoke Allah ﷻ for him

[The Prophet ﷺ used to wait for a short while after burying a dead, and he used to ask his companions to ask forgiveness from Allah ﷻ for the deceased.

Amr ibn Al-As ؓ asked his companions to wait after burying him for a period equal to[that needed for the] slaughtering a camel and distributing its meat so that he would know how to reply to the two Angels who would question him in the grave.]

* * *

١٥١ - باب في الصدقة عن الميت والدعاء له

Chapter: (151)

About Giving in Charity on Behalf of a

deceased Person's and Invoking Allah ﷻ for him

﴿ وَالَّذِينَ تَبَوَّءُوا لِلدَّارِ وَالْإِيمَانِ مِنْ قَبْلِهِمْ يُحِبُّونَ مَنْ هَاجَرَ إِلَيْهِمْ وَلَا يَجِدُونَ فِي صُدُورِهِمْ حَاجَةً مِمَّا أُوتُوا وَيُؤْثِرُونَ عَلَىٰ أَنْفُسِهِمْ وَلَوْ كَانَ بِهِمْ خَصَاصَةٌ وَمَنْ يُوقِ شُحَّ نَفْسِهِ فَأُولَٰئِكَ هُمُ الْمُفْلِحُونَ ﴾ (الحشر ٩)

Allah ﷻ said:

“And (it is also for) those who, before them, had homes (in Madina) and had adopted Faith, love those who emigrated to them, and have no jealousy in their breasts for what they have been given (from Al Fay' of Bano Al-Nadheer), and give them (emigrants) preference over themselves even though they were

in need of that. And whosoever is saved from his own covetousness, such are they who will be the successful.” (59. 9)

٤٨٦- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ، أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ: إِذَا مَاتَ الْإِنْسَانُ انْقَطَعَ عَنْهُ عَمَلُهُ، إِلَّا مِنْ ثَلَاثَةٍ: إِلَّا مِنْ صَدَقَةٍ جَارِيَةٍ، أَوْ عِلْمٍ يُنْتَفَعُ بِهِ، أَوْ وَلَدٍ صَالِحٍ يَدْعُو لَهُ * رَوَاهُ مُسْلِمٌ.

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said as

486 Narrated by Abu-Huraira ؓ: ‘Allah’s Messenger ﷺ said “When the son of Adam dies no further reward is recorded for his actions, with three exceptions: charity whose benefit is continuous, knowledge from which benefit continues to be reaped, or the supplication of a righteous son (for him).” (Muslim)

٤٨٧- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مَنِيعٍ حَدَّثَنَا رَوْحُ بْنُ عُبَادَةَ حَدَّثَنَا زَكَرِيَّا بْنُ إِسْحَاقَ حَدَّثَنَا عَمْرُو بْنُ دِينَارٍ عَنْ عِكْرَمَةَ عَنْ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ أَنَّ رَجُلًا قَالَ يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ إِنْ أُمِّي تَوَفَّيْتُ أَفِيَنفَعَهَا إِنْ تَصَدَّقْتُ عَنْهَا قَالَ بَعَثَ قَالَ فَإِنْ لِي مَحْرَقًا فَأَشْهَدُكَ أَنِّي قَدْ تَصَدَّقْتُ بِهِ عَنْهَا قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ وَبِهِ يَقُولُ أَهْلُ الْعِلْمِ يَقُولُونَ لَيْسَ شَيْءٌ يَصِلُ إِلَى الْمَيِّتِ إِلَّا الصَّدَقَةُ وَالِدُعَاءُ وَقَدْ رَوَى بَعْضُهُمْ هَذَا الْحَدِيثَ عَنْ عَمْرُو بْنِ دِينَارٍ عَنْ عِكْرَمَةَ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ مُرْسَلًا قَالَ وَمَعْنَى قَوْلِهِ إِنْ لِي مَحْرَقًا يَعْنِي بَسْتَانًا *

487 Narrated Ibn Abbas: ‘A man said: “O Messenger of Allah! My mother has passed away Will it benefit her if I pay charity on her behalf?” He said: “Yes” He said: “Indeed, I have a garden and I make you a witness that I have given it as Sadaqah on her behalf.”

Abu-Issa said: “This Hadith is Hasan and the people of knowledge act in accordance with it. They said. ‘Nothing reaches the deceased except charity and praying unto Allah on his behalf.”

١٥٢ - باب في ثناء الناس على الميت

Chapter: (152)

**About Mentioning the Deceased Person
with Good Words**

[Islam, on contrary to other beliefs, gives the dead people their rights, i.e. not to mention them except with good words, as a dead person is not able to defend himself. Besides, mentioning them with evil words hurts the dead and the living.

Thus, one should not curse or mention them with evil, except those cursed by the Noble Koran and Sunna, like Pharaoh and Abu-Lahab

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said as.

عَنْ عَائِشَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهَا قَالَتْ: قَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ: (لَا تَسُبُّوا الْأَمْوَاتَ، فَإِنَّهُمْ قَدْ لَفَضُوا إِلَى مَا قَدَّمُوا). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

Narrated by A'isha : 'The Prophet ﷺ said "Don't abuse the dead, because they have reached the destination of what they forwarded (and they will be reckoned for their own deeds)."' (Bukhari)

حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ غِلَانَ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو دَاوُدَ الْحَفَرِيُّ عَنْ سُفْيَانَ عَنْ رِيَادِ بْنِ عِلَاقَةَ لَا تَسُبُّوا الْأَمْوَاتَ ﷺ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ الْمُغِيرَةَ بْنَ شُعْبَةَ يَقُولُ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ فَتَوَدُّوا الْأَحْيَاءَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى وَقَدْ اِخْتَلَفَ أَصْحَابُ سُفْيَانَ فِي هَذَا الْحَدِيثِ فَرَوَى بَعْضُهُمْ مِثْلَ رِوَايَةِ الْحَفَرِيِّ وَرَوَى بَعْضُهُمْ عَنْ سُفْيَانَ عَنْ رِيَادِ بْنِ نَخْوَةَ * ﷺ عِلَاقَةَ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ رَجُلًا يُحَدِّثُ عِنْدَ الْمُغِيرَةَ بْنَ شُعْبَةَ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ

Narrated Al-Mogheerah ibn Sho'ba: 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said. "Do not abuse the dead lest you would harm the living."'

Thus, Sunna refutes what some so-called holy books say that accuse the Prophets of Allah ﷺ with committing heinous crimes.

And now, let us see what Imam Al-Nawawi compiled.]

٤٨٨ - عَنْ أَنَسٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: مَرَّوَا بِجَنَازَةٍ فَاسْتَوَّاهَا عَلَيْهِمْ خَيْرًا، فَقَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ: (وَجِبَتْ). ثُمَّ مَرَّوَا بِأُخْرَى فَاسْتَوَّاهَا شَرًّا، فَقَالَ: (وَجِبَتْ). فَقَالَ عُمَرُ بْنُ الْخَطَّابِ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: (هَذَا أَتَيْنْتُمْ عَلَيْهِ خَيْرًا، فَوَجِبَتْ لَهُ الْجَنَّةُ، وَهَذَا أَتَيْنْتُمْ عَلَيْهِ شَرًّا، فَوَجِبَتْ لَهُ النَّارُ، لَنْتُمْ شُهَدَاءَ اللَّهِ فِي الْأَرْضِ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

488. Narrated Anas ibn Malik رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: 'A funeral procession passed and the people praised the deceased. The Prophet ﷺ said: "It has been affirmed for him." Then another funeral procession passed and the people spoke badly of the deceased. The Prophet ﷺ said: "It has been affirmed for him." Omar ibn Al-Khattab asked. "Allah's Messenger! What has been affirmed?" He replied. "You have praised this one so Paradise has been affirmed to him, and you have criticized the other, so Hell has been affirmed for him. You people are Allah's witnesses on earth."' (Bukhari)

٤٨٩ - عَنْ عُمَرَ بْنِ الْخَطَّابِ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: قَالَ: قَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ: (إِنَّمَا مُسْلِمٌ، شَهِدَ لَهُ أَرْبَعَةٌ بِخَيْرٍ، أَدْخَلَهُ اللَّهُ الْجَنَّةَ). فَقُلْنَا: وَثَلَاثَةٌ، قَالَ: (وِثَلَاثَةٌ). فَقُلْنَا: وَاثْنَانِ، قَالَ: (وَاثْنَانِ). ثُمَّ لَمْ يَسْأَلْنَا عَنْ الْوَاحِدِ. رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

489 Narrated Omar رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "If four people testify to the piety of any Muslim, Allah will grant him Paradise. We asked: "What would the case be if three people testify to his piety?" The Prophet ﷺ said: "Even if they

were three people.” Then we asked: “If they were two?” He replied “Even if they were two.” We did not ask him regarding one witness.” (Bukhari)

* * *

۱۰۳- باب فی فضل من مات له أولاد صغار

Chapter: (153)

About the Superiority of Him whose Young Sons Die

٤٩٠ عنه ﷺ قال: قال النبي ﷺ: (ما من الناس من مسلم، يتوفى له ثلاث لم يتلوا الحنث، إلا أدخله الله الجنة، بفعل رحمته إياهم). رواه البخاري.

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said:

491. Narrated Anas ﷺ 'The Prophet ﷺ said 'A Muslim whose three children die before the age of puberty will be granted Paradise by Allah due to His Mercy for them.'” (Bukhari)

٤٩٢- عن أبي هريرة ﷺ: أن رسول الله ﷺ قال: (لا يموت لأحد من المسلمين ثلاثة من الولد لن تمة النار إلا تحلة القسم). رواه البخاري.

492. Narrated Abu-Huraira ﷺ. 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: “Any Muslim who has lost three of his children will not be touched by the Fire except that which will render Allah's oath fulfilled¹¹.” (Bukhari)

¹¹ This refers to Allah's statement:

“There is not one of you but will pass over it (Hell) this is with your Lord a Decree which must be accomplished” (19/71)

٤٩٣- عن أبي سعيد الخدري رضي الله عنه قال: قالت النساء للنبي ﷺ: غلبنا عليك الرجال، فاجعل لنا يوماً من نفسك، فوعدهن يوماً لقيهن فيه، فوعظهن وأمرهن، فكن هبما قال لهن: (ما يمكن امرأة تقتم ثلاثة من ولدها، إلا كل لها حجاب من النار). فقالت امرأة: واثنين فقال: (واثنين).

وفي رواية عن أبي هريرة رضي الله عنه: (لَمْ يَتَعَمَّرُوا الْحَبْثُ). رواه البخاري.

493 Narrated Abu-Sa'eed Al-Khudri رضي الله عنه: 'Some women requested that the Prophet ﷺ to allocate a day for them as the men were taking all his time. The Prophet ﷺ promised them one day for religious lessons and commandments. Once, during such a lesson the Prophet ﷺ said: 'A woman whose three children die will be shielded by them from the Hellfire.' Thereupon, a woman asked: 'If only two die?' He replied 'Even two (will shield her from the Hellfire).'' (Bukhari)

Narrated Abu-Sa'eedol Khodri رضي الله عنه as above (but the sub-narrators were different) Abu-Huraira رضي الله عنه qualified that the three children referred to in the aforementioned Hadith were not to have reached the age of committing sins (i.e. the age of puberty upon which they become accountable for their deeds). (Bukhari)

١٥٤ - باب في البكاء والخوف عند المرور بقبور الظالمين

Chapter: (154)

**About becoming Fearful when Passing by
the Graves of the Oppressors**

٤٩٤ - حديث عبد الله بن عمر ، أن رسول الله ﷺ قال: لا تدخلوا على هؤلاء المعنين، إلا أن تكونوا باكين فإن لم تكونوا باكين، فلا تدخلوا عليهم لا يصيبكم ما أصابهم أخرجه البخاري.

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said as

494. Narrated Abdullah ibn Omar (may Allah be pleased with them): 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said "Do not enter (the places of these people where Allah's punishment has fallen, unless you do this weeping. If you do not weep, do not enter (the places of these people), because Allah's curse and punishment that fell upon them may fall upon you."' (Bukhari)

* * *

(٧) كتاب آداب السفر

BOOK OF THE ETIQUETE OF JOURNEY

١٥٥ - باب من تعاب الخروج يوم الخميس واستحباه أول النهار

Chapter: (155)

**About the Desirability of Setting out on a
Journey on a Thursday in the Early Morning**

٤٩٥ - عن كعب بن مالك رضي الله عنه قال: لقنا رسول الله ﷺ نحرخ، إذا خرج في سفر، إلا يوم الخميس. رواه البخاري.

495. Narrated Ka'ab ibn Malik ؓ. 'Rarely did Allah's Messenger ﷺ set out on a journey on a day other than Thursday.'" (Bukhari)

٤٩٦ - حَدَّثَنَا يَعْقُوبُ بْنُ إِبْرَاهِيمَ الثَّوْرِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا هُشَيْمٌ حَدَّثَنَا يَحْيَى بْنُ عَطَاءٍ عَنْ عُمَارَةَ بْنِ حُدَيْدٍ عَنْ صَخْرٍ الْغَامِدِيِّ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ اللَّهُمَّ بَارِكْ لَأُمَّتِي فِي بُكُورِهَا قَالَ وَكَانَ إِذَا بَعَثَ سَرِيَّةً أَوْ حَيْشًا بَعَثَهُمْ أَوَّلَ النَّهَارِ وَكَانَ صَخْرٌ رَجُلًا تَاجِرًا وَكَانَ إِذَا بَعَثَ تِجَارَةً بَعَثَهُمْ أَوَّلَ النَّهَارِ فَاتَّزَى وَكَثُرَ مَالُهُ قَالَ وَفِي الْقِيَابِ عَنْ عَلِيٍّ وَابْنِ مَسْعُودٍ وَبُرَيْدَةَ وَأَنْسٍ وَابْنِ عُمَرَ وَابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ وَجَابِرٍ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى حَدِيثُ صَخْرٍ الْغَامِدِيِّ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ وَلَا تَعْرِفُ لِمَنْ خَرَّجَ الْغَامِدِيُّ عَنْ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ غَيْرَ هَذَا الْحَدِيثِ وَقَدْ رَوَى سَعِيدُ الثَّوْرِيُّ عَنْ شُعْبَةَ عَنْ يَحْيَى بْنِ عَطَاءٍ هَذَا الْحَدِيثُ •

496. Narrated Sakhr Al-Ghamidi: 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "O Allah! Bless the earnings in the early morning for my nation"¹².'" Sakhr said: 'Whenever the Messenger of Allah ﷺ sent an expedition, he used to send it early in the morning.' The narrator said: "Sakhr was a trader. He used to send his caravans out in the early morning until he had great wealth."

¹² Ibn Arabi said 'It was narrated by Ibn Abbas that the sustenance of the creatures is allotted among them after the Morning Prayer. It was narrated also that this is the time when the angel prays to Allah "O Allah! Indemnify the one who spends and blight the earning of the one who withholds." It is the time when men are more vigorous and active.

١٥٦- باب في استحباب طلب الرفقة وتأمير أحدهم

Chapter (156)

**About the Desirability of Company and
Choosing One as an Emir**

٤٩٧- عن ابن عمر رضي الله عنهما، عن النبي ﷺ قال: (لو يعلم الناس ما في الوحدة ما أعلم، ما سار راكب بليل وحده). رواه البخاري.

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said as:

497. Narrated by Ibn Omar The Prophet ﷺ said: "If the people knew what I know about traveling alone, then nobody would travel alone at night" (Bukhari)

٤٩٨- حدثنا إسحاق بن موسى الأنصاري حدثنا مفضل حدثنا مالك عن عبد الرحمن بن حرملة عن عمرو بن شعيب عن أبيه عن جده أن رسول الله ﷺ قال للراكب شيطان والراكبان شيطانان والثلاثة ركب قال أبو عيسى حديث ابن عمر حديث حسن صحيح لا يعرف إلا من هذا الوجه من حديث عاصم وهو ابن محمد بن زيد بن عبد الله بن عمر قال محمد هو ثقة صدوق وعاصم بن عمر الغمري ضعيف في الحديث لا أروى عنه شيئا وحديث عبد الله بن عمرو حديث حسن

498. Narrated Abdullah ibn Amr 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "The individual traveler is a devil. The two travelers are two devils. And the three travelers are a cavalcade."' (At-Termizi)

١٥٧- باب في إعانة الرفيق

Chapter (157)

About Assisting one's Company

٤٩٩- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ غِيْلَانَ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو أُسَامَةَ حَدَّثَنَا الْأَعْمَشُ عَنْ أَبِي صَالِحٍ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ مَنْ نَصَّ عَنْ أَخِيهِ كُرْبَةً مِنْ كُرْبِ الدُّنْيَا نَفَسَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ كُرْبَةً مِنْ كُرْبِ يَوْمِ الْقِيَامَةِ وَمَنْ سَتَرَ مُسْلِمًا سَتَرَهُ اللَّهُ فِي الدُّنْيَا وَالْآخِرَةِ وَمَنْ يَسِّرْ عَلَى مُعْسِرٍ يَسِّرَ اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ فِي الدُّنْيَا وَالْآخِرَةِ وَاللَّهُ فِي عَوْنِ الْعَبْدِ مَا كَانَ الْعَبْدُ فِي عَوْنِ أَخِيهِ وَمَنْ مَلَكَ طَرِيقًا يَلْتَمِسُ فِيهِ عِلْمًا سَهَّلَ اللَّهُ لَهُ طَرِيقًا إِلَى الْجَنَّةِ وَمَا قَعَدَ قَوْمٌ فِي مَسْجِدٍ يَتْلُونَ كِتَابَ اللَّهِ وَيَتَذَكَّرُونَ دِينَهُمْ إِلَّا نَزَلَتْ عَلَيْهِمُ الْمَكِيَّةُ وَعَشِيَتْهُمْ الرَّحْمَةُ وَحُقَّتْهُمْ الْمَلَائِكَةُ وَمَنْ أَبْطَأَ بِهِ عَمَلُهُ لَمْ يُنْزَغْ بِهِ نَسِيئُهُ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى هَذَا رَوَى غَيْرُ وَاحِدٍ عَنِ الْأَعْمَشِ عَنْ أَبِي صَالِحٍ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ مِثْلَ هَذَا الْحَدِيثِ وَرَوَى اسْتَبَاطُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنِ الْأَعْمَشِ قَالَ حَدَّثْتُ عَنْ أَبِي صَالِحٍ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ فَذَكَرَ بَعْضُ هَذَا الْحَدِيثِ *

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said.

499 Narrated Abu-Huraira: 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said "He that relieves a worldly distress from his brother Allah ﷻ will relieve a distress from him in the Hereafter; he that veils the defect of a Muslim¹³ Allah ﷻ will veil him in

¹³ Veiling a Muslim's defect as ordered in this Hadith is confined to the defects of those who are not known to be committing acts of disobedience and for sins that have been committed. As to the one known for committing such actions or acts of disobedience that are being done, it is recommended to report it to the ruler, as long as this would not lead to more dangerous mischief. For veiling the defects in such cases leads to more mischief.

life and in the Hereafter, and he that eases an insolvent's burden Allah will ease (his state) in life and in the Hereafter¹⁴ Allah ﷻ will support him that supports his brother. He that treads a way searching for knowledge Allah will facilitate a way to Paradise for him. There is no group of people who sit in a mosque reciting Allah's Book and studying it among themselves except that tranquility will descend on them, mercy will overshadow them, and the angels will encircle them. And he whose deeds caused him to lag behind, his affinity would not bring him forward."

٥٠٠ - حديث أسامة بن زيد والفصل عن كريب مولى ابن عباس، عن أسامة بن زيد، أنه قال: ردف رسول الله ﷺ من عرفات، فلما بلغ رسول الله ﷺ الشعب الأنسر الذي دور المزدلفة أناخ، فقال، ثم جاء فصبت عليه الوضوء، فتوضأ وضوءاً خفيفاً فقلت للصلاة يا رسول الله ﷺ قال: الصلاة أمامك فركب رسول الله ﷺ، حتى أتى المزدلفة، فصلى، ثم ردف الفصل رسول الله ﷺ غداة جمع قال كريب: فأخبرني عبد الله بن عباس، عن الفصل، أن رسول الله ﷺ لم يزل يلبى حتى بلغ الجمره أخرج البحاري.

500. Narrated Osama ibn Zayd: 'I rode behind Allah's Messenger ﷺ from Arafat and when Allah's Messenger ﷺ reached the mountain path on the left side, which is before Muzdalifa he made his camel kneel. He urinated and then I poured water for his ablution. He performed a light ablution and then I said to him: "Is it the time for the prayer, O Allah's Messenger!" He replied: "The (place of) prayer is ahead of you (at Muzdalifa)." So, Allah's Messenger ﷺ rode until he reached Muzdalifa and then he offered the prayer (there)

¹⁴ He that gave a period of grace for repayment or exempted a debtor from his debt, no matter whether he is a believer or an unbeliever Allah ﷻ will ease each difficult matter for him

Then in the morning (on the 10th of Zol-Hijja) Al-Fadhl (ibn Al-Abbas) rode behind Allah's Messenger ﷺ. Korayb, (a sub-narrator) said that Abdullah ibn Abbas ؓ narrated from Al-Fadhl: 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ kept on reciting Al-talbiya (during the journey) until he reached the Jamrah (Jamratol Aqaba).' (Bukhari)

* * *

١٥٨ - باب ما يقول إذا ركب الدابة للسفر

Chapter(158)

About the Invocation One makes on Riding

As we have explained, Islam is a Divine Message, and hence it is a comprehensive one. It teaches a Muslim everything, even about answering the call of nature.

حَدَّثَنَا هَذَا حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو مُعَاوِيَةَ عَنِ الْأَعْمَشِ عَنْ إِبْرَاهِيمَ عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ يَرِيدٍ قَالَ قَالَ لِسَلْمَانَ فَذْ عَلَّمَكُمْ بَيْتَكُمْ ﷺ كُلُّ شَيْءٍ حَتَّى الْخِرَاءَةَ فَقَالَ سَلْمَانُ أَجَلُ بَيْتِهَا أَنْ يَسْتَقْبِلَ الْقَبِيلَةَ بِغَانِطٍ لَوْ بَوَّلَ وَأَنْ يَسْتَنْجِيَ بِالْيَمِينِ أَوْ أَنْ يَسْتَنْجِيَ أَحَدُنَا بِأَقْلٍ مِنْ ثَلَاثَةِ أَحْجَارٍ لَوْ أَنْ يَسْتَنْجِيَ بِرَجَبٍ أَوْ بِعَظْمٍ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ عَائِشَةَ وَخُرَيْمَةَ بِنْتِ ثَابِتٍ وَجَابِرٍ وَخَلَادِ بْنِ السَّنَنِ عَنْ أَبِيهِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى وَحَدِيثُ سَلْمَانَ فِي هَذَا الْبَابِ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَهُوَ قَوْلُ أَكْثَرِ أَهْلِ الْعِلْمِ مِنَ اصْنَحَابِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ وَمَنْ يَغْذُهُمْ رُلُوا أَنْ الِاسْتِنْجَاءَ بِالْحِجَارَةِ يُجْزَى وَإِنْ لَمْ يَسْتَنْجِ بِالْمَاءِ إِذَا أَتَى اثْرَ الْغَانِطِ وَالْبَوْلَ وَبِهِ يَقُولُ الثَّوْرِيُّ وَابْنُ الْمُبَارَكِ وَالشَّافِعِيُّ وَأَحْمَدُ وَابْنُ حَقٍّ *

Narrated Abdoul-Rahman ibn Yazeed 'It was said to Salman: "Your Prophet has taught you everything even the due manner of relieving oneself" Salman said: "This is true.

He forbade us to face qiblah while defecating or urinating, to clean ourselves with our left hand and to clean the two passages with less than three stones, and he also forbade us to cleanse them with dung or bones.'

Traveling throughout the earth is a commandment that is mentioned repeatedly in the Noble Koran and Sunna . Imam Al-Shafe'e ؓ summarizes the benefits of traveling in some poetic verses as follows: Traveling compensates one for that which he leaves in his homeland. it revives one in the same way as running water does not change in taste. Traveling also gives one more certitude as to one's convictions.

The Noble Koran repeats this commandment in many places such as.

﴿ وَإِذَا ضَرَيْتُمْ فِي الْأَرْضِ فَلَيْسَ عَلَيْكُمْ جُنَاحٌ أَنْ تَقْصُرُوا مِنَ الصَّلَاةِ إِنْ خِفْتُمْ أَنْ يَفْتِكُمُ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا إِنَّ الْكَافِرِينَ كَانُوا لَكُمْ عَدُوًّا مُبِينًا ﴾
(النساء ١٠١)

"And when you (Muslims) travel in the land, there is no sin on you if you shorten the prayer if you fear that the disbelievers may put you in trial (attack you etc.), verily, the disbelievers are ever unto you open enemies. *" (4: 101) And

﴿ قُلْ سِيرُوا فِي الْأَرْضِ ثُمَّ انظُرُوا كَيْفَ كَانَ عَاقِبَةُ الْمُكْذِبِينَ ﴾ (الانعام ١١)

"Say (O Muhammad!)" "Travel in the land and see what was the end of those who rejected truth. *" (6: 11) And

﴿ وَمَا أَرْسَلْنَا مِنْ قَبْلِكَ إِلَّا رَجَالًا نُوحِي إِلَيْهِمْ مِنْ أَهْلِ الْقُرَىٰ أَلَمْ يَسِيرُوا فِي الْأَرْضِ فَيَنْظُرُوا كَيْفَ كَانَ عَاقِبَةُ الَّذِينَ مِنْ قَبْلِهِمْ وَلَدَارُ الْآخِرَةِ حِزَقٌ لِلَّذِينَ اتَّقَوْا أَلَّا تَعْتَلُونَ ﴾ (يوسف ١٠٩)

“And We sent not before you (as Messengers) any but men whom We inspired from among the people of townships. Have they not traveled in the land and seen what was the end of those who were before them? And verily, the home of the Hereafter is the best for those who fear Allah and obey Him (by abstaining from sins and evil deeds, and by performing righteous good deeds) Do you not then understand? *” (12 109)

A Muslim should search for lawful earnings wherever they may be, and his provision during his journeys should be lawful and good. Allah ﷻ says:

﴿ الْحَجُّ أَشْهُرٌ مَّعْلُومَاتٌ فَمَنْ فَرَضَ فِيهِنَّ الْحَجَّ فَلَا رَفَثَ وَلَا فُسُوقَ وَلَا جِدَالَ فِي الْحَجِّ وَمَا تَفْعَلُوا مِنْ خَيْرٍ يَعْلَمْهُ اللَّهُ وَتَرَوْنَهَا لَئِنْ خَيْرَ الرِّزْقِ التَّقْوَى وَتَتَّقُونَ يَا أُولِي الْأَلْبَابِ ﴾ (البقرة ١٩٧)

“For Al Hajj are the months well-known. If any one undertakes that duty therein, let there be no obscenity, wickedness, or wrangling in (the months of) Al Hajj and whatever good you do, (be sure) Allah knows it. And take a provision (for the journey), but the best provision is piety (right conduct). So fear Me, O men of understanding. * (2 197)

A traveler feels anxious about himself, his children, and his property, and he could be put at ease if he entrusted these affairs to the Reliable One (Allah ﷻ). The Messenger of Allah ﷺ teaches us the invocation that is able to put us at ease in regard to such concerns, provided that the Muslim has fulfilled his obligations to Allah ﷻ. One of these invocations is.

“...اللَّهُمَّ أَنْتَ الصَّاحِبُ فِي السَّفَرِ وَالْحَلِيفَةُ فِي الْأَهْلِ اللَّهُمَّ اصْنَحْ بِنَا بِصَحَابِكِ وَاقْبَلْنَا بِذِمَّةِ اللَّهِ ارْوِ لَنَا الْكَرْضَ وَهَوِّنْ عَلَيْنَا السَّفَرَ اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَعُوذُ بِكَ مِنْ وَعْثَاءِ السَّفَرِ وَكَآبَةِ الْمَقْلَبِ ...”

“ O Allah! You are the Companion in travel and the Protector of the family O Allah! Let Your Guardianship accompany us on departure and arrival O Allah! Fold the earth for us and ease our travel O Allah! We seek refuge with You from the hardships of travel and the evil of accidents ”
(At-Termizi)

He should follow the other directions of the Prophet ﷺ such as choosing an emir (leader) for the group, averting from accompanying a bell or a dog, taking sufficient food, having breaks for the mounts, invoking Allah ﷻ whenever he dismounts for a rest, reciting Al-takbeer whenever he climbs a height, reciting the returning invocation upon returning, not returning to one's family by night, except after notifying them, etc.

This is sufficient and now let us read what Imam Al-Nawawi compiled.]

Allah ﷻ said

﴿ وَلَدَيَّ خَلْقَ الْأَزْوَاجِ كُلِّهَا وَجَعَلَ لَكُمْ مِنَ الظَّالِمِ الْأَنْعَامَ مَا تَرْكَبُونَ (١٢) لَتَسْتَبِقُوا عَلَى ظُهُورِهِ ثُمَّ تَنْكُرُوا بِغَمَةٍ رِبْكُمْ إِذَا لَسْتُمْ عَلَيْهِ وَتَقُولُوا سُبْحَانَ الَّذِي سَحَرْنَا لَهَا هَذَا وَمَا كُنَّا لَهُ مُقْرِبِينَ (١٣) وَإِنَّا إِلَى رَبِّنَا لَمُسْقِطُونَ ﴾
(الرحرف ١٢-١٤)

“And it is He Who has created all the pairs and has appointed for you ships and cattle on which you ride, * In order that you may mount firmly on their backs, and then may remember the Favor of your Lord when you mount thereon, and say “Glory be to Him who has subjected this to us, and we could never have it (by our efforts).” And verily, to Our Lord we indeed are to return! *” (43: 12-14)

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said as:

٥٠١ حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عُمَرَ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ الْمُقَنَّبِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو أَبِي عَدِيٍّ عَنْ شُعْبَةَ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ بَشْرِ الْحُثَمِيِّ عَنْ أَبِي زُرْعَةَ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ كَانَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ إِذَا سَافَرَ هَرَكَبَ رَاحِلَتَهُ قَالَ بِإِصْبَعِهِ وَمَذْ شُعْبَةَ بِإِصْبَعِهِ قَالَ اللَّهُمَّ أَنْتَ الصَّاحِبُ فِي السَّفَرِ وَالْحَلِيفَةُ فِي الْإِهْلِ اللَّهُمَّ اصْنَحْنَا بِصُنْحِكَ وَاقْلِبْنَا بِنِعْمَةِ اللَّهِ ارْزُقْنَا الْكَرْضَ وَهَوِّنْ عَلَيْنَا السَّفَرَ اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَعُوذُ بِكَ مِنْ وَعْثَاءِ السَّفَرِ وَكَآبَةِ الْمُنْقَلَبِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى كُنْتُ لَا أَعْرِفُ هَذَا إِلَّا مِنْ حَدِيثِ ابْنِ أَبِي عَدِيٍّ حَتَّى حَدَّثَنِي بِهِ سُؤَيْدٌ حَدَّثَنَا سُؤَيْدُ بْنُ نَصْرٍ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ الْمُبَارَكِ حَدَّثَنَا شُعْبَةُ بِهَذَا الْإِسْنَادِ بِخَوَاتِمِهَا قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ غَرِيبٌ مِنْ حَدِيثِ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ لَا يَغْرِفُهُ إِلَّا مِنْ حَدِيثِ شُعْبَةَ •

501. Narrated by Abu-Huraira: 'Whenever the Messenger of Allah ﷺ rode his mount and set out for a journey he used to stretch out his finger and invoke: "O Allah! You are the Companion in travel and the Protector of the family O Allah! Let Your Guardianship accompany us on departure and arrival. O Allah! Fold the earth for us and ease our travel. O Allah! We seek refuge with You from the hardships of travel and the evil of accidents."' (At-Termizi)

٥٠٢- عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عُمَرَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا: أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ كَانَ إِذَا قَفَلَ مِنْ غَزْوٍ أَوْ حَجٍّ أَوْ عُمْرَةٍ يَكْبِتُ عَلَى كُلِّ شَرْفٍ مِنَ الْأَرْضِ ثَلَاثَ تَكْبِيرَاتٍ، ثُمَّ يَقُولُ: (لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ وَحْدَهُ لَا شَرِيكَ لَهُ، لَهُ الْمُلْكُ وَلَهُ الْحَمْدُ، وَهُوَ عَلَى كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ، آمِينَ) تَائِبُونَ عَابِدُونَ سَاجِدُونَ لِرَبِّنَا حَامِدُونَ، صَدَقَ اللَّهُ وَعْدَهُ، وَنَصَرَ عَبْدَهُ، وَهَزَمَ الْأَحْزَابَ وَحْدَهُ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

502. Narrated Abdollah ibn Omar 'Whenever Allah's Messenger ﷺ returned from a Battle, Hajj or Omra, he used to say Al-takbeer (Allah Akbar) thrice at every high land and then he would say: "La illaha illAllaho, Wahdaho La Shareeka Laho, Laholmolko Wa Laholhamdo, Wa Howa Ala Kolli Shay'in Qadeer Ayiboon, Ta'iboon, Abidoon, Sa jidoon, Lirabbina Hamidoon. Sadaq Allah, Wa'daho Wa Nasara Abdaho, Wa Hazamalahza ba Wahdah (None has the right to be worshipped but Allah, He is One and has no partner All Sovereignty is for Him, and all the praises are for Him, and He is the Omnipotent. We are returning with repentance, worshipping, prostrating, and praising our Lord. He has kept His Promise and made His slave victorious, and He Alone defeated all the confederates of (disbelievers without human intervention)."' (Bukhari)

* * *

١٥٩- باب في التكبير عند صعود للتبلى وهبوط الأودية

Chapter (159)

About Reciting At-Takbeer on Ascending Heights and Descending into Valleys

٥٠٣- عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عُمَرَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا: أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ كَانَ إِذَا قَفَلَ مِنْ غَزْوٍ أَوْ حَجٍّ أَوْ عُمْرَةٍ يُكَبِّرُ عَلَى كُلِّ شَرْفٍ مِنَ الْأَرْضِ ثَلَاثَ تَكْبِيرَاتٍ، ثُمَّ يَقُولُ: (لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ وَحْدَهُ لَا شَرِيكَ لَهُ، لَهُ الْمُلْكُ وَلَهُ الْحَمْدُ، وَهُوَ عَلَى كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ، آمِينَ تَائِبُونَ عَابِدُونَ سَاجِدُونَ لِرَبِّكَ حَامِدُونَ، صَدَقَ اللَّهُ وَعْدَهُ، وَنَصَرَ عَبْدَهُ، وَهَزَمَ الْأَكْرَابَ وَحْدَهُ). رواه البخاري.

503. Narrated Abdullah ibn Omar : 'Whenever Allah's Messenger ﷺ returned from a Battle, Al Hajj or Omra, he used to say Al-takbeer (Allaho Akbar) thrice at every high

land and then he would say: "La ilaha illAllaho, Wahdaho La Shareeka Laho, Laholmolko Wa Laholhamdo, Wa Howa Ala Kolh Shay'm Qadeer. Ayiboon, Ta'iboon, Abidoon, Sajidoon, Lirabbina Hamidoon Sadaq Allah, Wa'daho Wa Nasara Abdaho, Wa Hazamalahza ba Wahdah (None has the right to be worshipped but Allah; He is One and has no partner All Sovereignty is for Him, and all the praises are for Him, and He is the Omnipotent. We are returning with repentance, worshipping, prostrating, and praising our Lord. He has kept His Promise and made His slave victorious, and He Alone defeated all the confederates of (disbelievers without human intervention).'" (Bukhari)

٥٠٤- عَنْ أَبِي مُوسَى الْأَشْعَرِيِّ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: كُنَّا مَعَ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ﷺ فَكُنَّا إِذَا اشْرَفْنَا عَلَى وَادٍ، هَلَّلْنَا وَكَبَّرْنَا لِرَفَعَتِ أَصْوَاتِنَا، فَقَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ: (يَا أَيُّهَا النَّاسُ ارْتَبِعُوا عَلَى أَنْفُسِكُمْ، فَإِنَّكُمْ لَا تَدْعُونَ أَصَمًّا وَلَا غَائِبًا، إِنَّهُ مَعَكُمْ وَإِنَّهُ سَمِيعٌ قَرِيبٌ. رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ).

504 Narrated Abu-Musa Al Asha'ari رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ 'We were in the company of Allah's Messenger ﷺ during Al Hajj. Whenever we went up a high place we used to say "La ilaha illAllaho Wallaho Akbar (None has the right to be worshipped but Allah, and Allah is the Most Great)," and our voices used to rise, so the Prophet ﷺ said: "O people! Be merciful to yourselves (don't raise your voices extremely high), for you are not calling to a deaf or an absent one, but One Who is with you, no doubt He is All Hearer, Ever Near (to His creatures).'" (Bukhari)

١٦٠ - باب في استحباب الدعاء في السفر

Chapter (160)

**About the Desirability of
Invocation while Traveling**

٥٠٥ - حَدَّثَنَا عَلِيُّ بْنُ حُجْرٍ أَخْبَرَنَا إِسْمَاعِيلُ بْنُ إِسْرَاهِيمَ عَنْ هِشَامِ التَّمُتَوَائِيِّ عَنْ يَحْيَى بْنِ أَبِي كَثِيرٍ عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ ثَلَاثُ دَعَوَاتٍ مُسْتَجَابَاتٌ لَا تَكُنْ فِيهِنَّ دَعْوَةُ الْمَظْلُومِ وَدَعْوَةُ الْمُسَافِرِ وَدَعْوَةُ الْوَالِدِ عَلَى وَلَدِهِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى وَقَدْ رَوَى الْحَاجُّ الصَّوَّافُ هَذَا الْحَدِيثَ عَنْ يَحْيَى بْنِ أَبِي كَثِيرٍ نَحْوَ حَدِيثِ هِشَامٍ وَأَبُو جَعْفَرٍ الَّذِي رَوَى عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ يُقَالُ لَهُ أَبُو جَعْفَرٍ الْمَوَّزِيُّ وَلَا نَعْرِفُ اسْمَهُ وَقَدْ رَوَى عَنْهُ يَحْيَى بْنُ أَبِي كَثِيرٍ غَيْرَ حَدِيثٍ *

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said as:

505 Narrated by Abu-Huraira ؓ: "The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Three invocations are liable to be granted. The invocation of the oppressed person, the invocation of the traveler, and the father's curse against his son ""

* * *

١٦١ - باب ما يدعو به إذا نزل منزلا يخاف أهله

Chapter (161)

**About the Invocation One should make
if he Descends into a Fearful Place**

٥٠٦ - حَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ حَدَّثَنَا اللَّيْثُ عَنْ يَزِيدَ بْنِ أَبِي حَنِيبٍ عَنْ الْحَارِثِ بْنِ يَعْقُوبَ عَنْ يَعْقُوبَ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ الْأَسْحَجِ عَنْ بُسَيْرِ بْنِ سَعِيدٍ عَنْ سَعْدِ بْنِ أَبِي

وقاصِرٍ عَنْ خَوْلَةَ بِنْتِ حَكِيمٍ السُّلَمِيَّةِ عَنْ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ مَنْ بَرَلَ مِنْزِلًا ثُمَّ قَالَ أَعُوذُ بِكَلِمَاتِ اللَّهِ لِلتَّامَاتِ مِنْ شَرِّ مَا خَلَقَ لَمْ يَضُرَّهُ شَيْءٌ حَتَّى يَرْتَحِلَ مِنْ مَنْزِلِهِ ذَلِكَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ غَرِيبٌ صَحِيحٌ وَرَوَى مَالِكُ بْنُ أَنَسٍ هَذَا الْحَدِيثَ أَنَّهُ بَلَغَهُ عَنْ يَعْقُوبَ بْنِ الْقَاسِمِ هَكَذَا نَحْنُ هَذَا الْحَدِيثَ وَرَوَى عَنْ ابْنِ عَجَلَانَ هَذَا الْحَدِيثَ عَنْ يَعْقُوبَ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ الْقَاسِمِ وَيَقُولُ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ الْمُثَنَّبِ عَنْ خَوْلَةَ قَالَتْ وَحَدِيثُ اللَّيْثِ أَصَحُّ مِنْ رِوَايَةِ ابْنِ عَجَلَانَ *

506 Narrated Khawla bint Hakeem Al-Salmiyyah. 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said "He that descends into a place and says "I seek refuge in the perfect words of Allah from the evil of what He has created," no harm will befall him until he departs from that place "' (At-Termizi)

٥٠٧ - حَدَّثَنَا عُمَرُو بْنُ عُثْمَانَ حَدَّثَنَا يَحْيَى حَدَّثَنَا صَفْوَانٌ حَدَّثَنَا شُرَيْحُ بْنُ عُيَيْنَةَ عَنْ الزُّبَيْرِ بْنِ الْوَلِيدِ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عُمَرَ قَالَ كَانَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ إِذَا سَافَرَ فَأَقْبَلَ اللَّيْلُ قَالَ يَا أَرْضُ رَبِّي وَرَبُّكَ اللَّهُ أَعُوذُ بِاللَّهِ مِنْ شَرِّكَ وَشَرِّ مَا فِيكَ وَشَرِّ مَا خَلَقَ فِيكَ وَمِنْ شَرِّ مَا يَنْبِئُ عَلَيْكَ وَأَعُوذُ بِاللَّهِ مِنْ أَسَدٍ وَأَسْوَدٍ وَمِنْ الْحَيَّةِ وَالْعَقْرَبِ وَمِنْ سَاكِنِ الْبَلَدِ وَمِنْ وَلَدٍ وَمَا وَآدَ * أَبُو دَاوُدَ.

507. Narrated Abdullah ibn Omar 'Whenever the Messenger of Allah ﷺ traveled and arrived at a place at night, he used to invoke' "O earth! My Lord and your Lord is Allah! I seek refuge with Allah from your evil, the evil of what is in you, the evil of what is created in you, and of the evil of what moves about on you. I seek refuge with Allah from every adder, every scorpion, every dweller in this place, and from the evil of the jinn and their progeny.'" (At-Termizi)

١٦٢- باب في تعجيل الرجوع إلى الأهل بعد قضاء الحاجة

Chapter(162)

**About Hurrying to Return to One's
Home after Fulfilling One's Need**

٥٠٨- عن أبي هريرة ؓ عن النبي ﷺ قال: (المتفرق قطعة من العذاب، يمنع
أحدكم طعامه وشرابه ونومه، فإذا قضى همته فليعجل إلى أهله).
رواه البخاري.

508 Narrated Abu-Huraira ؓ 'The Prophet ﷺ said
"Traveling is a kind of torture as it prevents one from eating,
drinking, and sleeping (properly) So, when one's needs are
fulfilled, one should return quickly to one's family.'" (Bukhari)

* * *

١٦٣- باب في استحباب القنوم على الأهل نهرا

Chapter (163)

**About the Desirability of Returning by
Day Except with Good reason**

٥٠٩- أخبرنا أحمد بن محمد بن حنبل حدثنا سفيان بن عيينة عن السنود بن قيس عن
نبيح الغزي عن جابر أن النبي ﷺ نهاهم أن يطرقوا النساء ليلا وفي الباب
عن أنس وابن عمر وابن عباس قال أبو عيسى هذا حديث حسن صحيح وقد
روى من غير وجه عن جابر عن النبي ﷺ وقد روي عن ابن عباس أن
النبي ﷺ نهاهم أن يطرقوا النساء ليلا قال فطرق رجلا بعد نهي النبي ﷺ
فوجد كل واحد منهما مع امرأته رجلا *

509 Narrated Jaber: 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ forbade them to come home at night to their wives¹⁵.'

* * *

١٦٤- باب في استحباب ابتداء القاء بالمسجد

القريب وصلاته ركعتين فيه

Chapter (164)

About the Desirability of Performing

Two Raka'as in a Near-by Mosque

٥١٠- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ الْمُثَنَّى حَدَّثَنَا الصُّحَّافُ يَعْنِي أَبَا عَاصِمٍ ح وَحَدَّثَنِي
مَحْمُودُ بْنُ غَيْلَانَ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الرَّزَّاقِ قَالَا جَمِيعًا أَخْبَرَنَا ابْنُ جُرَيْجٍ أَخْبَرَنِي ابْنُ
شِهَابٍ أَنَّ عِنْدَ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ كَعْبٍ أَخْبَرَهُ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ
كَعْبٍ وَعَنْ عَمِّهِ عُبَيْدِ اللَّهِ ابْنِ كَعْبٍ عَنْ كَعْبِ بْنِ مَالِكٍ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ صَلَّى
اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ كَانَ لَا يَقْدُمُ مِنْ سَفَرٍ إِلَّا نَهَارًا فِي الصُّحَى فَإِذَا قَدِمَ بَدَأَ
بِالْمَسْجِدِ فَصَلَّى فِيهِ رَكْعَتَيْنِ ثُمَّ جَلَسَ فِيهِ *

510 Narrated Ka'ab ibn Malik: 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ used not to return to his house after a journey except at forenoon. Whenever he returned, he used to start with [go to] the mosque where he used to perform two raka'as' (At-Termizi)

15 It should be obvious that one who has passed a long time outside his hometown should inform his family of his expected arrival. In the case where the time of arrival is known, such in case of an expedition where the arrival is known, there is no harm in coming by night. As for those who have spent a long time in other countries, such as in the case of expatriation, one should inform his family of his arrival so that the women could embellish themselves and be ready for him, as directed in other Hadith

١٦٥- باب في تحريم سفر المرأة وحدها

Chapter (165)

About the Forbiddance of a

Woman traveling without a Mahram Male

٥١١- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مَنِيعٍ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو مُعَاوِيَةَ عَنْ الْأَعْمَشِ عَنْ أَبِي صَالِحٍ عَنْ أَبِي سَعِيدٍ الْخُدْرِيِّ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ لَا يَحِلُّ لِمَرْأَةٍ تُؤْمِنُ بِاللَّهِ وَالْيَوْمِ الْآخِرِ أَنْ تُسَافِرَ سَفَرًا يَكُونُ ثَلَاثَةَ أَيَّامٍ فَصَاعِدًا إِلَّا وَمَعَهَا أَبُوهَا أَوْ أَحْوَاهَا أَوْ رَوْحُهَا أَوْ اثْنَاهَا أَوْ نَوْ مَحْرَمٍ مِنْهَا وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ وَابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ وَابْنِ عُثْمَرَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَرَوَى عَنْ النَّسَائِيِّ ﷺ أَنَّهُ قَالَ لَا تُسَافِرُ الْمَرْأَةُ مَسِيرَةَ يَوْمٍ وَلَيْلَةٍ إِلَّا مَعَ ذِي مَحْرَمٍ وَالْعَمَلُ عَلَى هَذَا عِنْدَ أَهْلِ الْعِلْمِ يَكْرَهُونَ لِلْمَرْأَةِ أَنْ تُسَافِرَ إِلَّا مَعَ ذِي مَحْرَمٍ وَاحْتَلَفَ أَهْلُ الْعِلْمِ فِي الْمَرْأَةِ إِذَا كَانَتْ مُوسِرَةً وَلَمْ يَكُنْ لَهَا مَحْرَمٌ هَلْ تَحُجُّ فَقَالَ بَعْضُ أَهْلِ الْعِلْمِ لَا يَجِبُ عَلَيْهَا الْحَجُّ لَأَنَّ الْمَحْرَمَ مِنَ السَّبِيلِ لِقَوْلِ اللَّهِ عَزَّ وَجَلَّ

﴿ إِنِ أُولَ بَيْتٍ وَصَحَّ لِلنَّاسِ لِلَّذِي بَيْكَةُ مُبَارَكًا وَهَذَى لِلْعَالَمِينَ ﴾ (٩٦) فِيهِ آيَةُ بَيِّنَاتٍ مَقَامُ إِبْرَاهِيمَ وَمَنْ نَحَلَهُ كَانَ آمِنًا وَلِلَّهِ عَلَى النَّاسِ حُجُّ الْبَيْتِ مَنْ اسْتَطَاعَ إِلَيْهِ سَبِيلًا وَمَنْ كَفَرَ فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ غَنِيٌّ عَنِ الْعَالَمِينَ ﴾ (٩٧) (ال عمران ٩٦ ٩٧) أَلَا إِذَا لَمْ يَكُنْ لَهَا مَحْرَمٌ فَلَا تَسْتَطِيعُ إِلَيْهِ سَبِيلًا وَهُوَ قَوْلُ سُفْيَانَ الثَّوْرِيِّ وَأَهْلِ الْكُوفَةِ وَقَالَ بَعْضُ أَهْلِ الْعِلْمِ إِذَا كَانَ لِلطَّرِيقِ آمِنًا فَإِنَّهَا تَخْرُجُ مَعَ النَّاسِ فِي الْحَجِّ وَهُوَ قَوْلُ مَالِكٍ وَالشَّافِعِيِّ *

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said as:

511 Narrated by Abu-Sa'cedo Al-Khudri 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said. "It is prohibited for a woman who believes in Allah and the Last Day to travel for three days or more except

that her father, her brother, her husband, her son, or one of her Mahrams is with her.”

Abu-Issa said: "This Hadith is Hasan Saheeh and it was narrated that the Prophet ﷺ said: 'Let not a woman to travel for a day and a night except with one of her Mahrams.' The people of knowledge dislike that a woman travels without one of her Mahrams."

They differed about a wealthy woman who has no Mahram and whether she is required to perform Al Hajj. Some of them said "She is not required to perform Al Hajj, for Allah stipulates the ability of the Muslim for this deed. He says

"Verily, the first House (of worship) appointed for mankind was that at Bakkah (Mecca), full of blessing, and a guidance for Al-Alameen (mankind and jinn) * In it are manifest signs (for example), the Maqam (place) of Ibraheem (Abraham); whosoever enters it attains security. And Hajj (pilgrimage to Mecca) to the House (Al Ka'aba) is a duty that mankind owes to Allah, on those who can afford the expenses (for one's conveyance, provision, residence, secure ways, riding animal. etc), and whoever disbelieves (i.e. denies Hajj (pilgrimage to Mecca), then he is a disbeliever in Allah), then Allah stands not in need of any of the Alameen (mankind, jinn and all that exists) *" (3. 96-97)

Since she has no Mahram to accompany her, she is not required to perform Al Hajj for the lack of one of its stipulations, i.e. Al Mahram¹⁶ This is the opinion of Sofyan Al-Thawri and the people of Kufa. Other people said that she

¹⁶ In such a case, she is required to deputize a Muslim who has already performed Al Hajj to perform it on her behalf, and to pay for him all the expenses (trans)

can go for Al Hajj, as long as the way is safe, and this is the opinion of Malik and Al-Shafe'e. (At-Termizi)

٥١٢- حَدَّثَنَا الْحَسَنُ بْنُ عَلِيٍّ قُلُوبُ حَدَّثَنَا بِشْرُ بْنُ عُمَرَ حَدَّثَنَا مَالِكُ بْنُ أَنَسٍ عَنْ سَعِيدِ بْنِ أَبِي سَعِيدٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ لَا تُصَافِرُ امْرَأَةٌ مَسِيرَةَ يَوْمٍ وَلَيْلَةٍ إِلَّا وَمَعَهَا ذُو مَحْرَمٍ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ *

512. Narrated Abu-Huraira 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "A woman should not travel for a day or a night except with one of her Mahrams." (At-Termizi)

(٨) كتب الفضائل

Merits and Excellences of Holy Quran

١٦٦ - باب في فضل قراءة القرآن

Chapter (166)

About the Virtue of Reciting the Koran

The Noble Koran was the Last Divine revelation sent down to humanity, as Muhammad ﷺ was the Last Prophet sent to humanity. It is the Book which both men and jinn are challenged to produce the like of even one of its shortest chapters, but they have failed to do.

The most honorable branch of knowledge is that which leads to knowing Allah ﷻ and His Attributes.' Hence, it is beneficial and compulsory to learn this, because the dignity of knowledge is a reflection of the dignity of the One upon Whom this knowledge focuses.

All the revealed Scriptures agree on this All the Messengers, from the first, Noah ﷺ, to the last, Muhammad ﷺ, had the very same mission This was the prime mission and the first principle to which the Messengers invited their people.

The first commandment of Noah ﷺ was

﴿ لَقَدْ أَرْسَلْنَا نُوحًا إِلَىٰ قَوْمِهِ فَقَالَ يَا قَوْمِ اعْبُدُوا اللَّهَ مَا لَكُمْ مِنْ إِلَهٍ غَيْرُهُ
إِنِّي أَخَافُ عَلَيْكُمْ عَذَابَ يَوْمٍ عَظِيمٍ ﴾ (الاعراف ٥٩)

"..."O my people! Worship Allah! You have no other god but Him..." (7. 59)

The previous Prophets invited their people to the same principle.

Riyadhos-Saliheen (The Meadows of the Righteous)
(Abridged)

It should be noted that each Prophet was sent to specific people, and each Prophet would convey the following message to his people:

﴿ يَا قَوْمِ اعْبُدُوا اللَّهَ مَا لَكُمْ مِنْ إِلَهٍ غَيْرُهُ ﴾

“...”O my people! Worship Allah! You have no other god but Him...” (7: 59, 65, 73, 85)

In addition to this, they reminded their people of Allah's Names and Attributes; mentioned to them His blessings, favors, and mercy through which they would know Him; exhorted them to worship Him alone and submit to His will, all this along with warnings against the vices that were prevalent among their peoples.

For example, the Father of Monotheism, the Messenger of Allah Abraham ؑ, warned his people against idol worshipping; Moses ؑ warned his people, the children of Israel, against taking the calf or Pharaoh as gods besides Allah; Lot ؑ warned his people against sodomy; Sho'ayb ؑ warned his people against giving short measure and underevaluating the property of people, and yhe Messenger of Allah, Jesus ؑ, invited his people to worship none besides Allah ڤ.

Each Prophet used to give news to his people of the Prophet who would follow him and the last of the Prophets Muhammad ڤ.

Since Muhammad ڤ was the last of the Prophets who was sent to humanity as a whole, he warned against polytheism in all its forms, in addition to warning against the vices of the previous nations and vices that may appear in the future.

The Noble Koran asserts this fact in many places. Examples of this are the following verses:

﴿ قُلْ يَا أَيُّهَا النَّاسُ إِنِّي رَسُولُ اللَّهِ إِلَيْكُمْ جَمِيعًا الَّذِي لَهُ مُلْكُ السَّمَاوَاتِ
وَالْأَرْضِ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا هُوَ يُحْيِي وَيُمِيتُ فَأَسْمُوا بِاللَّهِ وَرَسُولِهِ النَّبِيُّ الْأُمِّيَّ
الَّذِي يُؤْمَرُ بِاللَّهِ وَكَلِمَاتِهِ وَاتَّبِعُوهُ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَهْتَدُونَ ﴾ (الاعراف ١٥٨)

"Say: "O men! I am sent unto you all, as the Messenger of Allah, to Whom belongs the dominion of the heavens and the earth. There is no god but He. It is He Who gives both life and death. So believe in Allah and His Messenger, the unlettered Prophet, who believed in Allah and His Words, follow him that you would be guided *" (7: 158)
And

﴿ وَمَا أَرْسَلْنَاكَ إِلَّا رَحْمَةً لِّلْعَالَمِينَ ﴾ (الانباء ١٠٧)

"We have sent you not but as a mercy for all creatures *" (21: 107)

Since the Messenger of Allah ﷺ was sent to all humanity he was given a Book suited to address humanity until the end of time. He was given the Noble Koran, which is applicable to any society and under any circumstances, no matter how advanced it is.

One of the sayings of the Prophet ﷺ reads as follows:

عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: قَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ: "مَا مِنْ الْأَنْبِيَاءِ بِيَّ إِلَّا أُعْطِيَ مِنَ
الْآيَاتِ مَا مِثْلُهُ أَمِنْ عَلَيْهِ النَّاسُ وَإِنَّمَا كُلُّ الَّذِي أُوتِيَتْهُ وَحْيًا أَوْحَاهُ اللَّهُ إِلَيْهِ
فَلَرْجُو أَنْ أَكُونَ أَكْثَرُهُمْ تَابِعًا يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ". البخاري.

Narrated Abu-Huraira رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "There was no Prophet among the Prophets but he was given miracles because of which the people would believe in

him, but what I have been given is the Divine Inspiration that Allah has revealed to me. So, I hope that my followers will be more than those of any other Prophet on the Day of Resurrection.” (Bukhari)

This Hadith shows plainly how modest the Messenger of Allah ﷺ was, as he was given innumerable material miracles besides the Noble Koran. Some of them are confirmed by the Noble Koran and some others are confirmed by the authentic Hadiths. Allah ﷻ says:

﴿ اقتربت الساعة واشقق القمر ﴾ (القمر ١)

“The Hour has drawn near, and the moon has been cleft asunder. *” (54: 1)

The people of Mecca asked the Prophet Muhammad ﷺ to give them a sign as a proof of his Prophethood. So Allah ﷻ caused the moon to split.

Another sign was the Smoke. Allah ﷻ says

﴿ فارتقب يوم تأتي السماء بدخان مبين ﴾ (الدخان ١٠)

“Then wait you for the Day when the sky will bring forth a visible smoke. *” (44: 10)

Abdullah ibn Mas'oud said: ‘When the Qoraysh showed enmity to the Messenger of Allah ﷺ and persisted in hurting him and his followers, he invoked Allah ﷻ against them that they would suffer famine like that of the Prophet of Allah Joseph عليه السلام. His invocation was granted until they were eating bones and dead animals. They used to raise their eyes to heaven, but they saw nothing but Smoke.’

Sunna contains the following Hadiths

Riyadhos-Saliheen (The Meadows of the Righteous)
(Abridged)

عن عبد الله رضي الله عنه قال: كنا مع الأيآت بركة وأنتم تحذونها تخويفاً كنا مع رسول الله ﷺ في سفر فقل الماء فقال: اطلبوا فضة من ماء. فجاءوا بإمام فيه ماء قليل فأدخل يده في الإناء ثم قال: "حي على الطهور المبارك والبركة من الله." فلقد رأيت الماء ينبع من بين أصابع رسول الله ﷺ ولقد كنا نسمع تسبيح الطعام وهو يؤكل. البخاري.

Narrated Abdullah رضي الله عنه "We used to consider miracles as Allah's Blessings, but you people consider them to be a warning. Once we were with Allah's Messenger ﷺ on a journey, and we ran short of water. He said: "Bring the water [that you have] remaining with you." The people brought a container containing a little water. He placed his hand in it and said: "Come to the blessed water and the blessing is from Allah." I saw the water flowing from the fingers of Allah's Messenger ﷺ and no doubt, we used to hear meals (food) glorifying Allah, when it was being eaten (by him)." (Bukhari) And

عن جابر بن عبد الله رضي الله عنه قال: كان جدع يقوم إليه النبي ﷺ فلما وضع له المنبر سمعنا للجدع مثل أصوات العشار حتى برز النبي ﷺ فوضع يده عليه. البخاري.

Narrated Jaber ibn Abdullah: "The Prophet ﷺ used to stand on the stump of a date-palm tree (while delivering the sermon). When the first Minbar (pulpit) was made and replaced the stump we heard that stump crying like a pregnant camel until the Prophet ﷺ came down from the Minbar and placed his hand over it (and it kept quiet)." (Bukhari)

At the same time, this Hadith (i.e. the Hadith concerning the miracles given to the Prophets) makes the

challenge directly, straightforwardly, and succinctly to all people to produce the like of even the shortest chapter of the Noble Koran. Consequently, it says nothing about the other miracles given to our Messenger ﷺ.

In other words, the Hadith did not mention the other marvelous acts that were done by the Messenger of Allah ﷺ, such as the gushing forth of water between his fingers and the glorifying of the pebbles in his hands, because the people at that time had not got the tools necessary for such acts.

It explicitly says to them: "Utterance is the easiest mission to man." A man could speak for hours, but he could not bear to work for seconds. This is the Noble Koran, the spoken speech. Try to imitate it or produce the like of it because you are equipped with the tools of utterance, i.e. the tongue, two lips, a larynx vocal cords, intellect and reason.

Had they been able to imitate any portion of the Noble Koran, they could have so done and spared the deaths that befell them, the injuries they received, and the endless effort they exerted vainly.

This shows that the Noble Koran was the miracle given to the Messenger of Allah, Muhammad ﷺ, as a proof to his being a Messenger sent to humanity. It shows clearly that it is inimitable.

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said as.

عن أبي هريرة رضي الله عنه قال: قال النبي ﷺ: "ما من الأنبياء نبي إلا أعطي من الآيات ما مثله آمن عليه البشر، وإنما كان الذي أوتيته وحياً أوحاه الله إليّ، فأرجو أن أكون أكثرهم تابعاً يوم القيامة." البخاري.

Narrated by Abu Huraira ؓ: 'The Prophet ﷺ said "There was no Prophet among the Prophets except that he was given miracles because of which the people would have belief, but what I have been given is the Divine Inspiration that Allah has revealed to me So I hope that my followers will be more than those of any other Prophet on the Day of Resurrection " (Bukhari)

Careful study of this Hadith shows that the Messenger of Allah ﷺ used the passive voice as to the miracle (and other miracles) given to him and the miracles given to his brothers of the Prophets We notice the verbs that mean **"except that he was given,"** and **"but what I was given,"** to clear any doubt and to establish by every way possible the fact that no Prophet is able to produce a miracle on his own It is only Allah ﷻ, the One Who supports His Prophets and Messengers therewith

Consequently, no one should think that what the previous Messengers demonstrated by the way of miracles and what their last, our Messenger Muhammad ﷺ, demonstrated by way of miracles should raise them up from the status of humanity to Divinity. They were but human beings who produced nothing by themselves. They were given those miracles out of Allah's mercy and bounty.

For this reason, the Noble Koran stresses this in many places. Some examples of this are:

﴿ إِذْ قَالَ اللَّهُ يَا عِيسَى ابْنُ مَرْيَمَ ادْكُرْ نِعْمَتِي عَلَيْكَ وَعَلَىٰ وَالِدَتِكَ إِذْ
أَوْثَقْنَاكَ بِالرُّوحِ الْقُدُسِ تُكَلِّمُ النَّاسَ فِي الْمَهْدِ وَكَهْلًا وَإِذْ عَلَّمْنَاكَ الْكِتَابَ
وَالْحِكْمَةَ وَالتَّوْرَةَ وَالْإِنْجِيلَ وَإِذْ تَخْلُقُ مِنَ الطِّينِ كَهَيْئَةِ الطَّيْرِ بِإِذْنِي فَتَنفُخُ
فِيهَا فَتَكُونُ طَيْرًا بِإِذْنِي وَتُبْرِئُ الْأَكْمَةَ وَالْأَنْثَرَصَ بِإِذْنِي وَإِذْ تُخْرِجُ الْمَوْتَىٰ

يَا يَسَىٰ وَإِذْ كُنْتَ بَيْنَ يَدَيْ إِبْرَاهِيمَ عَكَ إِذْ جَنَّتْهُمْ بِالْبَيْتَاتِ فَقَالَ لَأُدينَ كَفَرُوا مِنْهُمْ إِنَّ هَذَا إِلَّا سِحْرٌ مُّبِينٌ ﴿١١٠﴾ (المائدة ١١٠)

"And remember when Allah will say: "O Jesus the son of Mary! Remember My Favor to you and to your mother. Behold! I strengthened you with the Ruhul-Qudus (Gabriel) so that you spoke to the people in the cradle and in maturity Behold! I taught you the Book, Wisdom, the Torah, and Al Injeel And behold! You make out of clay, as it were, the figure of a bird with My leave, and you breathe into it, and it becomes a bird with My leave, and you heal those born blind and the lepers with My leave And behold! You bring forth the dead with My leave And behold! I restrained the Children of Israel from you (when they resolved to kill you) when you showed them the clear signs, and the non-believers among them said, "This is nothing but evident magic " *" (5: 110)

(Note that the words in bold-letters show that what Jesus ﷺ offered to his people was a pure favor from Allah ﷻ to him)

Thus, no one should think that such acts make one a god or the son of God as has been falsely claimed. Speaking about the miracle given to the Prophet of Allah, Saleh ﷺ, Allah ﷻ says:

﴿ وَمَا مَنَعَنَا أَنْ نُرْسِلَ بِالْآيَاتِ إِلَّا أَنْ كَذَّبَ بِهَا الْأَوَّلُونَ وَآتَيْنَا ثَمُودَ النَّاقَةَ مُنْصَرَّةً فَظَلَمُوا بِهَا وَمَا نُرْسِلُ بِالْآيَاتِ إِلَّا تَخْوِيفًا ﴾ (الاسراء ٥٩)

" ..And We sent the camel to the Thamood to open their eyes, but they treated her wrongfully. We only sent the signs by way of terror (and as warnings from evil). *" (17: 59)

The camel, the miracle of the Messenger of Allah Saleh عليه السلام, was an abnormal one; it was brought forth from a rock and it used to give milk to all of his people. It is crystal clear that the camel was not created by the Messenger of Allah, Saleh عليه السلام, its creator was Allah ﷻ, the Best One to create.

The miracles given to the Messenger of Allah, Moses عليه السلام did not raise him to the same position as the worshipped God. The Noble Koran states that he was given nine signs to prove that he was sent as a Messenger to the Children of Israel. Allah ﷻ says:

﴿ وَلَقَدْ آتَيْنَا مُوسَى تَمَنِّعَ آيَاتٍ بَيِّنَاتٍ فَاَسْأَلُ بَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ إِذْ جَاءَهُمْ فَقَالَ لَهُ فِرْعَوْنُ يَا أَيُّهَا الْمَلِكُ مَا مَشَئُورًا ﴾ (الاسراء ١٠١)

To Moses We did give nine clear signs. Ask then the Children of Israel, when he came to them, Pharaoh said to him. "O Moses! I think that you are indeed bewitched." **
(17: 101)

These nine signs are detailed in a Hadith narrated by Ibn Abbas, in which he says:

عن ابن عباس قوله: وَلَقَدْ آتَيْنَا مُوسَى تَمَنِّعَ آيَاتٍ بَيِّنَاتٍ قَالَ: التَّمَنُّعُ الْآيَاتُ الْبَيِّنَاتُ: يَدُهُ وَعَصَاهُ وَلِسَانُهُ وَالْبَحْرُ وَالطُّوفَانُ وَالْجَرَادُ وَالْقُمَّلُ وَالضَّفَادِعُ وَالْذَّمُ آيَاتٌ مُفَصَّلَاتٌ.

Narrated Ibn Abbas: "The nine signs were his hand (Moses' hand), his stick, his tongue, the sea, the flood, the grasshoppers, the lice, the frogs, and the blood."

We would like to mention here the fact confirmed by the Koran, - i.e. the illiteracy of the Messenger of Allah, Muhammad ﷺ. He was never able to read nor could he

write. He could not even sign his name. So he had a ring with the words: "Muhammad is Allah's Messenger," to make his seal upon his . The following verses are sufficient as examples to substantiate his illiteracy. The verses numbered 48 - 49 of chapter number 29, in addition to other verses, support this fact. They say:

"Neither did you (O Muhammad! ﷺ) read any book before it (this Koran), nor did you write any book (whatsoever) with your right hand. In that case, indeed, the followers of falsehood might have doubted. * Nay, but they, the clear Ayat (i.e. the description and the qualities of Prophet Muhammad ﷺ written in the Torah and Al Injeel) are preserved in the breasts of those who have been given knowledge (among the people of the Scriptures). And none but the wrongdoers deny our Ayat (proofs, evidences, verses, lessons, signs, revelations, etc.). **" And

﴿ الَّذِينَ يَتَّبِعُونَ الرَّسُولَ النَّبِيَّ الْأُمِّيَّ الَّذِي يَجِدُونَهُ مَكْتُوبًا عِنْدَهُمْ فِي السُّورَةِ وَالْإِنْجِيلِ يَأْمُرُهُمْ بِالْمَعْرُوفِ وَيَنْهَاهُمْ عَنِ الْمُنْكَرِ وَيُخِلُّ لَهُمُ الطَّيِّبَاتِ وَيُحَرِّمُ عَلَيْهِمُ الْفَبَاتِ وَيُصْغِعْ عَنْهُمْ إِصْرَهُمْ وَالْأَغْلَالَ الَّتِي كَانَتْ عَلَيْهِمْ فَاَلَّذِينَ آمَنُوا بِهِ وَعَزَّرُوهُ وَنَصَرُوهُ وَاتَّبَعُوا النُّورَ الَّذِي أُنْزِلَ مَعَهُ أُولَئِكَ هُمُ الْمُفْلِحُونَ ﴾
(الأعراف ١٥٧)

"Those who follow the Messenger, the unlettered Prophet, whom they find mentioned in their own (Scriptures) - in the Torah and Injeel - for he commands them what is just and forbids them what is evil, he allows them as lawful what is wholesome and prohibits them from what is bad (and impure), he releases them from their heavy burdens and from the yokes that are upon them. So, it is those who believe in him, honor him, help him, and

follow the Light that is sent down with him, it is they who will prosper.*" (7: 157)

With such verses, the Noble Koran argues with the people of understanding Had he (Muhammad) ﷺ, been a learned man and had he been able to read and write, then in that case the gossipers in the market-places might have had some justification to doubt his claim that the Noble Koran was Allah's Word."

This is sufficient and now let us read what Imam Al-Nawawi compiled.]

٥١٣- عَنْ عَائِشَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهَا، عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ: (مَنْ لَدِيَ يَقْرَأُ الْقُرْآنَ، وَهُوَ حَافِظٌ لَهُ، مَعَ السَّقَرَةِ الْكِرَامِ الْبَرَّةِ، وَمَنْ لَدِيَ يَقْرَأُ، وَهُوَ يَتَعَاهَدُهُ، وَهُوَ عَلَيْهِ شَدِيدٌ، طَهُ أَجْرًا). - رواه البخاري.

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said as:

513 Narrated by A'isha ,may Allah bless her soul 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "The person who recites the Koran and masters it by heart, will be with the honorable and obedient scribes (angels in heaven) And the person who exerts diligent efforts to learn it by heart, and recites it with great difficulty, will have a double reward.'" (Bukhari)

٥١٤- حَدِيثُ الْبَرَاءِ بْنِ عَازِبٍ قَرَأَ رَجُلٌ لَلْكَهْفِ، وَفِي الدَّارِ الدَّلَّةُ، فَجَعَلَتْ تَقْرَأُ، فَسَلَّمَ، فَإِذَا صَبَاةٌ أَوْ سَحَابَةٌ غَشِيَتْهُ فَذَكَرَهُ لِلنَّبِيِّ ﷺ، فَقَالَ اقْرَأْ فَلَانِ هِيَ السَّكِينَةُ بَرَكْتَ لِلْقُرْآنِ أَوْ تَرَكْتَ لِلْقُرْآنِ أخرجہ البخاري.

514. Narrated Al-Bara'a ibn Azib: 'A man recited Surat Al-Kahf (the chapter entitled The Cave) in a house where there was a (riding) animal It started shying. When the

man finished his prayer with At-Tasleem a mist or a cloud hovered over him. The man informed the Prophet ﷺ of that and the Prophet ﷺ said: "O so and so! Recite, for this (mist or cloud) was the tranquility, a sign of peace and reassurance along with angels descended for the recitation of the Koran." (Bukhari)

٥١٥- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ إِسْمَاعِيلَ أَخْبَرَنَا هِشَامُ بْنُ إِسْمَاعِيلَ أَبُو عَبْدِ الْمَلِكِ الْعَطَّارِ حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ شُعَيْبٍ حَدَّثَنَا إِبْرَاهِيمُ بْنُ سُلَيْمَانَ عَنْ الْوَلِيدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ أَنَّهُ حَدَّثَهُمْ عَنْ جُبَيْرِ بْنِ نَعْفَرٍ عَنْ نُوَّاسِ بْنِ سَمْعَانَ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ يَأْتِي الْقُرْآنُ وَأَهْلُهُ الَّذِينَ يَعْمَلُونَ بِهِ فِي الدُّنْيَا تَقْدُمُهُ سُورَةُ الْبَقَرَةِ وَأَلْ عَمْرَأَنَ قَالَ نُوَّاسٌ وَضُرِبَ لُهُمَا رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ ثَلَاثَةُ أَمْثَالٍ مَا نَمْسِيَتُهُنَّ بَعْدَ قَالَ تَأْتِيَانِ كَأَنَّهُمَا غَوَابَتَانِ وَبَيْنَهُمَا شَرْقٌ أَوْ كَأَنَّهُمَا غَمَامَتَانِ سَوْدَاوَانِ أَوْ كَأَنَّهُمَا ظُلَّةٌ مِنْ طَيْرٍ صَوَافٍ تَجْلَدَانِ عَنْ صَاحِبَيْهِمَا وَفِي السَّجَابِ عَنْ بَرِيدَةَ وَأَبِي أُمَامَةَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْنٍ هَذَا حَدِيثٌ غَرِيبٌ مِنْ هَذَا لَوْجُهُ وَمَعْنَى هَذَا الْحَدِيثِ عِنْدَ أَهْلِ الْعِلْمِ أَنَّهُ يَجِيءُ ثَوَابُ قِرَائَتِهِ كَذَا فَصَّرَ بَعْضُ أَهْلِ الْعِلْمِ هَذَا الْحَدِيثَ وَمَا يُشَبِّهُ هَذَا مِنَ الْأَحَادِيثِ أَنَّهُ يَجِيءُ ثَوَابُ قِرَاءَةِ الْقُرْآنِ وَفِي حَدِيثِ النُّوَاسِ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ مَا يَذُلُّ عَلَى مَا فَصَّرُوا إِذْ قَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ وَأَهْلُهُ الَّذِينَ يَعْمَلُونَ بِهِ فِي الدُّنْيَا عَلَى هَذَا دَلَالَةٌ أَنَّهُ يَجِيءُ ثَوَابُ الْعَمَلِ *

515 Narrated Nawwas ibn Sama'an: "The Prophet ﷺ said: "(The reward of reciting the Koran) for those who used to recite it and act upon its commandments is led by (the reward of reciting) Surat Al- Baqarah and Surat Al-Imran." Nawwas said: "The Messenger of Allah ﷺ coined three similes for them that I did not forget. He said. "They will come like two clouds with the sun in between them,

like two black clouds, or like flocks of flying birds that stretch their wings in the air, and they will argue for their reader.” (At-Termizi)

٥١٦- حَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو عَوَالَةَ عَنْ قَتَادَةَ عَنْ أَنَسٍ عَنْ أَبِي مُوسَى الْأَشْعَرِيِّ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ مَثَلُ الْمُؤْمِنِ الَّذِي يَقْرَأُ الْقُرْآنَ كَمَثَلِ الْأَثْرِئَجَةِ رِيحُهَا طَيِّبٌ وَطَعْمُهَا طَيِّبٌ وَمَثَلُ الْمُؤْمِنِ الَّذِي لَا يَقْرَأُ الْقُرْآنَ كَمَثَلِ الثَّمَرَةِ لَا رِيحَ لَهَا وَطَعْمُهَا حُلْوٌ وَمَثَلُ الْمُنَافِقِ الَّذِي يَقْرَأُ الْقُرْآنَ كَمَثَلِ الرِّيحِ حَادٍ رِيحُهَا طَيِّبٌ وَطَعْمُهَا مُرٌّ وَمَثَلُ الْمُنَافِقِ الَّذِي لَا يَقْرَأُ الْقُرْآنَ كَمَثَلِ الْحَنْظَلَةِ رِيحُهَا مُرٌّ وَطَعْمُهَا مُرٌّ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَقَدْ رَوَاهُ شُعْبَةُ عَنْ قَتَادَةَ أَيْضًا *

516. Narrated Abu-Musa Al-Asha'ari: "The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "The simile of the believer who recites the Koran (well) (and acts upon its commandments) is like the lemon. Its taste is sweet and its smell is sweet. The simile of the believer who does not recite the Koran (constantly) (but he acts on its commandments) is like a dried date. It has no smell but its taste is sweet. The simile of the hypocrite who recites the Koran is like basil. Its smell is good and its taste is bitter. And the simile of the hypocrite who does not recite the Koran is like the colocynth. Its smell is malodorous and its taste is bitter." (At-Termizi)

٥١٧- حَدَّثَنَا ابْنُ أَبِي عُمَرَ حَدَّثَنَا سُفْيَانُ حَدَّثَنَا الزُّهْرِيُّ عَنْ سَالِمٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ لَا خَيْرَ إِلَّا فِي اثْنَتَيْنِ رَجُلٌ آتَاهُ اللَّهُ مَا لَا فُتُوَ يَنْفَقُ مِنْهُ آتَاءَ اللَّيْلِ وَآتَاءَ النَّهَارِ وَرَجُلٌ آتَاهُ اللَّهُ الْقُرْآنَ فَهُوَ يَقُومُ بِهِ آتَاءَ اللَّيْلِ وَآتَاءَ النَّهَارِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَقَدْ رَوَاهُ ابْنُ مَسْعُودٍ وَأَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ نَحْوُ هَذَا *

517 Narrated Ibn Omar : 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said "There should not be envy¹ (competition in righteousness) except in two things. A man whom Allah ﷻ has given wealth and he spends it (in Allah's Cause) during the hours of the night and during the hours of the day, and a man whom Allah ﷻ has given knowledge of the Koran and he recites it during some hours of the night and some hours of the day.'" (At-Termizi)

٥١٨- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ بَشَّارٍ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو بَكْرٍِ الْحَنْفِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا الصُّعْكَانُ بْنُ عُثْمَانَ عَنْ أَيُّوبَ بْنِ مُوسَى قَالَ سَمِعْتُ مُحَمَّدَ بْنَ كَعْبٍ الْقُرْظِيَّ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ عَبْدَ اللَّهِ بْنَ مَسْعُودٍ يَقُولُ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ مَنْ قَرَأَ حَرْفًا مِنْ كِتَابِ اللَّهِ فَلَهُ بِهِ حَسَنَةٌ وَالْحَسَنَةُ بِعَشْرِ أَمْثَالِهَا لَا أَقُولُ الْم حَرْفٌ وَلَكِنْ أَلِفٌ حَرْفٌ وَلاَمٌ حَرْفٌ وَمِيمٌ حَرْفٌ وَيُرْوَى هَذَا الْحَدِيثُ مِنْ غَيْرِ هَذَا الْوَجْهِ عَنْ ابْنِ مَسْعُودٍ وَرَوَاهُ أَبُو الْأَخْوَصِ عَنْ ابْنِ مَسْعُودٍ رَفَعَهُ بَعْضُهُمْ وَوَقَفَهُ بَعْضُهُمْ عَنْ ابْنِ مَسْعُودٍ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ غَرِيبٌ مِنْ هَذَا الْوَجْهِ سَمِعْتُ قُتَيْبَةَ يَقُولُ بَلَغَنِي أَنَّ مُحَمَّدَ بْنَ كَعْبٍ الْقُرْظِيَّ وَلَدَ فِي حَيَاةِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ وَمُحَمَّدُ بْنُ كَعْبٍ يُكْنَى أَبَا حَمْرَةَ *

518. Narrated Abdullah ibn Mas'oud 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said. "He that read a letter (Harf) of the Book of Allah would have a ten-fold reward of a good deed of I do not say that Alif Lââm Mêcêm is a letter (Harf), but Alif

¹ The word *hasad* here means that one should not hope or long for anything except these two things. *hasad* in Arabic literally means longing to deprive others from the blessings that they were favored with. This was forbidden by Islam

is a letter (Harf), Lâââm is a letter (Harf), and Mêêêm is a letter (Harf)².” (At-Termizi)

٥١٩- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ غِيَالٍ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو دَاوُدَ الْحَقَرِيُّ وَأَبُو نَعْمٍ عَنْ سُفْيَانَ عَنْ عَاصِمِ بْنِ أَبِي النَّجُودِ عَنْ زُرِّ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَمْرٍو عَنْ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ يُقَالُ لِصَاحِبِ الْقُرْآنِ اقْرَأْ وَارْتَقِ وَرَتَلَ كَمَا كُنْتَ تَرْتَلُ فِي الدُّنْيَا فَإِنَّ مَرَاتَكَ عِنْدَ آخِرِ آيَةٍ تَقْرَأُ بِهَا قَالَ أَبُو عِيْنٍ هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ حَدَّثَنَا بُدَارٌ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنُ مُهْدِيٍّ عَنْ سُفْيَانَ عَنْ عَاصِمٍ بِهَذَا الْإِسْنَادِ نَحْوَهُ •

519. Narrated Abdullah ibn Amr ‘The Prophet ﷺ said “It will be said to the reader of the Koran (who had memorized it and acted upon it) ‘Read, ascend, and recite as you used to recite in life for your status will be as high as the last verse you recite’” (At-Termizi)

٥٢٠- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُنِيعٍ حَدَّثَنَا جَرِيرٌ عَنْ قَابُوسَ بْنِ أَبِي طَلْحَانَ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ إِنَّ الَّذِي لَيْسَ فِي جَوْفِهِ شَيْءٌ مِنَ الْقُرْآنِ كَالْبَيْتِ الْخَرِبِ قَالَ هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ •

520 Narrated Ibn Abbas ‘The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said “He that has no portion of the Koran in his heart is like the ruined house.” (At-Termizi)

* * *

² 'Al Harf' translated here as 'a letter' can refer either to a letter of the alphabet, a complete sentence, a word, or a word that has various forms.

١٦٧- باب في الأمر بتعهد القرآن والتحذير من التعرض للنسيان

Chapter (١٦٧)

**About Ordering the Recitation of the
Koran Regularly and Warning against Forgetting it**

٥٢١- حديث أبي موسى، عن النبي ﷺ، قال: تَعَاهَدُوا الْقُرْآنَ، فَوَالَّذِي نَفْسِي بِيَدِهِ لَهُوَ أَشَدُّ نَفْصَتًا مِنَ الْإِبِلِ فِي عَقْلِهَا أَخْرَجَهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ as said:

521 Narrated by Abdullah ﷺ: 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "It is a bad thing that some of you say 'I have forgotten such and such Verse of the Koran,' for indeed, he has been caused to forget it. So you must keep on reciting the Koran because it escapes from the hearts of men faster than the camels do (when they are released from their ropes)."' (Bukhari)

٥٢٢- عَنْ ابْنِ عُمَرَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا: أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ: (إِنَّمَا مَثَلُ صَاحِبِ الْقُرْآنِ كَمَثَلِ صَاحِبِ الْإِبِلِ الْمُعْقَلَةِ: إِنْ عَاهَدَ عَلَيْهَا أَمْسَكَهَا، وَإِنْ أَطْلَقَهَا ذَهَبَتْ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

522. Narrated Ibn Omar . 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "The example of the person who memorizes the Koran by heart is like the owner of tied camels. If he keeps them tied, he will control them, but if he releases them, they will run away.'" (Bukhari)

* * *

١٦٨- باب في استحباب تحسين الصوت بالقراءة

Chapter (168)

About Enhancing One's

Voicewhile Reciting the Koran

٥٢٣- حديث أبي هريرة رضي الله عنه، أنه كان يقول: قال رسول الله ﷺ: لَمْ يَأْنِ لِلنَّبِيِّ أَنْ يَتَعَنَّى بِالْقُرْآنِ يُرِيدُ يَجْهَرُ بِهِ أَخْرَجَهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

523. Narrated Abu-Huraira ؓ: 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "Allah ﷻ does not allow for anything as He allows the Prophet ﷺ to recite the Koran in a nice singing pleasant tone." The sub-narrator (Abu- Salama) said: 'It means, reciting it aloud.' (Bukhari)

٥٢٤- عَنْ أَبِي مُوسَى رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ، عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ لَهُ: (يَا أَبَا مُوسَى، لَقَدْ أُوتِيتَ مَزْمَارًا مِنْ مَرَامِيرِ آلِ دَاوُدَ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

524 Abu-Musa ؓ narrated that the Prophet ﷺ said to him: "O Abu- Musa! You have been gifted with a voice as nice as that of the family of David " (Bukhari)

٥٢٥- عَنْ قُبْرَاءَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: أَنَّ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ كَانَ فِي سَفَرٍ، فَقَرَأَ فِي الْعِشَاءِ فِي إِحْدَى الرَّكَعَتَيْنِ، بِ (الْقَيْنِ وَالزَيْتُونِ).

وهي رواية أخرى قال: وما سمعتُ أحدًا أحسن صوتًا منه، أو قراءة. رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

525. Narrated Al Bara'a ؓ 'On a journey, the Prophet ﷺ recited Wa Al-Teen Wa Al-Zaytoon (chapter number 95) in Al-isha ' Prayer.' In another quotation he said: 'I

never heard a sweeter voice or a better way of recitation than that of the Prophet ﷺ (Bukhari)

٥٢٦- عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ مَسْعُودٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: قَالَ لِي النَّبِيُّ ﷺ: (اقْرَأْ عَلَيَّ). قُلْتُ: اقْرَأْ عَلَيْكَ وَعَلَيْكَ أَنْزَلَ قَالَ: (وَأَبْنِي أَحَبُّ أَنْ أَسْمَعَهُ مِنْ غَيْرِي). فَقَرَأْتُ عَلَيْهِ سُورَةَ النِّسَاءِ، حَتَّى بَلَغْتُ: ﴿ فَكَيْفَ إِذَا جِئْنَا مِنْ كُلِّ أُمَّةٍ بِشَهِيدٍ وَجِئْنَا بِكَ عَلَى هَؤُلَاءِ شَهِيدًا ﴾ . (النساء ٤١) قَالَ: (أَمْسِكْ). فَبَادَا عَيْنَاهُ تَذْرِفَانِ. رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

526. Narrated Abdullah ibn Mas'oud ؓ The Prophet ﷺ said to me "Recite (of the Koran) for me " I said: "Shall I recite it to you although it had been revealed to you?" He said: "I like to hear (the Koran) from others." So I recited Surat Al-Nisa'a (chapter number 4) until I reached the verse that says: "How (will it be) then, when We bring from each nation a witness and We bring you (O Muhammad!) a witness against these people? *" (4: 41) Thereupon, the Prophet ﷺ said: "Stop!" Abdullah said: 'And behold, his eyes were overflowing with tears.' (Bukhari)

١٦٩ - باب في الحث على سور و آيات مخصوصة

Chapter(169)

About Recommending

Some Chapters of the Koran

٥٢٧- عَنْ أَبِي سَعِيدٍ بْنِ الْمَعْلَى ؓ قَالَ: كُنْتُ أَصَلِّي فِي الْمَسْجِدِ، فَدَعَانِي رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ فَلَمْ أَجِبْهُ، فَقُلْتُ: يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ، إِنِّي كُنْتُ أَصَلِّي، فَقَالَ: (أَلَمْ يَقُلِ اللَّهُ: (اسْتَجِيبُوا لِلَّهِ وَلِلرَّسُولِ إِذَا دَعَاكُمْ لِمَا يُحْيِيكُمْ)). ثُمَّ قَالَ لِي:

(لأعظمك سورة هي أعظم السور في القرآن، قيل إن تخرج من المسجد). ثم أخذ بيدي، فلما أركب أن يخرج، قلت له: ألم تقل: (لأعظمك سورة هي أعظم سورة في القرآن) قال: (الحمد لله رب العالمين) هي المستغنى المتاني، والقرآن العظيم الذي أوتيته. رواه البخاري.

527 Narrated Abu- Sa'eed ibn Al-Moa'alla ؓ: 'While I was offering the prayer in the mosque, Allah's Messenger ﷺ called out to me, but I did not respond to him. (When I finished my prayer) I said: "O Allah's Messenger! I was offering the prayer " He said: "Has not Allah said:

﴿ يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا اسْتَجِيبُوا لِلَّهِ وَلِلرَّسُولِ إِذَا دَعَاكُمْ لِمَا يُحْيِيكُمْ وَاعْلَمُوا أَنَّ اللَّهَ يَحُولُ بَيْنَ الْمَرْءِ وَقَلْبِهِ وَأَنَّهُ إِلَيْهِ تُحْشَرُونَ ﴾ (الأنفال ٢٤)

"O you who believe! Respond to Allah (by obeying Him) and to (His) Messenger when he calls you to what will give you life, and know that Allah comes in between a person and his heart (He prevents an evil person to decide anything). And verily to Him you shall (all) be gathered *" (8: 24)

Abu- Sa'eed ibn Al-Moa'alla said: 'Then the Messenger of Allah ﷺ said to me: "Before you leave the mosque, I will teach you a Sura that is the greatest Sura in the Koran. Then he took hold of my hand, and when he intended to leave (the mosque) I said to him: "Did you not say: "I will teach you a Sura that is the greatest Sura in the Koran?" He said. "Al hamd lillah Rabbil Alameen (All the praises and thanks belong to Allah, the Lord of Al- Alameen (All that exists) chapter number 1, Surat Al-Fatiha) that is Al-Sab'a Al-Mathanee (the seven most repeatedly recited Verses) and the Grand Koran that has been revealed to me.'" (Bukhari)

٥٢٨ عَنْ أَبِي سَعِيدٍ الْخُدْرِيِّ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: لَنْ رَجُلًا سَمِعَ رَجُلًا يَقْرَأُ: ﴿قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ﴾ . يَزِيدُهَا، فَلَمَّا أَصْبَحَ جَاءَ إِلَى رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ﷺ فَذَكَرَ ذَلِكَ لَهُ، وَكَانَ الرَّجُلُ يَتَقَالِبُهَا، فَقَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ: (وَالَّذِي نَفْسِي بِيَدِهِ، إِنَّهَا لَتَعْدِلُ ثُلُثَ الْقُرْآنِ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

528. Narrated Abu- Sa'eed Al-Khudri رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: 'A man heard another man reciting Surat Al-Ikhlās (chapter number 112) that says: "Say (O Muhammad!): He is Allah, (the) One," * repeated. The next morning he came to Allah's Messenger ﷺ and informed him About it as if he thought that it was not enough to recite At that Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "By Him in Whose Hand my life is, this Sura is equal to one third of the Koran!" (Bukhari)

٥٢٩- وَعَنْ أَبِي سَعِيدٍ الْخُدْرِيِّ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: قَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ لِأَصْحَابِهِ: (أَيْعَجِبُ أَحَدُكُمْ أَنْ يَقْرَأَ ثُلُثَ الْقُرْآنِ فِي لَيْلَةٍ). فَشَقَّ ذَلِكَ عَلَيْهِمْ وَقَالُوا: لَيْسَ يُطَبِّقُ ذَلِكَ يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ فَقَالَ: (اللَّهُ الْوَاحِدُ ثُلُثُ الْقُرْآنِ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

529 Narrated Abu- Sa'eed Al-Khudri رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: 'The Prophet ﷺ said to his companions: "Is it difficult for any of you to recite one third of the Koran every night?"' Abu- Sa'eed said: 'It seemed as if this suggestion was difficult for them so they said: "Who among us has the power to do so, O Allah's Messenger"' Allah Messenger ﷺ replied: "It is: 'Allah (the) One, the Self Sufficient Master Whom all creatures need ' * (112) is equal to one third of the Koran.'" (Bukhari)

٥٣٠- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ إِسْمَاعِيلَ حَدَّثَنَا إِسْمَاعِيلُ بْنُ أَبِي أُوَيْسٍ حَدَّثَنَا عِنْدَ
الْعَرِيزِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عُمَرَ عَنْ ثَابِتِ بْنِ أَنَسٍ أَنَّ
مَالِكًا قَالَ كَانَ رَجُلٌ مِنَ الْأَنْصَارِ يَوْمُهُمْ فِي مَسْجِدٍ قِبَاءَ فَكَانَ كُلَّمَا افْتَتَحَ
سُورَةً يَقْرَأُ لَهَا فِي الصَّلَاةِ فَقَرَأَ بِهَا افْتَتَحَ يَقُولُ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ حَتَّى يَفْرُغَ
مِنْهَا ثُمَّ يَقْرَأُ بِسُورَةٍ أُخْرَى مِنْهَا وَكَانَ يَصْنَعُ ذَلِكَ فِي كُلِّ رَكْعَةٍ فَكَلَّمَهُ
أَصْحَابُهُ فَقَالُوا إِنَّكَ تَقْرَأُ بِهَذِهِ السُّورَةِ ثُمَّ لَا تَرَى لَهَا تُجْزِئُكَ حَتَّى تَقْرَأَ
بِسُورَةٍ أُخْرَى فَإِنَّمَا لَنْ تَقْرَأَ بِهَا وَإِنَّمَا لَنْ تَدْعَاهَا وَتَقْرَأَ بِسُورَةٍ أُخْرَى قَالَ مَا
لَنَا بِدَارِكِهَا إِنْ أَحْبَبْتُمْ لَنْ أَوْمَكُم بِهَا فَعَلْتُ وَإِنْ كَرِهْتُمْ تَرَكْتُكُمْ وَكَانُوا
يَرُونَهُ لَفَصْلَتَهُمْ وَكَرِهُوا أَنْ يَوْمَهُمْ غَيْرُهُ فَلَمَّا أَتَاهُمُ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ أَخْبَرُوهُ الْحَبْرُ
فَقَالَ يَا فُلَانُ مَا يَمْنَعُكَ مِمَّا يَأْمُرُ بِهِ أَمْرُكَ وَمَا يَحْذَرُكَ أَنْ تَقْرَأَ هَذِهِ
السُّورَةَ فِي كُلِّ رَكْعَةٍ فَقَالَ يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ إِنِّي أَحْبَبْتُهَا فَقَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ
لِي حُبُّهَا أَذْخَلَكَ الْجَنَّةَ قَالَ لَبِىَّ عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ غَرِيبٌ صَحِيحٌ مِنْ
هَذَا الْقَوْصِ مِنْ حَدِيثِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عُمَرَ عَنْ ثَابِتٍ وَرَوَى مُبَارَكُ بْنُ
فَضَالَةَ عَنْ ثَابِتٍ عَنْ أَنَسٍ أَنَّ رَجُلًا قَالَ يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ إِنِّي أَحْبَبْتُ هَذِهِ
السُّورَةَ قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ فَقَالَ إِنْ حُبَّكَ إِتَاهَا يَدْخُلُكَ الْجَنَّةَ حَدَّثَنَا بِذَلِكَ أَبُو
دَاوُدَ سُلَيْمَانُ بْنُ الْأَشْعَثِ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو الْوَلِيدِ حَدَّثَنَا مُبَارَكُ بْنُ فَضَالَةَ بِهِذَا •

530 Narrated Anas ibn Malek: 'A man of Al-Ansar (the Supporters) used to lead the people in the prayer in the mosque of Qoba'. He used to recite Surat Qol Howallaho 'Ahad after reciting Surat Al-Fatiha and before reciting the chapter after it in each raka'a (of the raka'as where one is ordered to recite both Surat Al-Fatiha and another chapter). The people talked to him concerning this saying: "You recite that Sura (Surat Qol Howallaho 'Ahad), seeing that it does not suffice you, you recite another

chapter after it. Either you should recite it alone or abandon reciting it and recite another chapter." The man said. "I will never abandon reciting it. If you like this, I will lead you in the prayer, otherwise I will not lead you in the prayer." They realized that he was the best among them to lead them in the prayer, so they disliked that someone else beside him should lead them in the prayer. When the Prophet ﷺ came to them they told him the story. The Prophet ﷺ said: "So and so! What prevents you from responding to your companions' advice and what obligates you to recite that Sura in each raka'a?" The man said: "Messenger of Allah! I like that Sura." The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Your love of it has admitted you into Paradise."

٥٣١- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ بَشَّارٍ حَدَّثَنَا يُحْيَى بْنُ سَعِيدٍ حَدَّثَنَا إِسْمَاعِيلُ بْنُ أَبِي خَالِدٍ أَخْبَرَنِي قَيْسُ بْنُ أَبِي حَازِمٍ عَنْ عَقْبَةَ بْنِ عَامِرٍ الْجُهَنِيِّ عَنْ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ قَدْ أُنزِلَ اللَّهُ عَلَيَّ آيَاتٌ لَمْ يَرِ مِثْلُهُنَّ ﴿قُلْ أَعُوذُ بِرَبِّ الْعَلَقِ﴾ إِلَى آخِرِ السُّورَةِ وَ﴿قُلْ أَعُوذُ بِرَبِّ النَّاسِ﴾ إِلَى آخِرِ السُّورَةِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْنٍ هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ *

531. Narrated Oqba ibn Amer Al-Johani: 'The Prophet ﷺ said. "Allah ﷻ has revealed some matchless verses to me. They are Al MoA wwithatayn [113 and 114] ³."

³ These two Suras are matchless as far as seeking refuge from the evils of mankind and jinn is concerned. The Messenger of Allah ﷺ used to invoke Allah ﷻ for protection from these evils with various invocations, but when these two Suras were revealed he clung to them and left whatever invocations besides them. The Hadith is plain evidence against those who claim that the word 'Say' is comprised in the two Soorahs

٥٣٢ حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ بَشَّارٍ حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ جَعْفَرٍ حَدَّثَنَا شُعْبَةُ عَنْ قَتَادَةَ عَنْ غُنَاسٍ الْجَشْنَمِيِّ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ إِنْ سُورَةُ مِنَ الْقُرْآنِ ثَلَاثُونَ آيَةً شَفَعَتْ لِرَجُلٍ حَتَّى غُفِرَ لَهُ وَهِيَ سُورَةُ تَبَارَكَ الَّذِي بِيَدِهِ الْمَلَكُ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ *

532. Narrated Abu-Huraira: 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "Indeed, a thirty-verse chapter of the Koran interceded for a man and he was forgiven. It is Surat Al-Molk "'

٥٣٣- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مَنِيعٍ حَدَّثَنَا جَرِيرٌ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْحَمِيدِ عَنْ مَنْصُورِ بْنِ الْمُعْتَمِرِ عَنْ إِبْرَاهِيمَ بْنِ بَرِيدٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ يَزِيدَ عَنْ أَبِي مَنْصُودٍ الْأَنْصَارِيِّ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ مَنْ قَرَأَ الْآيَتَيْنِ مِنْ آخِرِ سُورَةِ الْبَقَرَةِ فِي لَيْلَةٍ كَفَتَا قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ *

533. Narrated Abu-Mas'oud Al-Ansari: 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "He that recited the last two verses of Surat Al-Baqarah by night will be sufficed⁴."'

⁴ The Hadith shows that reciting these two verses suffices the Muslim. The scholars have different views. Abu-ut the interpretation of the words 'they suffice him'. Some scholars say that it refers to performing the voluntary Night Prayer, basing their opinion on the Marfo'o Hadith narrated by Ibn Mas'oud that says, 'He that recites the two concluding verses of Surat Al-Baqara, they will suffice him for standing in the voluntary Night Prayer for a night.' The second group interprets them as meaning that no devil or evil spirit will come near the house where they are recited for three nights. They base their opinion on the Hadith No. 546. The other views can be summarized by saying that the phrase 'reciting them is sufficient for the Muslim' means that they strengthen his faith because they comprise both faith and good deeds, hence they protect him from evil and Satan's insinuations.

٥٣٤- حَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الْعَزِيزِ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ سَهِيلِ بْنِ أَبِي صَالِحٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ لَا تَجْعَلُوا بُيُوتَكُمْ مَقَابِرَ وَإِنَّ الْبَيْتَ الَّذِي تُقْرَأُ فِيهِ الْبَقْرَةُ لَا يَخْلُقُهُ الشَّيْطَانُ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ *

534 Narrated Abu-Huraira: 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Do not let your houses be like the graves. And indeed, Satan does not enter the house where Surat Al-Baqarah is recited."' (At-Termizi)

٥٣٥ حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عِيْلَانَ حَدَّثَنَا حُسَيْنُ الْجَعْفِيُّ عَنْ زَائِدَةَ عَنْ حَكِيمِ بْنِ جَبْرِ عَنْ أَبِي صَالِحٍ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ لِكُلِّ شَيْءٍ سَلَامٌ وَإِنْ سَلَامَ الْقُرْآنِ سُورَةُ الْبَقْرَةِ وَفِيهَا آيَةٌ هِيَ سَيِّدَةُ آيِ الْقُرْآنِ هِيَ آيَةُ الْكُرْسِيِّ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ غَرِيبٌ لَا نَعْرِفُهُ إِلَّا مِنْ حَدِيثِ حَكِيمِ بْنِ جَبْرِ وَقَدْ تَكَلَّمَ شُعْبَةُ فِي حَكِيمِ بْنِ جَبْرِ وَصَفَقَهُ *

535. Narrated Abu-Huraira: 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Everything has its peak and Surat Al-Baqarah is the peak of the Koran. And indeed, it contains a verse that is the most supreme among the verses of the Koran. It is Ayat al-Kursi (the Verse of the Throne)."' (At-Termizi)

٥٣٦- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ بَشَّارٍ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو أَحْمَدٌ حَدَّثَنَا سُفْيَانُ عَنْ ابْنِ أَبِي لَيْلَى عَنْ أَخِيهِ عِيسَى عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ أَبِي لَيْلَى عَنْ أَبِي أَيُّوبَ الْأَنْصَارِيِّ أَنَّهُ كَانَتْ لَهُ سَهْوَةٌ فِيهَا تَمَرٌ فَكَانَتْ تَجِيءُ الْقَوْلُ فَتَأْخُذُ مِنْهُ قَالَ هَذَا ذَلِكَ إِلَيَّ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ قَالَ فَادْهَبْ فَإِذَا رَأَيْتَهَا فَقُلْ بِسْمِ اللَّهِ أَجِيبِي رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ فَاحْدَثَا فَخَلَفْتُ أَنْ لَا تَعُودَ فَأَرْسَلَهَا فَجَاءَ إِلَيَّ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ فَقَالَ مَا فَعَلْتَ لَسِيرَتِكَ قَالَ خَلَفْتُ أَنْ لَا تَعُودَ فَقَالَ كَذَبْتَ وَهِيَ مُعَاوِدَةٌ لِلْكَذِبِ قَالَ فَاحْدَثَا مَرَّةً أُخْرَى فَخَلَفْتُ أَنْ لَا تَعُودَ فَأَرْسَلَهَا فَجَاءَ إِلَيَّ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ فَقَالَ مَا فَعَلْتَ

لَسِيرِكَ قَالَ حَلَّتْ لَنْ لَا تَعُودَ فَقَالَ كَذَبْتَ وَهِيَ مُعَاوِدَةٌ لِلْكَذِبِ فَأَحْدَهَا فَقَالَ
مَا أَنَا بِتَارِكِكَ حَتَّى أَذْهَبَ بِكَ إِلَى النَّبِيِّ ﷺ فَقَالَتْ لِي ذَاكَرَةُ لَكَ شَيْئًا لَيْتَ
الْكُرْسِيُّ أَقْرَأَهَا فِي بَيْتِكَ فَلَا يَقْرَبُكَ شَيْطَانٌ وَلَا غِيْرَةٌ قَالَ فَجَاءَ إِلَى النَّبِيِّ ﷺ
فَعَالَ مَا فَعَلَ لَسِيرِكَ قَالَ فَأَحْبِرْهُ بِمَا قَالَتْ قَالَ صَدَقْتَ وَهِيَ كَذُوبٌ قَالَ هَذَا
حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ غَرِيبٌ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ أَبِي بَرْ كَعْبٍ *

536. Narrated Ibn Abu-Layla ' Abu-Ayyoob Al-Ansari had a recess in the wall where he used to keep dried dates. The fairy used to come and steal from them.' Abu-Layla said: ' Abu-Ayyoob complained to the Messenger of Allah ﷺ About this and the Messenger of Allah ﷺ said to him. "Go and if you see her say: 'In the Name of Allah', (and say to her) Respond to the Messenger of Allah ﷺ "" Abu-Layla said: ' Abu-Ayyoob caught her and she swore by Allah not to return, so Abu- Ayyoob released her. He came to the Messenger of Allah ﷺ who said to him. "What did your captive do?" Abu-Ayyoob said: "She swore not to return " The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said to him "She lied and will lie again."" Abu-Layla said" ' Abu-Ayyoob caught her a second time and she swore not to return and he released her once again He came to the Messenger of Allah ﷺ and the Messenger of Allah ﷺ said to him: "What did your captive do?" Abu Ayyoob said. "She swore not to return." The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said to him: "She lied and will lie again." The goblin returned and he caught her and said. "I will never release you this time until I go to the Prophet ﷺ." She said to him: "I will tell you something. It is Ayat al-Kursi (the Verse of the Throne). Recite it in your house and neither devil nor any evil thing will come near you."" Abu-Layla said. ' Abu-Ayyoob came to the Prophet ﷺ who said to him "What did your captive do?" Abu-Ayyoob told him the story and the Messenger of Allah ﷺ said to him: "She has told the truth although she is a plain liar." (At-Termizi)

٥٣٧- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ بَشَّارٍ حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ جَعْفَرٍ حَدَّثَنَا شُعْبَةُ عَنْ قَتَادَةَ عَنْ سَالِمِ بْنِ أَبِي الْجَعْدِ عَنْ مَعْدِلِ بْنِ أَبِي طَلْحَةَ عَنْ أَبِي الدَّرْدَاءِ عَنْ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ مَنْ قَرَأَ ثَلَاثَ آيَاتٍ مِنْ أَوَّلِ الْكَهْفِ عُصِمَ مِنْ فِتْنَةِ الدَّجَالِ حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ بَشَّارٍ حَدَّثَنَا مُعَاذُ بْنُ هِشَامٍ حَدَّثَنِي أَبِي عَنْ قَتَادَةَ بِهِذَا الْإِسْنَادِ نَحْوَهُ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ *

537. Narrated Abu Al-Darda'a: 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "He that recites three verses from the opening verses of Surat Al-Kahf has been immunized against Al-Dajjal's trial."' (At-Termizi)

* * *

١٧٠- باب في استحباب الاجتماع على القراءة

Chapter (170)

About the Desirability of Gathering to Read the Koran

٥٣٨- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عِيْلَانَ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو أَسَامَةَ حَدَّثَنَا الْأَعْمَشُ عَنْ أَبِي صَالِحٍ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ مَنْ نَفَسَ عَنْ أَخِيهِ كُرْبَةً مِنْ كُرْبٍ لِلدُّنْيَا نَفَسَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ كُرْبَةً مِنْ كُرْبٍ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ وَمَنْ سَتَرَ مُسْلِمًا سَتَرَهُ اللَّهُ فِي الدُّنْيَا وَالْآخِرَةِ وَمَنْ يَسِّرْ عَلَى مُعْسِرٍ يَسِّرَ اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ فِي الدُّنْيَا وَالْآخِرَةِ وَاللَّهُ فِي عَوْنِ الْعَبْدِ مَا كَانَ الْعَبْدُ فِي عَوْنِ أَخِيهِ وَمَنْ سَلَكَ طَرِيقًا يَلْتَمِسُ فِيهِ عِلْمًا سَهَّلَ اللَّهُ لَهُ طَرِيقًا إِلَى الْجَنَّةِ وَمَا قَعَدَ قَوْمٌ فِي مَسْجِدٍ يَتْلُونَ كِتَابَ اللَّهِ وَيَتَذَكَّرُونَ بَيْنَهُمْ إِلَّا بَرَزَتْ عَلَيْهِمُ الْمَكِينَةُ وَغَشِيَتْهُمْ الرَّحْمَةُ وَحَفَّتْهُمُ الْمَلَائِكَةُ وَمَنْ لَطَأَ بِهِ عَمَلُهُ لَمْ يَسْرِعْ بِهِ سَبْعَةٌ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا رَوَى غَيْرُ وَاحِدٍ عَنِ الْأَعْمَشِ عَنْ أَبِي صَالِحٍ عَنْ

أبي هريرة عن النبي ﷺ مثل هذا الحديث وروى أسباط بن محمد عن
الأعمش قال حدثت عن أبي صالح عن أبي هريرة عن النبي ﷺ فكر
يعصر هذا الحديث *

538 Narrated Abu-Huraira 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said "He that releases a worldly distress from his brother Allah ﷻ will release a distress from him in the Hereafter; he that veils a defect of a Muslim⁵ Allah ﷻ will veil him in life and in the Hereafter; and he that eases an insolvent person Allah will ease (his state) in life and in the Hereafter⁶; and Allah ﷻ will support him that supports his brother. He that trod a way searching for knowledge Allah will facilitate a way to Paradise for him. There is no group of people who sit in a mosque reciting Allah's Book and studying it among themselves except that tranquility will descend upon them, mercy will overshadow them, and the angels will encircle them. And he whose deeds cause him to lag behind his affinity will not bring him forward.'" (At-Termuzi)

* * *

⁵ Veiling a Muslim's defects as ordered in this Hadith is confined to the defects of those who are not known to have committed such acts of disobedience or for the sins that have been committed. As to the one who is known for committing such actions or the specific act of disobedience that is being done, it is recommended to report this to the ruler, as long as this will not lead to more dangerous mischief. For veiling defects in such cases leads to more mischief.

⁶ He that gives a period of grace or exempted a debtor from repayment of his debt, no matter whether he (the debtor) is a believer or an unbeliever, Allah ﷻ will ease each difficult matter for him.

١٧١ — باب في الوضوء

Chapter (171)

About Performing Wodo'o (Ablution),
to Recite the Koran

Allah ﷻ said:

﴿ يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا إِذَا قُمْتُمْ إِلَى الصَّلَاةِ فَاغْسِلُوا وُجُوهَكُمْ وَأَيْدِيَكُمْ إِلَى الْمَرَافِقِ وَامْسَحُوا بِرُءُوسِكُمْ وَأَرْجُلَكُمْ إِلَى الْكَعْبَيْنِ وَإِنْ كُنْتُمْ جُنُبًا فَاطَّهَّرُوا وَإِنْ كُنْتُمْ مَرْضَى أَوْ عَلَى سَفَرٍ أَوْ جَاءَ أَحَدٌ مِنْكُمْ مِنَ الْغَائِطِ أَوْ لَامَسْتُمُ النِّسَاءَ فَلَمْ تَجِدُوا مَاءً فَتَيَمَّمُوا صَعِيدًا طَيِّبًا فَامْسَحُوا بِوُجُوْهِكُمْ وَأَيْدِيكُمْ مِنْهُ مَا يُرِيدُ اللَّهُ لِيَجْعَلَ عَلَيْكُمْ مِنْ حَرَجٍ وَلَكِنْ يُرِيدُ لِيُطَهِّرَكُمْ وَلِيُنِزِلَ عَلَيْكُمْ رِغَابَكُمْ ﴾ (المائدة ٦)

“O you who believe! When you intend to offer the prayer, wash your faces and your hands (forearms) up to the elbows, rub (by passing wet hands over) your heads, and (wash) your feet up to ankles. If you are in a state of Janaba (following ejaculation of semen) purify yourself (with Ghosl, i.e. bathe your whole body). But if you are ill or on a journey, or any of you comes (to prayer) after answering the call of nature, or if you have been in contact with women (i.e. for sexual intercourse), and you found no water, then perform Al-Tayammom with clean earth and rub your faces and hands with it. Allah does not want to place you in difficulty, but He wants to purify you, and to complete His Favor on you that you may be thankful. *” (5: 6)

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said as:

٥٣٩- عَنْهُ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: سَمِعْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ يَقُولُ: (إِنَّ أُمَّتِي يَدْعُونَ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ غُرًّا مُخْتَلِينَ مِنْ آثَارِ الْوُضُوءِ، فَمَنْ اسْتَطَاعَ مِنْكُمْ أَنْ يُطِيلَ غُرَّتَهُ فَلْيَفْعَلْ). رواه البخاري.

539. Narrated by Abu-Huraira: 'I heard the Allah's Messenger ﷺ saying: "On the Day of Resurrection, my followers will be easily distinguished from other nations because of the traces of the ablution. Thus, whoever can increase the area of his radiance let him so do (by performing the ablution in the most perfect manner)"' (Bukhari)

٥٤٠- حَدَّثَنَا إِسْحَاقُ بْنُ مُوسَى الْأَنْصَارِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عِيْنِي الْقَزَّازُ حَدَّثَنَا مَالِكُ بْنُ أَنَسٍ ح وَ حَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ عَنْ مَالِكٍ عَنْ سُهَيْلِ بْنِ أَبِي صَالِحٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ: "إِذَا تَوَضَّأَ الْعَبْدُ الْمُسْلِمُ أَوْ الْمُؤْمِنُ فَغَسَلَ وَجْهَهُ خَرَجَتْ مِنْ وَجْهِهِ كُلُّ خَطِيئَةٍ نَظَرَ إِلَيْهَا بِعَيْنَيْهِ مَعَ الْمَاءِ أَوْ مَعَ آخِرِ قَطْرِ الْمَاءِ أَوْ بَحْوِ هَذَا وَإِذَا غَسَلَ يَدَيْهِ خَرَجَتْ مِنْ يَدَيْهِ كُلُّ خَطِيئَةٍ بَطَشَتْهَا يَدَاهُ مَعَ الْمَاءِ أَوْ مَعَ آخِرِ قَطْرِ الْمَاءِ حَتَّى يَخْرُجَ بَقِيَّةُ مِنَ الذُّنُوبِ. قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَهُوَ حَدِيثٌ مَالِكٍ عَنْ سُهَيْلٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ وَأَبُو صَالِحٍ وَالَّذِ سُهَيْلٌ هُوَ أَبُو صَالِحٍ السَّمْنَانُ وَاسْمُهُ دَكْوَلٌ وَأَبُو هُرَيْرَةَ اِخْتَلَفَ فِي اسْمِهِ فَقَالُوا عَبْدُ شَمْسٍ وَقَالُوا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَمْرٍو وَهَكَذَا قَالَ مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ إِسْمَاعِيلَ وَهُوَ الْأَصَحُّ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ عُثْمَانَ بْنِ عَفَّانَ وَثَوْبَانَ وَالصَّنَابِجِيِّ وَعَمْرٍو بْنِ عَبْسَةَ وَسَلْمَانَ وَعَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَمْرٍو وَالصَّنَابِجِيُّ الَّذِي رَوَى عَنْ أَبِي بَكْرٍ الصَّنِيقِ لَيْسَ لَهُ سَمَاعٌ مِنْ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ﷺ وَاسْمُهُ عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنُ عُصَيْلَةَ وَيُكْنَى أَبَا عَبْدِ اللَّهِ رَحَلَ إِلَى الشَّيْءِ ﷺ فَقَبِضَ

النَّبِيُّ ﷺ وَهُوَ فِي الطَّرِيقِ وَقَدْ رَوَى عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ أَحَادِيثَ وَالصُّنَايِخُ بْنُ الْأَعْمَرِ الْأَحْمَسِيُّ صَاحِبُ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ يَقَالُ لَهُ الصُّنَايِخِيُّ لِيُضَا وَإِنَّمَا حَدِيثُهُ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ يَقُولُ إِنِّي مُكَاثِّرٌ بِكُمْ الْأَمَمَ فَلَا تَقْتُلُوا بَعْدِي *

540 Narrated Abu-Huraira. 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "When a Muslim or a believing servant performs ablution and washes his face, each sin his eyes have committed falls off with the water, or with the last drop of water, or he said similar words to that effect. And when he washes his hands, each sin his hands have committed falls off with the water or with the last drop of water, until he becomes purified from sins.'" (At-Termizi)

٥٤١- حَدَّثَنَا هَلَالٌ حَدَّثَنَا وَكِيعٌ عَنْ سُفْيَانَ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ زَيْدٍ عَنْ سَعِيدِ بْنِ الْمُسَيَّبِ عَنْ عَائِشَةَ قَالَتْ قَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ إِذَا جَاوَرَ الْخَتَانُ الْخَتَانُ وَجَبَ الْغُسْلُ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى حَدِيثُ عَائِشَةَ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ قَالَ وَقَدْ رَوَى هَذَا الْحَدِيثُ عَنْ عَائِشَةَ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ مِنْ غَيْرِ وَجْهِ إِذَا جَاوَرَ الْخَتَانُ الْخَتَانُ فَجَبَ الْغُسْلُ وَهُوَ قَوْلُ أَكْثَرِ أَهْلِ الْعِلْمِ مِنْ أَصْحَابِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ مِنْهُمْ أَبُو بَكْرٍ وَعُمَرُ وَعُثْمَانُ وَعَلِيٌّ وَعَائِشَةُ وَالْفُقَهَاءُ مِنَ التَّابِعِينَ وَمَنْ بَعْدَهُمْ مِثْلُ سُفْيَانَ الثَّوْرِيِّ وَالشَّافِعِيِّ وَأَحْمَدُ وَابْنُ حَقٍّ قَالُوا إِذَا تَقَى الْخَتَانُ وَجَبَ الْغُسْلُ *

541 Narrated A'isha 'If a circumcised male organ came in contact with a female's sexual organ, Al Ghosl becomes compulsory ' (At-Termizi)

Abu-Issa said: "The Hadith of A'isha is Hasan Saheeh and it was narrated through many routes. It is the opinion of the majority of the people of knowledge from the Prophet's companions ﷺ, included among them are Abu-Bakr, Othman, Ali , and A'isha, in addition to some

scholars of the successors and those who followed them like Sofyan Al-Thawri, Al-Shafe'e, Ahmed, and Ishaq. They said: 'If a circumcised male organ comes in contact with a female's sexual organ, Al Ghosl becomes compulsory.'"

٥٤٢- حَدَّثَنَا عَلِيُّ بْنُ حُجْرٍ أَخْبَرَنَا بِشْرِ بْنُ جَعْفَرٍ عَنِ الْعَلَاءِ بْنِ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ أَلَا أَدُلُّكُمْ عَلَى مَا يَمْحُو اللَّهُ بِهِ الْخَطَايَا وَيَرْفَعُ بِهِ الدَّرَجَاتِ قَالُوا بَلَى يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ. قَالَ ابْتَاعُوا لَوْضُوءَهُ عَلَى الْمَكَارِهِ وَكَثْرَةَ الْخَطَا إِلَى الْمَسَاجِدِ وَانْتَعَلُوا الصَّلَاةَ بَعْدَ الصَّلَاةِ فَهَلَكُمُ الرِّبَاطُ. وَحَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الْعَزِيزِ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنِ الْعَلَاءِ نَحْوَهُ وَقَالَ قُتَيْبَةُ فِي حَدِيثِهِ فَهَلَكُمُ الرِّبَاطُ فَهَلَكُمُ الرِّبَاطُ فَهَلَكُمُ الرِّبَاطُ ثَلَاثًا قَالَ أَبُو عِيْمَى وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ عَلِيٍّ وَعَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَمْرٍو وَابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ وَعَبِيدَةُ وَيُقَالُ غَيْدَةٌ بَنُ عَمْرٍو وَعَائِشَةُ وَعَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنُ عَائِشَةَ فَحَصْرُمِي وَأَسْبَحَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْمَى وَحَدِيثُ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ فِي هَذَا الْبَابِ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَالْعَلَاءُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ هُوَ ابْنُ يَعْقُوبَ الْجُهَنِيُّ الْخُرَقِيُّ وَهُوَ ثِقَةٌ عِنْدَ أَهْلِ الْحَدِيثِ •

542 Narrated Abu-Huraira: 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Would I guide you to what Allah erases sins therewith, and raises ranks therewith?" They said: "Yes indeed O Messenger of Allah!" He said. "Perfecting Wodo'o even it is inconvenient for one of you⁷, taking as

⁷ Such as during the very cold weather or when one feels pain due to using water

many steps to the mosques as you can, and waiting for the prayer after the prayer⁸” (At-Termizi)

٥٤٣- حَدَّثَنَا جَعْفَرُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ بْنُ عَمْرٍاءَ النَّعْلِيُّ الْكُوفِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا رِزْدُ بْنُ خُبَابٍ عَنْ مُعَاوِيَةَ بْنِ صَالِحٍ عَنْ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ يَرِيدٍ الدَّمَشْقِيِّ عَنْ أَبِي إِدْرِيسَ الْحَوْلَانِيِّ وَأَبِي عُثْمَانَ عَنْ عُمَرَ بْنِ الْخَطَّابِ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ مَنْ تَوَضَّأَ فَأَخْضَرَ الوُضُوءَ ثُمَّ قَالَ أَشْهَدُ أَنْ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ وَحْدَهُ لَا شَرِيكَ لَهُ وَأَشْهَدُ أَنَّ مُحَمَّدًا عَبْدُهُ وَرَسُولُهُ اللَّهُمَّ اجْعَلْنِي مِنَ التَّوَّائِبِينَ وَاجْعَلْنِي مِنَ الْمُتَطَهِّرِينَ فَتُحْتَلَّ لَهُ ثَمَانِيَةُ أَبْوَابٍ الْجَنَّةِ يَدْخُلُ مِنْ أَيِّهَا شَاءَ. قَالَ أَبُو عَمْرِو فِي الْبَابِ عَنْ أَنَسٍ وَعُقَيْبَةَ بْنِ عَامِرٍ قَالَ أَبُو عَمْرٍو حَدِيثُ عُمَرَ قَدْ حَوَّلَ رِزْدُ بْنُ خُبَابٍ فِي هَذَا الْحَدِيثِ قَالَ وَرَوَى عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ صَالِحٍ وَغَيْرُهُ عَنْ مُعَاوِيَةَ بْنِ صَالِحٍ عَنْ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ يَرِيدٍ عَنْ أَبِي إِدْرِيسَ عَنْ عُقَيْبَةَ بْنِ عَامِرٍ عَنْ عُمَرَ وَعَنْ رَبِيعَةَ عَنْ أَبِي عُثْمَانَ عَنْ جُنَيْدِ بْنِ نَعْيَرَ عَنْ عُمَرَ وَهَذَا حَدِيثٌ فِي إِسْنَادِهِ اصْطِرَابٌ وَلَا يَصِحُّ عَنْ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ فِي هَذَا الْبَابِ كَبِيرُ شَيْءٍ قَالَ مُحَمَّدٌ وَأَبُو إِدْرِيسَ لَمْ يَمْنَعْ مِنْ عُمَرَ شَيْئًا *

543 Narrated Omar ibn Al-Khattab 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said. "Whoever perfected Wodo'o, then he said: 'I testify that there is no god except Allah ascribing no partner with Him, and I testify that Muhammad is His servant and Messenger O Allah! Enroll me among those who turn in repentance often and enroll me among those who like to be purified,' the eight gates of Paradise will be opened for him to enter through any of them”
(At-Termizi)

⁸ This means to intend to perform the next prayer upon completion of performing the present one. This does not mean that one abandons lawful means of earning living and stays in the mosque all the time (trans)

١٧٢ - باب في فضل الأذان

Chapter (172)

About the Superiority of Delivering Azan

٥٤٤- عن أبي هريرة رضي الله عنه: أن رسول الله ﷺ قال: (لو يعلم الناس ما في النداء والصف الأول، ثم لم يجدوا إلا أن يستهموا عليه لاستهموا، ولو يعلمون ما في التهجير لاستبقوا إليه، ولو يعلمون ما في العتمة والصبح، لأتوهما ولو خيرا). رواه البخاري.

544 Narrated Abu Huraira 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "If the people knew (the reward for) pronouncing azan and for standing in the first row (in congregational prayers) and they found no other way to get there except by drawing lots, they would draw lots, and if they knew (the reward of) zohr Prayer (in the early moments of its stated time) they would race to it (go early), and if they knew the reward of isha and fajr Prayers in congregation, they would come to offer them even if they had to crawl" (Bukhari)

٥٤٥- حديث أبي هريرة، أن رسول الله ﷺ قال: إذا بُدِيَ للصلاة أذُنٌ للشَّيْطَانِ وَلَهُ ضُرَاطٌ حَتَّى لَا يَسْمَعَ التَّأْدِيَةَ، وَإِذَا قُصِيَ الدَّاءُ أَقْبَلَ، حَتَّى إِذَا تَوَبَّ بِالصَّلَاةِ أَذْبَرَ، حَتَّى إِذَا قُصِيَ التَّثْوِيْبُ أَقْبَلَ، حَتَّى يَحْطُرَ بَيْنَ الْمَرْءِ وَنَفْسِهِ، يَقُولُ لَنُكْرُ كَذَا، لَنُكْرُ كَذَا، لِمَا لَمْ يَكُنْ يَذْكُرُ حَتَّى يَطْلُ الرَّجُلُ لَا يَنْتَرِي كَمْ صَلَّى أَخْرَجَهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

545. Narrated Abu-Huraira ؓ: 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "When azan is pronounced Satan takes to his heels and passes wind audibly during his flight, in order not to hear azan. When azan is completed he comes back and again takes to his heels when iqama is pronounced and after its completion he returns again so that he can

whisper into the heart of the person (to divert his attention from the prayer) and make him remember things that he did not recall before the prayer and that causes him to forget how many raka'as he has performed.” (Bukhari)

٥٤٦- عَنْ أَبِي سَعِيدٍ الْخُدْرِيِّ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: سَمِعْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ يَقُولُ: (إِنَّهُ لَا يَسْمَعُ مَذَى صَوْتِ الْمُؤَذِّنِ، جِنٌّ وَلَا إِنْسٌ وَلَا شَيْءٌ، إِلَّا شَهِدَ لَهُ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ). رواه البخاري.

546. Narrated Abu- Sa'eed Al-Khudri ؓ: 'I heard Allah's Messenger ﷺ saying (as regards raising the voice in pronouncing azan Whoever hears azan whether a human being, a jinn, or any other creature, will be a witness for Al-Mo'azen (the one who delivers azan) on the Day of Resurrection.” (Bukhari)

٥٤٧- عَنْ أَبِي سَعِيدٍ الْخُدْرِيِّ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ: (إِذَا سَمِعْتُمُ الدَّاءَ، فَقُولُوا مِثْلَ مَا يَقُولُ الْمُؤَذِّنُ). رواه البخاري.

547. Narrated Abu Sa'eed Al-Khudri ؓ: 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: “Whenever you hear azan , say just as the Al-Mo'azen says.” (Bukhari)

٥٤٨- عَنْ جَابِرِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا: أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ: (مَنْ قَالَ حِينَ يَسْمَعُ الدَّاءَ: اللَّهُمَّ رَبِّ هَذِهِ الدَّعْوَةُ التَّامَّةُ، وَالصَّلَاةُ لِقَائِكَ، اتَّ مُحَمَّدًا الْوَسِيلَةَ وَالْفَصِيلَةَ، وَابْعَثْهُ مَقَامًا مَحْفُودًا الَّذِي وَعَدْتَهُ، حُتَّتْ لَهُ شُعَاعَتِي يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ). رواه البخاري.

548. Narrated Jaber ibn Abdullah Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: “Whoever after listening to azan says: 'Allahomma Rabba Hazihi Da'watit-Tammati Was-Salatil Qa'imati, Ati Muhammadanil Waseelata Walfadheelata Wab'athho Maqama-Mahmoodanil-Latzee Wa'atah (O Allah! Lord of

this perfect call (of not ascribing partners to Allah) and of the regular prayer which is going to be established, I invoke You to grant Muhammad the right of intercession and superiority and send him (on the Day of Judgment) to the best and the highest place in Paradise that You promised him), he will be entitled to my intercession on the Day of Resurrection.” (Bukhari)

٥٤٩- وَعَنْ أَنَسِ بْنِ مَالِكٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ: لَا يَرُدُّ الدُّعَاءُ بَيْنَ الْأَذَلِّ وَالْإِقَامَةِ رَوَاهُ النَّسَائِيُّ وَصَحَّحَهُ ابْنُ خُرَيْمَةَ

549 Narrated Anas ibn Malek رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ, ‘Allah’s Messenger ﷺ said: “A supplication made between azan and iqama is not rejected.” (Al-Nasae’e and Ibn Khozayma graded it as Saheeh (sound).)

١٧٣- باب في فضل الصلوات

Chapter (173)

About the Superiority of the Prayer

﴿ أَنْتَ مَا أَوْحَى إِلَيْكَ مِنَ الْكِتَابِ وَأَقِمِ الصَّلَاةَ إِنَّ الصَّلَاةَ تَنْهَى عَنِ الْفَحْشَاءِ وَالْمُنْكَرِ وَلَذِكْرُ اللَّهِ أَكْبَرُ وَاللَّهُ يَعْلَمُ مَا تَصْنَعُونَ ﴾ (المكوت ٤٥)

Allah ﷻ said:

“Recite (O Muhammad!) what has been revealed to you of the Book (the Koran), and perform the prayer Verily, the prayer prevents one from committing great sins of every kind and from unjust doings. And the remembering (praising) of (you by) Allah (in front of the angels) is greater indeed (than your remembering (praising) of Allah in prayers And Allah knows what you do. *” (29: 45)

٥٥٠- حَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ حَدَّثَنَا اللَّيْثُ عَنْ ابْنِ الْهَادِ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ إِسْرَاهِيمَ عَنْ أَبِي سَلَمَةَ بْنِ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ أَرَأَيْتُمْ لَوْ أَنَّ نَهْرًا بِيَابِ أَحَدِكُمْ يَغْتَسِلُ مِنْهُ كُلُّ يَوْمٍ خَمْسَ مَرَّاتٍ هَلْ يَبْقَى مِنْ بَرْنِهِ شَيْءٌ قَالُوا لَا يَبْقَى مِنْ بَرْنِهِ شَيْءٌ قَالَ فَذَلِكَ مَثَلُ الصَّلَوَاتِ الْخَمْسِ يَمْحُو اللَّهُ بِهِنَ الْخَطَايَا وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ جَابِرٍ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ حَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ حَدَّثَنَا بَكْرُ بْنُ مُصَرِّفٍ الْقُرَشِيُّ عَنْ ابْنِ الْهَادِ نَحْوَهُ

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said as.

550. Narrated by Abu-Huraira. 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said "If there was a river at the door of one of you in which he bathes five times a day, would you see any impurity on him?" They said "No. There would be no trace of impurity on him." The Prophet ﷺ said. "This is the same as the five prayers, that Allah ﷻ expiates the sins therewith." (At-Termizi)

٥٥١- عَنْ ابْنِ مَسْعُودٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: أَنَّ رَجُلًا أَصَابَ مِنْ امْرَأَةٍ قُبْلَةً، فَأَتَى النَّبِيَّ ﷺ فَأَخْبَرَهُ، فَأَنْزَلَ اللَّهُ: ﴿ وَأَقِمِ الصَّلَاةَ طَرَفَيِ النَّهَارِ وَزُلْفَا مِنْ اللَّيْلِ إِنَّ الْحَسَنَاتِ يُذْهِبُنَ السَّيِّئَاتِ ذَلِكَ ذِكْرَى لِلذَّاكِرِينَ ﴾ (هود ١١٤) .

فَقَالَ الرَّجُلُ: يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ، أَنَّى هَذَا قَالَ: (لِجَمِيعِ أُمَّتِي كُلِّهِمْ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

551 Narrated Ibn Mas'oud ., 'A man kissed a woman (unlawfully) and then went to the Prophet ﷺ and informed him. So Allah revealed: "And perform the prayer at the two ends of the day and in some hours of the night (i.e. the five compulsory prayers.) Verily, the good deeds remove the evil deeds (the misdeeds). That is a reminder (an advice) for the mindful (those who accept advice). *" (11

114) The man asked Allah's Messenger ﷺ "Is this instruction for me only?" Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "It is for all my followers (who encounter a similar situation)"" (Bukhari)

١٧٤- باب في فضل صلاة الصبح والعصر

Chapter (174)

About the Superiority of Fajr and Asr Prayers

٥٥٢- حديث أبي موسى، أن رسول الله ﷺ، قال: من صلى البردين دخل الجنة أخرجه البخاري.

52 Narrated Abu-Musa ؓ: 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said, "Whoever performs to two cool prayers (Asr and Fajr Prayers) will enter paradise.'" (Bukhari)

٥٥٣- عن جرير رضي الله عنه قال: كنا مع النبي ﷺ، فظهر إلى القمر ليلة فقال: (إنكم سترون ربكم)، كما ترون هذا القمر، لا تصامون في رؤيته، فإن استطعتم أن لا تغلبوا على صلاة قبل طلوع الشمس وقبل غروبها فافعلوا). ثم قرأ: ﴿فاصبر على ما يقولون وسبح بحمد ربك قبل طلوع الشمس وقبل الغروب﴾ (ق ٣٩): رواه البخاري.

553. Narrated Jarcer ؓ 'We were with the Prophet ﷺ and he looked at the moon on a moonlit night and said- "Certainly, you will see your Lord as you see this moon and you will have no trouble in seeing Him. So if you can avoid missing (through sleep or business, etc) a prayer before sunrise (Fajr) and a prayer before sunset (Asr), you must do so"' Jarcer said: 'Then, the Messenger of Allah ﷺ recited Allah's Statement: "So bear with patience (O Muhammad!) all that they say and glorify the Praises of

your Lord, before the rising of the sun and before (its) setting. ** (50: 39)

٥٥٤ حديث أبي هريرة، أن رسول الله ﷺ قال: يتعاقبون فيكم ملائكة بالليل وملائكة بالنهار، ويجتمعون في صلاة الفجر وصلاة العصر، ثم يعرج الذين باتوا فيكم فيسألهم ربهم، وهو أعلم بهم، كيف تركتم عبادي يقولون تركناهم وهم يصلون، وأتيناهم وهم يصلون أخرجه البخاري .

554 Narrated Abu-Huraira: 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "Angels come to you in succession by night and day and all of them get together at the time of fajr and asr Prayers. Those who have passed the night with you (or stayed with you) ascend (to the Heaven) and Allah asks them, although He knows everything about you: 'In what state did you leave my servants?' The angels would reply: 'When we left them, they were praying and when we reached them, they were praying '" (Bukhari)

٥٥٥ - عن بُرَيْدَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ أَنَّهُ قَالَ فِي يَوْمِ ذِي غَنَمٍ: بَكَرُوا بِصَلَاةِ الْعَصْرِ، فَإِنَّ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ قَالَ: (مَنْ تَرَكَ صَلَاةَ الْعَصْرِ فَقَدْ حَبَطَ عَمَلُهُ). رواه البخاري.

555 On a cloudy day Borayda رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ said: 'Offer asr Prayer the earliest as the Prophet ﷺ said. "Whoever omits asr Prayer, the reward of his good deeds would be diminished."' (Bukhari)

١٧٥ - باب في فضل المشي إلى المساجد

Chapter: (175)

About the Supremacy of Walking to the Mosque

٥٥٦- عَنْ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ، عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ: (مَنْ عَادَ إِلَى الْمَسْجِدِ وَرَاحَ، أَعَدَّ اللَّهُ لَهُ نَزْلًا مِنَ الْجَنَّةِ، كُلَّمَا عَادَ أَوْ رَاحَ). رواه البخاري.

556. Narrated Abu-Huraira, 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "Allah will prepare for him who goes to the mosque (every) morning and in the afternoon (for the congregational prayer) an honorable place in Paradise with good hospitality for going every morning and afternoon."' (Bukhari)

٥٥٧- عَنْ أَبِي مُوسَى رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: قَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ: (أَعْظَمُ النَّاسِ أَجْرًا فِي الصَّلَاةِ أَلْبَعْدُهُمْ فَلْيَعْدُهُمْ مَمْشَى، وَالَّذِي يَنْتَظِرُ الصَّلَاةَ، حَتَّى يُصَلِّيَهَا مَعَ الْإِمَامِ، أَعْظَمُ أَجْرًا مِنَ الَّذِي يُصَلِّي ثُمَّ يَنَامُ). رواه البخاري.

557. Narrated Abu-Musa ؓ, 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "The people who get the most tremendous reward for the prayer are those who are farthest away (from the mosque), and then those who are less far, and so on. Similarly one who waits to perform the prayer with the imam will have a greater reward than one who performs the prayer and goes to bed."' (Bukhari)

٥٥٨- حَدَّثَنَا عَلِيُّ بْنُ خَازِمٍ أَخْبَرَنَا إِسْمَاعِيلُ بْنُ جَعْفَرٍ عَنِ الْعَلَاءِ بْنِ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ: أَلَا لَأُتْلُكُمْ عَلَى مَا يَمْحُو اللَّهُ بِهِ الْخَطَايَا وَيَرْفَعُ بِهِ الدَّرَجَاتِ قُلُّوا يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ. قَالَ: إِنْ بَاعَ الْوَضُوءَ عَلَى الْمَكَارِهِ وَكَثْرَةِ الْخَطَا إِلَى الْمَسَاجِدِ وَانْتِظَارِ الصَّلَاةِ

بعْدُ الصَّلَاةِ فَذَلِكُمُ الرِّبَاطُ. وَحَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الْعَزِيزِ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ
الْعَلَاءِ نَحْوَهُ وَقَالَ قُتَيْبَةُ فِي حَدِيثِهِ فَذَلِكُمُ الرِّبَاطُ فَذَلِكُمُ الرِّبَاطُ فَذَلِكُمُ الرِّبَاطُ
ثَلَاثًا قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ عَلِيٍّ وَعَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَمْرٍو وَابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ
وَعَبِيدَةَ وَيُقَالُ عَبِيدَةُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو وَعَائِشَةُ وَعَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنُ عَائِشٍ
الْحَضْرَمِيُّ وَأَنَّ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى وَحَدِيثُ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ فِي هَذَا الْبَابِ حَدِيثُ
خَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَالْعَلَاءُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ هُوَ ابْنُ يَعْقُوبَ الْجُهَنِيُّ الْخُرَكِيُّ
وَهُوَ ثِقَةٌ عِنْدَ أَهْلِ الْحَدِيثِ *

558. Narrated Abu-Huraira. "The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Would I guide you to what Allah erases sins therewith, and raises ranks therewith?" They said: "Yes indeed, O Messenger of Allah!." He said: "Perfecting Wodo'o, even it is inconvenient to one of you⁹, taking as many steps to the mosque as you can, and waiting for the prayer after the prayer." (At-Termizi)

٥٥٩- حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو كُرَيْبٍ حَدَّثَنَا رِشْدِينَ بْنُ سَعْدٍ عَنْ عَمْرِو بْنِ الْحَارِثِ عَنْ
دِرَاجٍ عَنْ أَبِي الْهَيْثَمِ عَنْ أَبِي سَعِيدٍ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ إِذَا رَأَيْتُمُ الرَّجُلَ
يَقْتُلُ لِلْمَسْجِدِ فَاتَّهَدُوا لَهُ بِالْإِيمَانِ قَالَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى ﴿ إِنَّمَا يَغْنَمُ مَسَاجِدَ اللَّهِ
مَنْ آمَنَ بِاللَّهِ وَالْيَوْمِ الْآخِرِ وَأَقَامَ الصَّلَاةَ وَآتَى الزَّكَاةَ وَلَمْ يَحْشَ إِلَّا لِلَّهِ
فَعَسَى أُولَئِكَ أَنْ يَكُونُوا مِنَ الْمُهْتَدِينَ ﴾ (التوبة ١٨) حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو الْهَيْثَمِ
حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ وَهْبٍ عَنْ عَمْرِو بْنِ الْحَارِثِ عَنْ دِرَاجٍ عَنْ أَبِي الْهَيْثَمِ
عَنْ أَبِي سَعِيدٍ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ نَحْوَهُ إِذَا قَالَ يَتَعَاهَدُ الْمَسْجِدَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى

⁹ Such as during the very cold weather or when one feels pain due to using water

هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ غَرِيبٌ وَأَبُو الْهَيْثَمِ اسْمُهُ سُلَيْمَانُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ عَبْدِ
الْعَنُورِيِّ وَكَانَ يَتِيمًا فِي حِجْرِ أَبِي سَعِيدٍ الْخُدْرِيِّ *

559 Narrated Abu-Sa'eed Al-Khudri: 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "When you see a man frequenting the mosque constantly, testify that he has faith. Allah ﷻ said: "The Mosques of Allah shall be maintained only by those who believe in Allah and the Last Day, perform the prayer, and give zakat and fear none but Allah. It is they who are expected to be on true guidance. *" (9: 18) (At-Termizi)

* * *

١٧٦- باب في فضل انتظار الصلاة

Chapter(176)

About the Superiority of Waiting for the Prayer

٥٦٠- عن أبي هريرة ؓ: عن النبي ﷺ قال: (صلاة الجميع تريد على صلاته في بيته، وصلاته في سوقه، حسنا وعشرين درجة، فإن أحدكم إذا توضأ فأخص الوضوء، وأتى المسجد، لا يريد إلا الصلاة، لم يحط خطوة إلا رفع الله بها درجة، وحط عنه خطيئة، حتى يدخل المسجد، فإذا دخل المسجد، كان في صلاة ما كانت تحبسه، وتصلّي يخفي عليه الملائكة، ما دلم في مجلسه الذي يصلّي فيه: اللهم اغفر له، اللهم ارحمه، ما لم يحدث فيه). رواه البخاري.

560. Narrated Abu-Huraira: 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "The prayer offered in congregation is twenty five times

more superior (in reward) to the prayer offered individually in one's house or at the place of work, because when one performs the ablution and does it perfectly, and then proceeds to the mosque with the sole intention of offering the prayer, then for each step that he takes towards the mosque Allah upgrades him a degree in reward and (forgives) crosses out one misdeed (for each step) until he enters the mosque. When he enters the mosque (he is considered in prayer as long as he is waiting for the prayer) and the angels keep on asking for Allah's forgiveness for him and they keep on saying: "O Allah! Be Merciful with him O Allah! Forgive him, as long as he keeps on sitting in his praying place and does not invalidate his ablution." (Bukhari)

١٧٧- باب في فضل صلاة الجماعة

Chapter: (177)

About the Superiority of the Congregational Prayer

٥٦١- عن أبي هريرة رضي الله عنه قال: أتى النبي ﷺ رجلٌ أعمى فقال: يا رسول الله إنه ليس لي قائد يوقيني إلى المسجد، فرخص له، فلما ولى دعاه فقال: هل تسمع النداء بالصلاة قال: نعم، قال: فأجب: رواه مسلم

561, Narrated Abu-Huraira رضي الله عنه, 'A blind man came to the Prophet ﷺ and said, "O Messenger of Allah! I have no guide to lead me to the mosque." The Prophet ﷺ permitted him (to perform the prayer in his house). Then, when the man went away the Prophet ﷺ called out to him and asked him: "Do you hear azan (the call for prayer)?" He answered: "Yes." The Prophet ﷺ said: "Then respond to it." (Muslim)

٥٦٢- عن أبي هريرة رضي الله عنه: أن رسول الله ﷺ قال: (والذي نفسي بيده، لقد هممت أن أمر بحطب فيحطب، ثم أمر بالصلاة فيؤذن لها، ثم أمر رجلاً فيؤم الناس، ثم أحالف إلى رجال فأحرق عليهم بيوتهم، والذي نفسي بيده، لو يعلم أحدكم أنه يجد عرقاً سميناً، أو مرامتين حسنتين، لشهد العشاء). رواه البخاري.

562. Narrated Abu-Huraira ؓ 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "By Him in Whose Hand my soul is, I was about to order the collection of firewood (fuel) and then to order someone to pronounce azan for the prayer and then to order someone to lead the prayer then I was going to go from behind and burn the houses of the men who did not present themselves (for the compulsory congregational prayer). By Him, in Whose Hands my soul is, if anyone of them had known that he would find a bone covered with good meat or two (small) pieces of meat in between two ribs, he would have turned up for isha Prayer.'" (Bukhari)

* * *

١٧٨- باب في الحث على حضور الجماعة في الصبح والعشاء

Chapter (178)

About Urging the Muslims to attend

Congregational Prayers (especially)

for Fajr and Isha Prayers

٥٦٣- حدثنا محمود بن غيلان حدثنا بشر بن المصري حدثنا سفيان عن عثمان بن حكيم عن عبد الرحمن بن أبي عمرة عن عثمان بن عمار قال قال رسول الله ﷺ من شهد العشاء في جماعة كان له قيام نصف ليلة ومن

صَلَّى الْعِشَاءَ وَالْعُزْرَ فِي جَمَاعَةٍ كُلُّ لَيْلَةٍ قَالَ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ أَبِي عُمَرَ وَأَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ وَأَبِي عُمَارَةَ بْنِ رُوَيْبَةَ وَجُنْدُبِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ سَفْيَانَ الْجَلَسِيِّ وَأَبِي كَعْبٍ وَأَبِي مُوسَى وَتَرْيِذَةَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى حَدِيثُ عُثْمَانَ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَقَدْ رَوَى هَذَا الْحَدِيثُ عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ أَبِي عُمَرَ عَنْ عُثْمَانَ مَوْقُوفًا وَرَوَى مِنْ غَيْرِ وَجْهٍ عَنْ عُثْمَانَ مَرْقُوعًا *

563 Narrated Othman ibn Affan: 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "He that witnessed isha Prayer in congregation, the reward of standing in the prayer one half the night will be recorded for him. And he that performed isha and fajr Prayers in congregation, it will be recorded for him as if he has stood the whole night in the prayer"' (At-Termizi)

٥٦٤- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ: (لَوْ يَعْلَمُ النَّاسُ مَا فِي الْإِدَاءِ وَالصَّفِّ الْأَوَّلِ، ثُمَّ لَمْ يَجِدُوا إِلَّا أَنْ يَسْتَهْمُوا عَلَيْهِ لَاسْتَهْمُوا، وَلَوْ يَعْلَمُونَ مَا فِي التَّهَجِيرِ لَاسْتَبَقُوا إِلَيْهِ، وَلَوْ يَعْلَمُونَ مَا فِي الْعَتَمَةِ وَالصُّبْحِ، لَأَتَوْهُمَا وَلَوْ حَبْوًا). رواه البخاري.

564. Narrated Abu-Huraira. 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "If the people knew (the reward for) pronouncing azan and for standing in the first row (for congregational prayers) and they found no other way to get there except by drawing lots, they would draw lots; and if they knew (the reward of) zohr Prayer (in the early moments of its stated time) they would race to it (go early), and if they knew the reward of isha and fajr Prayers in congregation, they would come to offer them even if they had to crawl.'" (Bukhari)

١٧٩ - باب في الأمر بالمحافظة على الصلوات المكتوبات

Chapter (179)

**About the Commandment of Performing
the Obligatory Prayers Punctually**

﴿حَافِظُوا عَلَى الصَّلَوَاتِ وَالْصَّلَاةِ الْوُسْطَىٰ وَقُومُوا لِلَّهِ قَانِتِينَ﴾ (البقرة
(٢٣٨)

Allah ﷻ said:

“Keep on performing the five obligatory prayers (punctually and perfectly) especially the middle prayer¹⁰. And stand before Allah with obedience *” (2: 238)
And

﴿وَلِإِن لَّأَخَذَ مِنَ الْمُشْرِكِينَ اجْتَارَكَ فَأَجْرُهُ حَتَّى يَسْمَعَ كَلَامَ اللَّهِ ثُمَّ أَبْلَغَهُ
مَأْمَنَهُ ذَلِكَ بِأَنَّهُمْ قَوْمٌ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ﴾ (التوبة ٦)

“Then, when the Inviolable Months (the 1st, 7th, 11th, and 12th months of the lunar year) have passed, then kill the polytheists wherever you find them, and capture them and besiege them, and lie in wait for them in each and every ambush But if they repented and performed

¹⁰ The middle prayer is not definitely known. According to Sunna, some scholars say that it is asr Prayer, Some others say that it is fajr Prayer, a third group say that it is zohr Prayer. It has not finally been determined which prayer it is. This is an incentive given by Islam, it does not define specifically the good deeds so that the Muslims should do their best in performing good deeds. Examples of this are that Laylat Al-Qadr the hour when the supplications are most liable to be granted on Friday, etc. are not definitely determined

the prayer, and gave zakat, then leave their way free. Verily, Allah is Oft-Forgiving, Most Merciful. *” (9: 6)

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said as:

٥٦٥ عَنْهُ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: سَأَلْتُ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ: أَيُّ الْعَمَلِ أَحَبُّ إِلَى اللَّهِ قَالَ: (الصَّلَاةُ عَلَى وَقْتِهَا). قَالَ: ثُمَّ أَيٌّ قَالَ: (بِرُّ الْوَالِدَيْنِ). قَالَ: ثُمَّ أَيٌّ قَالَ: (الْجِهَادُ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ). قَالَ: حَنَنْتَنِي بِهِنَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ، وَلَوْ اسْتَزَنْتُهُ لَزَلْتُ. رواه البخاري.

565 Narrated by Abdullah ibn Mas'oud: 'I asked the Prophet ﷺ "Which deed is the dearest to Allah?" He replied, "To offer the prayers at their early stated fixed times." I asked: "What is the next (in goodness)?" He replied: "To be good and dutiful to your parents." I again asked: "What is the next (in goodness)?" He replied "To participate in Jihad (fighting for Allah's cause)."' Abdullah added: 'These were told by the Allah's Messenger ﷺ and if I had asked more, he would have told me more.' (Bukhari)

٥٦٦- حَدَّثَنَا ابْنُ عَبَّاسٍ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ لَمَّا بَعَثَ مُعَاذًا رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ عَلَى الْيَمَنِ قَالَ: إِنَّكَ تَقْدُمُ عَلَى قَوْمٍ أَهْلُ كِتَابٍ، فَلْيَكُنْ أَوَّلُ مَا تَدْعُوهُمْ إِلَيْهِ عِبَادَةُ اللَّهِ، فَإِذَا عَرَفُوا اللَّهَ فَأَخْبِرْهُمْ أَنَّ اللَّهَ قَدْ فَرَضَ عَلَيْهِمْ حَمْنَ صَلَوَاتٍ فِي يَوْمِهِمْ وَلَيْلَتِهِمْ، فَإِذَا فَعَلُوا فَأَخْبِرْهُمْ أَنَّ اللَّهَ فَرَضَ عَلَيْهِمْ زَكَاةً مِنْ أَمْوَالِهِمْ وَتَرَدَّ عَلَى فُقَرَائِهِمْ فَإِذَا أَطَاعُوا بِهَا فَخُذْ مِنْهُمْ وَتَوَقَّ كَرَامِ أَمْوَالِ النَّاسِ أَخْرَجَهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

566. Narrated Ibn Abbas 'When Allah's Messenger ﷺ sent Mo'azin to Yemen, he said (to him) "You are going to a nation (from) the People of the Scriptures (the

Jews and the Christians). First of all invite them to worship Allah (Alone) and if they do, inform them that Allah has enjoined on them five prayers in every day and night. If they start offering these prayers, inform them that Allah has enjoined on them zakat and that it is to be taken from the rich amongst them and given to the poor amongst them. If they obey you in that, take zakat from them, but avoid (don't take) the best property of them in zakat¹¹.” (Bukhari)

٥٦٧- حَدَّثَنَا ابْنُ أَبِي عُمَرَ حَدَّثَنَا سُفْيَانُ بْنُ عُيَيْنَةَ عَنْ سَعِيدِ بْنِ الْخُمْسِ التَّمِيمِيِّ عَنْ حَبِيبِ بْنِ أَبِي ثَابِتٍ عَنْ ابْنِ عُمَرَ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ بَيِّنِي الْإِسْلَامَ عَلَى خَمْسٍ شَهَادَةٌ أَنْ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ وَلَنْ مُحَمَّدًا رَسُولُ اللَّهِ وَإِقَامُ الصَّلَاةِ وَإِيتَاءُ الزَّكَاةِ وَصَوْمُ رَمَضَانَ وَحُجُّ الْبَيْتِ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ جَرِيرِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَقَدْ رُوِيَ مِنْ سَعِيدٍ وَجْهٌ عَنْ ابْنِ عُمَرَ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ بِخَوْفٍ هَذَا وَسَعِيدُ بْنُ الْخُمْسِ ثِقَةٌ عِنْدَ أَهْلِ الْحَدِيثِ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو كُرَيْبٍ حَدَّثَنَا وَكِيعٌ عَنْ حَنْظَلَةَ بْنِ أَبِي سُفْيَانَ الْجُمَحِيِّ عَنْ عِكْرَمَةَ بْنِ حَالِدٍ الْمَخْزُومِيِّ عَنْ ابْنِ عُمَرَ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ نَحْوَهُ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ *

567 Narrated Ibn Omar Allah's Messenger ﷺ said
“Islam has been built on five (principles): Testifying
that ‘La ilaha illallah (None has the right to be

¹¹ In conformity with Sunna, the collector of zakat should take the due zakat from an average one of the cattie. He should not take a plainly defected animal or the best one. This shows the moderation of Islam's instructions that aim not to harm the payer of zakat, but if the payer willingly gave the best of his property, he would be rewarded for that.

worshipped except Allah) Wa Anna Muhammad Rasoolollah (and Muhammad is the Messenger of Allah), offering the (compulsory congregational) prayers dutifully and punctually, paying zakat, observing fasting in the month of Ramadhan, and performing Hajj (pilgrimage to Mecca) ” (At-Termizi)

٥٦٨- حَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ حَدَّثَنَا جَرِيرٌ وَأَبُو مُعَاوِيَةَ عَنْ الْأَعْمَشِ عَنْ أَبِي سَفْيَانَ عَنْ جَابِرِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ قَالَ قَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ قَالَ بَيْنَ الْكُفْرِ وَالْإِيمَانِ تَرْكُ الصَّلَاةِ حَدَّثَنَا هَذَا حَدَّثَنَا أَسْبَاطُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ الْأَعْمَشِ بِهَذَا الْإِسْنَادِ نَحْوَهُ وَقَالَ بَيْنَ الْعَبْدِ وَبَيْنَ الشُّرْكَ أَوْ الْكُفْرِ تَرْكُ الصَّلَاةِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَأَبُو سَفْيَانَ لَسَمْعُهُ طَلْحَةُ بْنُ نَافِعٍ •

568 Narrated Jaber: ‘The Prophet ﷺ said: “Abandonment of the prayer disconnects man from faith (and attributes him to unbelief)” (At-Termizi) The other version has the words: “Abandonment of the prayer attributes man to unbelief or polytheism”¹²”

٥٦٩- حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو عَمْرِو الْحُسَيْنُ بْنُ حُرَيْثٍ وَيُوسُفُ بْنُ عِيْسَى قَالَا حَدَّثَنَا الْقَاسِمُ بْنُ مُوسَى عَنْ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ وَاقِدٍ قَالَ ح وَحَدَّثَنَا أَبُو عَمْرِو الْحُسَيْنُ بْنُ حُرَيْثٍ وَمَحْمُودُ بْنُ غِيْلَانَ قَالَا حَدَّثَنَا عَلِيُّ بْنُ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ وَاقِدٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ قَالَ وَحَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَلِيٍّ بْنُ الْحَسَنِ الشَّافِعِيُّ وَمَحْمُودُ بْنُ غِيْلَانَ قَالَا حَدَّثَنَا عَلِيُّ بْنُ الْحَسَنِ بْنِ شَفِيْقٍ عَنْ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ وَاقِدٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ بُرَيْدَةَ عَنْ أَبِيهِ قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ الْعَهْدُ الَّذِي بَيْنَنَا وَبَيْنَهُمُ الصَّلَاةُ فَمَنْ

¹² Polytheism is included in disbelief, as it refers to worshipping idols

تَرْكُهَا فَقَدْ كَفَرَ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ أَنَسٍ وَابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْمَنِ هَذَا حَدِيثٌ
حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ غَرِيبٌ •

569 Narrated Borayda: 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "The vow (religious commitment) that is between us and them (the hypocrites) is the prayer"¹³. He that abandons it has committed disbelief'" (At-Termizi)

٥٧٠ .. حَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ حَدَّثَنَا بَشَرُ بْنُ الْمَفْصَلِ عَنِ الْجُرَيْرِيِّ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ
شَقِيقٍ الْعَقِيلِيِّ قَالَ كَانَ لِمُصَنَّبٍ مُحَمَّدٌ ﷺ لَا يَرُونَ شَيْئًا مِنَ الْأَعْمَالِ تَرْكُهُ
كَفَرًا غَيْرَ الصَّلَاةِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى سَمِعْتُ أَبَا مُصَنَّبٍ الْعَمَنِيِّ يَقُولُ مَنْ قَالَ
الْإِيمَانَ قَوْلَ يُسْتَتَابُ فَإِنْ تَابَ وَإِلَّا ضُرِبَتْ عُنُقُهُ •

570 Narrated Abdullah ibn Shaqeeq Al-Oqayli. 'The companions of Muhammad ﷺ did not consider abandonment on anything as disbelief, except (the abandonment of) the prayer.' (At-Termizi)

¹³ Al-Qadhi said "The criterion for using the rules of Islam to protect the souls (of the hypocrites) is their performance of the prayer and abiding by the apparent rules of Islam. If they abandon these their status becomes the same as the unbelievers.

Al-Torbishti said: "This is confirmed by the practice of the Messenger of Allah ﷺ when some companions suggested killing the hypocrites. He said 'I have been forbidden to kill those who perform the prayer'"

١٨٠ - باب في فضل الصف الأول وتسويته

Chapter (180)

**About the Superiority of
the First Row of the Prayer**

٥٧١- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ: (لَوْ يَعْلَمُ السَّامِعُ مَا فِي الْقَدَاءِ وَالصَّفِّ الْأَوَّلِ، ثُمَّ لَمْ يَجِدُوا إِلَّا أَنْ يَسْتَهْمُوا عَلَيْهِ لَاسْتَهْمُوا، وَلَوْ يَعْلَمُونَ مَا فِي التَّهْجِيرِ لَاسْتَفْقُوا إِلَيْهِ، وَلَوْ يَعْلَمُونَ مَا فِي الْعَتَمَةِ وَالصُّبْحِ، لَأَتَوْهُمَا وَلَوْ حَبْوًا). رواه البخاري.

571. Narrated Abu-Huraira: 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "If the people knew (the reward for) pronouncing azan and for standing in the first row (in congregational prayers) and they found no other way to get there except by drawing lots, they would draw lots; and if they knew (the reward of) zohr Prayer (in the early moments of its stated time) they would race to it (go early) and if they knew the reward of isha and fajr Prayers in congregation, they would come to offer them even if they had to crawl.'" (Bukhari)

٥٧٢- عَنْ أَنَسٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ أَنَّ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ قَالَ: رُصُّوا صُفُوفَكُمْ، وَقَارِبُوا بَيْنَهَا، وَخَانُوا بِالْأَعْنَاقِ رَوَاهُ أَبُو ذَلُوفٍ وَالنَّسَائِيُّ، وَصَحَّحَهُ ابْنُ حِبَّانَ.

572. Narrated Anas رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ, 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said. "Stand close together in your rows, bring them near one another, and stand shoulder to shoulder." (Abu-Dawood and Al-Nasae'e) Ibn Hibban graded it Saheeh (sound).

٥٧٣ حَدِيثُ النُّعْمَانِ بْنِ بَشِيرٍ، قَالَ: قَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ: لَتُسَوَّيَنَّ صُفُوفَكُمْ، أَوْ لَيُخَالِفَنَّ اللَّهُ بَيْنَ وُجُوهِكُمْ أَخْرَجَهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

573. Narrated Al-No'aman ibn Basheer رضي الله عنه: 'The Prophet ﷺ said. " If you do not straighten your rows, this will lead to differences among yourselves." (Bukhari)

* * *

١٨١- باب في فضل السفن الراتبة

Chapter: (181)

About the Routine Voluntary Prayers

٥٧٤ عَنْ أُمِّ حَبِيبَةَ أُمِّ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا قَالَتْ: سَمِعْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ يَقُولُ: مَنْ صَلَّى اثْنَتَيْ عَشْرَةَ رَكْعَةً فِي يَوْمٍ وَلَيْلَةٍ بُنِيَ لَهُ مِنْ بَيْتٍ فِي الْجَنَّةِ رَوَاهُ مُسْلِمٌ، وَفِي رِوَايَةٍ: تَطَوُّعاً

574. Umm Habeeba, the Mother of the Believers narrated that she had heard Allah's Messenger ﷺ saying: "Whoever performs twelve (voluntary) raka'as in a day and a night, a house will be built in Paradise for him (the raka'as)." (Muslim)

٥٧٥ وَلِلتِّرْمِذِيِّ مَحْوَةٌ وَزَادَ: أَرْبَعًا قَبْلَ الطَّهْرِ، وَرَكْعَتَيْنِ بَعْدَهَا، وَرَكْعَتَيْنِ بَعْدَ الْمَغْرِبِ، وَرَكْعَتَيْنِ بَعْدَ الْعِشَاءِ وَرَكْعَتَيْنِ قَبْلَ صَلَاةِ الْعَجْرِ

575 At-Tirmizi compiled the same and added. "... four raka'as before zohr and two raka'as after it and two raka'as after maghrib and two raka'as after ilsha 'and two raka'as before fajr Prayers."

٥٧٦ وَلِلْخُمْسَةِ عَنْهَا: مَنْ حَافِظٌ عَلَى أَرْبَعٍ قَبْلَ الظُّهْرِ، وَأَرْبَعٍ بَعْدَهَا،
حَرَّمَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَلَى النَّارِ.

576. The version of Al-khamsa (the five compilers of Hadith) through A'isha رَضِيَ اللهُ عَنْهَا: "Whoever prays four raka'as regularly before and four raka'as after zohr Prayer, Allah will forbid for him Hellfire."

٥٧٧- حَدِيثٌ عَنِ اللَّهِ بْنِ مُعْقَلٍ، قَالَ: قَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ: بَيْنَ كُلِّ أَدَانِينَ صَلَاةً، بَيْنَ كُلِّ أَدَانِينَ صَلَاةً ثُمَّ قَالَ فِي الثَّلَاثَةِ: لِمَنْ شَاءَ أَخْرَجَهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

577 Narrated Abdullah ibn Moghaffal رَضِيَ اللهُ عَنْهُ: "The Prophet ﷺ said: "There is a prayer between the two azans (i.e. azan and iqama), there is a prayer between the two azans." On the third time the Prophet ﷺ added the words, "It is optional to (perform the voluntary prayers between them)."

 (Bukhari)

* * *

١٨٢- بَابُ فِي تَأْكِيدِ رَكْعَتَيْ سُنَّةِ الصُّبْحِ

Chapter: (182)

About not Neglecting the two

Voluntary Raka'as of Fajr Prayer

٥٧٨- عَنْ عَائِشَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهَا: أَنَّ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ كَانَ لَا يَدْعُ أَرْبَعًا قَبْلَ الظُّهْرِ وَرَكْعَتَيْنِ قَبْلَ الْعِذَاةِ. رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

578 Narrated A'isha: 'The Prophet ﷺ never missed four raka'as before zohr Prayer and two raka'as before fajr Prayer.' (Bukhari)

٥٧٩- عَنْ عَائِشَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهَا قَالَتْ: لَمْ يَكُنِ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ عَلَى شَيْءٍ مِنَ النَّوَافِلِ أَشَدَّ مَبَهِتًا عَلَيَّ رَكْعَتَيِ الْفَجْرِ - رواه البخاري.

579. Narrated A'isha : 'The Prophet ﷺ was never more regular and punctual in offering any voluntary prayer than the two raka'as before fajr prayer ' (Bukhari)

٥٨٠- عَنْ عَائِشَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهَا قَالَتْ: لَمْ يَكُنِ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ عَلَى شَيْءٍ مِنَ النَّوَافِلِ أَشَدَّ تَعَاهُداً مِنِّي عَلَى رَكْعَتَيِ الْفَجْرِ مُتَّفَقاً عَلَيْهِ.

580. Narrated A'isha 'The Prophet ﷺ used to perform the two (optional) raka'as before fajr Prayer more punctually than any other voluntary prayer ' (Agreed upon)

٥٨١- وَلَمْ يُسَلِّمْ: رَكْعَتَا الْفَجْرِ خَيْرٌ مِنَ الدُّنْيَا وَمَا فِيهَا

581. In the version compiled by Imam Muslim, it is mentioned: "The two raka'as before fajr Prayer are better than life and what it contains."

* * *

١٨٣- باب في تخفيف ركعتي الفجر وبيان ما يقرأ فيهما

Chapter: (183)

About Performing the Two
Voluntary Raka'as of Fajr Prayer Briefly

٥٨٢- عَنْ حَفْصَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهَا: أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ كَانَ إِذَا اعْتَكَفَ الْمُؤَدِّ لِلصُّبْحِ، وَبَدَأَ الصُّبْحَ، صَلَّى رَكْعَتَيْنِ حَفِيفَتَيْنِ قَبْلَ أَنْ تَقَامَ الصَّلَاةُ. رواه البخاري.

582 Narrated Hafsa: 'When Al-Mo'azin¹⁴ pronounced azan for fajr prayer and the dawn became evident the Prophet ﷺ would offer a short two-raka'a prayer before pronouncing iqama for the compulsory (congregational prayer).' (Bukhari)

٥٨٢- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ أَنَّ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ قَرَأَ فِي رَكْعَتَي الْعَجْرِ قُلْ يَا أَيُّهَا الْكَافِرُونَ وَ قُلْ هُوَ اللَّهُ أَحَدٌ رَوَاهُ مُسْلِمٌ.

583 Narrated Abu-Huraira: 'The Prophet ﷺ recited Surat Al-Kafiroon (chapter number 109), and Surat Al-Ikhlâs (chapter number 112) in the two (voluntary) raka'a of fajr Prayer.' (Muslim)

٥٨٤- عَنْ عَائِشَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا قَالَتْ: كَانَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ يُخَفِّفُ الرَّكْعَتَيْنِ اللَّتَيْنِ قَبْلَ صَلَاةِ الصُّبْحِ، حَتَّى إِنِّي لَقُولُ: أَقْرَأُ بِأَمِّ الْكِتَابِ مُتَّفَقٌ عَلَيْهِ.

584. Narrated A'isha: 'The Prophet ﷺ used to perform the two (voluntary) raka'as before fajr Prayer so briefly that I would wonder whether he had recited Surat Al-Fatiha (or not).' (Agreed upon)

٥٨٥- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ: إِذَا صَلَّيْ أَحَدُكُمْ الرَّكْعَتَيْنِ قَبْلَ صَلَاةِ الصُّبْحِ فَلْيُضْطَجِعْ عَلَى جَنْبِهِ الْأَيْمَنِ رَوَاهُ أَحْمَدُ وَابْنُ دَاوُدَ وَالتِّرْمِذِيُّ، وَصَحَّحَهُ .

¹⁴ Al-mo'azin is the one who delivers azan, the call to the prayer

585 Narrated Abu-Huraira. 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "If any of you performs the two raka'as before fajr Prayer, he should lie on his right side." (Ahmad, Abu-Dawood and At-Termizi, the latter graded it Saheeh (sound).)

* * *

١٨٤- باب في سنة الظهر

Chapter: (184)

About the Voluntary Prayer of Zohr Prayer

٥٨٦- عن ابن عمر رضي الله عنهما: أن رسول الله ﷺ كان يُصَلِّي قبل الظهر ركعتين، وبَعْدَهَا ركعتين، وبعد المغرب ركعتين في بيته، وبعد العشاء ركعتين، وكان لا يُصَلِّي بعد الجمعة حتى ينصرف، فيصلي ركعتين. رواه البخاري.

586 Narrated Ibn Omar, may Allah be pleased with them,, 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ used to perform two raka'as before zohr Prayer and two raka'as after it. He also used to perform the two raka'as after maghrib Prayer in his house and the two raka'as after isha ' Prayer. He used not to perform the voluntary prayer after the Friday Prayer except after going to his house where he used to perform the two (voluntary) raka'as.' (Bukhari)

٥٨٧ حدثنا محمد بن رافع النمساوي حدثنا إسحاق بن سليمان الرزازي حدثنا المعيرة بن زياد عن عطاء عن عائشة قالت قال رسول الله ﷺ من نأبر على ثنتي عشرة ركعة من المنة بنى الله له بيتا في الجنة أربع ركعات قبل الظهر وركعتين بعدها وركعتين بعد المغرب وركعتين بعد العشاء وركعتين قبل الفجر قال وفي الباب عن أم حبيبة وأبي هريرة

وَأَيْسَى مُعْنَى وَابْنِ عُمَرَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى حَدِيثُ عَائِشَةَ حَدِيثٌ غَرِيبٌ مِنْ هَذَا الْوَجْهِ وَمُعِيرَةُ بْنُ زِيَادٍ قَدْ تَكَلَّمَ فِيهِ بِغَضٍ أَهْلُ الْعِلْمِ مِنْ قَبْلِ حِفْظِهِ •

587. Narrated A'isha 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "He that performed twelve voluntary raka'as persistently, Allah builds a house in Paradise for him Four raka'as before zohr Prayer and two raka'as after it, two raka'as after maghrib prayer, two raka'as after isha ' Prayer, and two raka'as before fajr Prayer."

٥٨٨- حَدَّثَنَا عَلِيُّ بْنُ حُجْرٍ أَخْبَرَنَا يَرْبُودُ بْنُ هَارُونَ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الشَّامِيِّ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ عُبَيْدَةَ بْنِ أَبِي سَفْيَانَ عَنْ لَمْ حَبِيبَةَ قَالَتْ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ مَنْ صَلَّى قَبْلَ الطُّهْرِ أَرْبَعًا وَبَعْدَهَا أَرْبَعًا حَرَّمَ اللَّهُ عَلَى النَّارِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ غَرِيبٌ وَقَدْ رَوَى مِنْ غَيْرِ هَذَا الْوَجْهِ •

588. Narrated Umm Habeeba: 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "He that performed four raka'as before zohr prayer and four raka'as after it, Allah makes Hellfire forbidden to him." (At-Termizi)

٥٨٩ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الْوَارِثِ بْنُ عُبَيْدٍ اللَّهُ الْعَتَكِيُّ الْقُرَظِيُّ أَخْبَرَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ الْمُبَارَكِ عَنْ خَالِدِ الْحَدَّادِ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ شَقِيقٍ عَنْ عَائِشَةَ أَنَّ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ كَانَ إِذَا لَمْ يُصَلِّ أَرْبَعًا قَبْلَ الطُّهْرِ صَلَّاهُنَّ بَعْدَهُ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ غَرِيبٌ إِنَّمَا نَعْرِفُهُ مِنْ حَدِيثِ ابْنِ الْمُبَارَكِ مِنْ هَذَا الْوَجْهِ وَقَدْ رَوَاهُ قَيْسُ بْنُ الرَّبِيعِ عَنْ شُعْبَةَ عَنْ خَالِدِ الْحَدَّادِ بِخَوْفٍ هَذَا وَلَا نَعْلَمُ أَحَدًا رَوَاهُ عَنْ شُعْبَةَ غَيْرَ قَيْسِ بْنِ الرَّبِيعِ وَقَدْ رَوَى عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ أَبِي لَيْلَى عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ نَحْوُ هَذَا •

589 Narrated A'isha: 'Whenever the Prophet ﷺ did not perform the four (voluntary) raka'as before zohr prayer, he used to perform them after it.'

١٨٥ - باب في سنة العصر

Chapter: (185)

About the Voluntary Prayer of Asr Prayer

٥٩٠. حَدَّثَنَا بُنْدَارٌ مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ يَشَارٍ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو عَامِرٍ هُوَ الْعَقَدِيُّ عَنْهُ الْمَلِكُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو حَدَّثَنَا مَقْبَانُ عَنْ أَبِي إِسْحَقَ عَنْ عَاصِمِ بْنِ صَمْرَةَ عَنْ عَلِيٍّ قَالَ كَانَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ يُصَلِّي قَبْلَ الْعَصْرِ أَرْبَعَ رَكَعَاتٍ يَفْصِلُ بَيْنَهُنَّ بِالتَّسْلِيمِ عَلَى الْمَلَائِكَةِ الْمُقَرَّبِينَ وَمَنْ تَبِعَهُمْ مِنَ الْمُسْلِمِينَ وَالْمُؤْمِنِينَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ ابْنِ عُمر وَعَبْدِ اللَّهِ ابْنِ عَمْرٍو قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى حَدِيثُ عَلِيٍّ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ وَلِحَاتَارِ إِسْحَقُ بْنُ إِبْرَاهِيمَ أَنْ لَا يَفْصِلُ فِي الْأَرْبَعِ قَبْلَ الْعَصْرِ وَاحْتِجُّ بِهَذَا الْحَدِيثِ وَقَالَ إِسْحَقُ وَمَنْعَى قَوْلِهِ أَنَّهُ يَفْصِلُ بَيْنَهُنَّ بِالتَّسْلِيمِ يَعْنِي الشَّهَادَ وَرَأَى الشَّافِعِيُّ وَأَحْمَدُ صَلَاةَ اللَّيْلِ وَالنَّهَارِ مَثْنَى مَثْنَى يَخْتَارَانِ الْفَصْلُ فِي الْأَرْبَعِ قَبْلَ الْعَصْرِ •

590. Narrated Ali : 'The Prophet ﷺ used to perform four (voluntary) raka'as before asr prayer separating between them by reciting Al-Tasleem¹⁵ on the chosen angels, and those who followed them of the Muslims and the believers.' (At-Termizi)

¹⁵ At-Tasleem (ending the prayer) here means At-Tashahhod (the last part of prayer before At-Tasleem) This means that the four voluntary raka'as are performed without the first Tashahhod.

٥٩١ حَدَّثَنَا يَحْيَى بْنُ مُوسَى وَمُحَمَّدُ بْنُ غِيْلَانَ وَأَحْمَدُ بْنُ إِبْرَاهِيمَ
الذُّوْرَقِيُّ وَغَيْرُ وَاحِدٍ قَالُوا حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو دَاوُدَ الطَّيَالِسِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ مُسْلِمٍ
بْنُ مَهْرَانَ سَمِعَ جَدَّهُ عَنِ ابْنِ عُمَرَ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ رَحِمَ اللَّهُ امْرَأً صَلَّيَتْ
قَبْلَ الْعَصْرِ أَرْبَعًا قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ غَرِيبٌ حَسَنٌ *

591 Narrated Ibn Omar 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "May Allah show mercy on him who performed four raka'as before asr prayer." (At-Termizi)

* * *

١٨٦ - باب في سنة المغرب

Chapter: (186)

About the Voluntary Prayer of Maghrib Prayer

٥٩٢- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ رَافِعٍ النَّيْسَابُورِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا إِسْحَاقُ بْنُ سُلَيْمَانَ الرَّارِيُّ
حَدَّثَنَا الْمُعْبِرَةُ بْنُ رِيَادٍ عَنْ عطاء عَنْ عائشةَ قَالَتْ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ مَنْ
ثَابَرَ عَلَى ثَلَاثِي عَشْرَةِ رَكَعَةٍ مِنَ السُّنَّةِ بَنَى اللَّهُ لَهُ بَيْتًا فِي الْجَنَّةِ أَرْبَعِ
رَكَعَاتٍ قَبْلَ الظُّهْرِ وَرَكَعَتَيْنِ بَعْدَهَا وَرَكَعَتَيْنِ بَعْدَ الْمَغْرِبِ وَرَكَعَتَيْنِ بَعْدَ
الْعِشَاءِ وَرَكَعَتَيْنِ قَبْلَ الْفَجْرِ قَالَ وَقِيَ الْبَابُ عَنْ أُمِّ حَبِيبَةَ وَأَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ
وَأَبِي مُوسَى وَابْنِ عُمَرَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى حَدِيثُ عَائِشَةَ حَدِيثٌ غَرِيبٌ مِنْ
هَذَا الْوَجْهِ وَمُعْبِرَةُ بْنُ زِيَادٍ قَدْ تَكَلَّمَ فِيهِ بَعْضُ أَهْلِ الْعِلْمِ مِنْ قَبْلِ حَفْظِهِ *

592. Narrated A'isha, 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "He who performs twelve voluntary raka'as persistently, Allah builds a house in Paradise for him. Four raka'as before zohr Prayer and two raka'as after it, two raka'as after maghrib prayer, two raka'as after isha ' Prayer, and two raka'as before fajr Prayer.'" (At-Termizi)

٥٩٣- وَلِلتَّرمِذِيِّ نَحْوُهُ وَرَأَى: أَرْبَعًا قَبْلَ الظَّهْرِ، وَرَكْعَتَيْنِ بَعْدَهَا، وَرَكْعَتَيْنِ بَعْدَ الْمَغْرِبِ، وَرَكْعَتَيْنِ بَعْدَ الْعِشَاءِ وَرَكْعَتَيْنِ قَبْلَ صَلَاةِ الْفَجْرِ

593 At-Tirmidhi reported the same and added "...Four Rak9ahs before Ath-Thohr and two Rak9ahs after it and two Rak9ahs after Al Maghrib and two after Al 9Ishaa' Prayer and two Rak9ahs before Al Fajr Prayer".

٥٩٤ حَدِيثُ أَنَسِ بْنِ مَالِكٍ قَالَ: كَانَ الْمُؤَذِّنُ إِذَا أَدَّى، قَامَ نَاسٌ مِنْ أَصْحَابِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ يَتَكَرَّرُونَ السُّلُوكَ حَتَّى يَخْرُجَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ وَهُمْ كَذَلِكَ يُصَلُّونَ الرَّكْعَتَيْنِ قَبْلَ الْمَغْرِبِ، وَلَمْ يَكُنْ بَيْنَ الْأَذَانِ وَالْإِقَامَةِ شَيْءٌ أَخْرَجَهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

594 Narrated Anas ibn Malek ؓ. 'When the Mo'azin pronounced the azan, some of the companions of the Prophet ﷺ would proceed to the mosque (for the prayer) until the Prophet ﷺ arrived and in this way they used to perform two raka'as before maghrib Prayer. There used to be a little time between azan and iqama.' (Bukhari)

* * *

١٨٧ - بَابُ فِي سُنَّةِ الْعِشَاءِ

Chapter (187)

About the Voluntary Prayer of Isha Prayer

٥٩٥- حَدِيثُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ مُغْفَلٍ، قَالَ: قَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ: بَيْنَ كُلِّ لَذَانَيْنِ صَلَاةٌ، بَيْنَ كُلِّ لَذَانَيْنِ صَلَاةٌ ثُمَّ قَالَ فِي الثَّلَاثَةِ: لِمَنْ شَاءَ أَخْرَجَهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

595. Narrated Abdullah ibn Moghaffal ؓ ' The Prophet ﷺ said: "There is a prayer between the two azans (i.e. azan and iqama), there is a prayer between the two azans " On the third time the Prophet ﷺ added the words: "It is optional to (perform the voluntary prayer between them)."' Bukhari)

* * *

١٨٨- باب في سنة الجمعة

Chapter (188)

About the Voluntary

Prayer of Al-Jomoa'a Prayer¹⁶

٥٩٦- عن ابن عمر رضي الله عنهما: أن رسول الله ﷺ كان يصلي: قبل الظهر ركعتين، وبعدها ركعتين، وبعد المغرب ركعتين في بيته، وبعد العشاء ركعتين، وكان لا يصلي بعد الجمعة حتى ينصرف، فيصلي ركعتين. رواه البخاري.

596 Narrated Ibn Omar : 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ used to perform two raka'as before zohr prayer and two raka'as after it. He also used to perform the two raka'as after maghrib prayer in his house and the two raka'as after isha prayer. He used not to perform the voluntary prayer after the Friday Prayer, except after going to his house where he used to perform the two (voluntary) raka'as.' (Bukhari)

¹⁶ Al-Jomoa'a Prayer is the congregational Friday Prayer. It comprises 2 raka'as in congregation at the time of zohr prayer and substitutes it and it is preceded by a khutbah (a sermon).

١٨٩- باب في استحباب أداء النوافل في البيت

Chapter: (189)

About the Desirability of Performing the Voluntary Prayers in One's House

٥٩٧- حديث زيد بن ثابت، أن رسول الله ﷺ اتخذ خُجْرَةً، من حصير، في رمصان، فصلى فيها ليلالي، فصلى بصلاته دامن من استحبابه، فلما علم بهم جعل يَفْعَدُ، فخرج إليهم، فقال: قد عرفت الذي رأيتم من صبيعتكم، فصلوا فيها للناس في بيوتكم فإن أفضل الصلاة صلاة المرء في بيته إلا المكتوبة أخرجه البخاري.

597. Narrated Zayd ibn Thabit ؓ: 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ performed the (voluntary prayer) in the mosque in the month of Ramadhan (Sa'eed said: "I think that Zayd ibn Thabit said that it was made of straw") and he prayed there for few nights, and so some of his companions performed the prayer like him. When he realized this he kept on sitting. In the morning, he went out to them and said: "I have seen and understood what you did So people! You should pray in your houses, for the best prayer of a person is what he performs in his house, except for the compulsory congregational prayers." (Bukhari)

٥٩٨- حديث ابن عمر، عن النبي ﷺ قال: اجعلوا في بيوتكم من صلاتكم ولا تجعلوها قبوراً أخرجه البخاري.

598. Narrated Ibn Omar : 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "Offer some of your (voluntary) prayers at home, and do not make your houses as graves." (Bukhari)

٥٩٩- عن السائب بن يزيد أن معاوية ؓ قال له: إذا صليت الجمعة فلا تصلها بصلاة حتى تتكلم أو تخرج، فإن رسول الله ﷺ أمرنا بذلك: أن لا نؤصل صلاة بصلاة حتى نتكلم أو نخرج رواه مسلم.

599 Narrated Al-Sae'eb ibn Yazeed ؓ that Mu'aweya ؓ said to him 'If you have offered the Friday Prayer do not connect it with another prayer unless you speak or go out [in between them]; as Allah's Messenger ﷺ had commanded us that we should not connect a prayer to another prayer unless we speak or go out (in between them).' (Muslim)

* * *

١٩٠- باب في الحث على الوتر وبين أنه سنة مؤكدة

Chapter (190)

About Urging the Muslims to Perform Witr Prayer Regularly

٦٠٠- عن علي بن أبي طالب ؓ قال: قال رسول الله ﷺ: أوثروا يا أهل القرآن فإن الله وتر، يحب الوتر. رواه الخمسة، وصححه ابن خزيمة.

600. Narrated Ali ibn Abu-Taleb ؓ 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "O people of the Koran! Offer Witr prayer for Allah is Witr (An Odd Number, i.e. One) and loves Witr.'" (Al-Khamsa) Ibn Khozayma graded it Saheeh (sound).

٦٠١- عن عائشة رضي الله عنها قالت: كل الليل أوتر رسول الله ﷺ، وانتهى وتره إلى السحر. رواه البخاري.

601. Narrated A'isha, may Allah be pleased with her: 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ offered Witr prayer at different times of night. His last practice was to perform it until the pre-dawn time.' (Bukhari)

٦٠٢- عن ابن عمر رضي الله عنهما قال: قال النبي ﷺ: (اجعلوا آخر صلاتكم بالليل وترًا). رواه البخاري.

602. Narrated Abdullah ibn Omar : 'The Prophet ﷺ said "Let the last prayer by night of yours be Witr (an odd-numbered prayer)." (Bukhari)

٦٠٣- عن جابر رضي الله عنه قال: قال رسول الله ﷺ: من خاف أن لا يقوم من آخر الليل فليوتر أوله، ومن طمع أن يقوم آخره فليوتر آخر الليل، فإن صلاة آخر الليل مشهودة، وذلك أفضل رواه مسلم.

603. Narrated Jaber رضي الله عنه: 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "If anyone of you is afraid that he may not get up in the last part of night, he should offer Witr in the first part of it, and if anyone is eager to get up in the last part of night, he should offer Witr at the last part of night, for the prayer in the last part of night is witnessed (by the angels) and that is preferable."' (Muslim)

٦٠٤- حدثنا أحمد بن مسمع حدثنا يحيى بن زكريا بن أبي رائدة حدثنا عبيد الله عن نافع عن ابن عمر أن النبي ﷺ قال لا تروا للصبح بالوتر قال أبو عيسى هذا حديث حسن صحيح *

604. Narrated Ibn Omar : 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "Perform Al Witr Prayer before the fajr prayer becomes due "'

١٩١- باب في بيان فضل صلاة الضحى ووقتها

Chapter: (191)

About the Superiority of Al-Dhoha Prayer
(the Mid-Morning Prayer) and Its Timing

٦٠٥- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: أَوْصَانِي خَلِيلِي بِثَلَاثٍ، لَا أَدْعُهُنَّ حَتَّى أَمُوتَ صَوْمَ ثَلَاثَةِ أَيَّامٍ مِنْ كُلِّ شَهْرٍ، وَصَلَاةَ الضُّحَى، وَنَوْمَ عَلَى وَتَرٍ. رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

605 Narrated Abu-Huraira: 'My dearest friend, the Prophet ﷺ, advised me to observe three things and I shall not leave them until I die. (He advised) to observe voluntary fasting three days every (lunar) month, to offer the Al-Dhoha Prayer, and to offer Witr before sleeping.' (Bukhari)

٦٠٦- عَنْ عَائِشَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا قَالَتْ: كَانَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ يُصَلِّيَ لِلضُّحَى أَرْبَعًا، وَيَزِيدُ مَا شَاءَ اللَّهُ رَوَاهُ مُسْلِمٌ وَكَانَ عَنْهَا أَنَّهُ سَأَلَتْ: هَلْ كَانَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ يُصَلِّي الضُّحَى قَالَتْ: لَا إِلَّا أَنْ يَجِيءَ مِنْ مَعِينِهِ وَكَانَ عَنْهَا: مَا رَأَيْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ يُصَلِّي سُبْحَةَ الضُّحَى قَطُّ، وَإِنِّي لَأَسْبِغُهَا

606. Narrated A'isha: 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ used to perform four raka'as Al-Dhoha Prayer and added whatever Allah willed him to perform of the prayer.' (Muslim)

Another version compiled by Imam Muslim reads. A'isha was asked: "Did Allah's Messenger ﷺ use to offer the Al-Dhoha Prayer?" She replied "No, except in the case when he was coming back from a journey" She

also said. "I did not see Allah's Messenger performing Al-Dhoha Prayer, yet I perform it."

٦٠٧- وفي هذه الرواية قالت: فصلّى ثماني ركعات، ملتجئاً في ثوب واحد، قلماً انصرفاً، قلت: يا رسول الله، رغم ابن أُمّي، أنه قاتل رجلاً قد أجرته، فلأن ابن هُبيرة، فقال رسول الله ﷺ: (قد أجرنا من أجرنا يا أمّ هاني). قالت أمّ هاني: وذلك مني. رواه البخاري.

607. Umm Hani narrated that the Prophet ﷺ performed eight raka'as while wearing single garment and when he finished I said: "O Allah's Messenger! My brother has told me that he will kill a person whom I promised protection and that person is so and so the son of Hobayra " The Prophet ﷺ said: "We approve of you giving protection to the person for whom you have given shelter, Umm Hani!" Umm Hani added: "This was mid-morning." (Bukhari)

٦٠٨- حديث أمّ هاني عن ابن أبي ليلى، قال: ما لبنا أحدًا أنه رأى النبي ﷺ صلى للضحى غير أمّ هاني. ذكرت أن النبي ﷺ يوم فتح مكة اغتسل في بيته، فصلّى ثمان ركعات، فما رأيته صلى صلاة أحف منها غير أنه يتم الركوع والسجود أخرجه البخاري.

608. Narrated Ibn Abu-Layla: 'No one except Umm Hani told us that she had seen the Prophet ﷺ offering Al-Dhoha Prayer She said: "On the day of the conquest of Mecca, the Prophet ﷺ took a bath in my house and offered eight raka'as. I never saw him praying such a light prayer, but he performed bowing and prostration perfectly." (Bukhari)

٦٠٩ حَدَّثَنَا زُهَيْرُ بْنُ حَرْبٍ وَابْنُ نُمَيْرٍ قَالَا حَدَّثَنَا إِسْمَاعِيلُ وَهُوَ ابْنُ عَلِيَّةَ عَنْ أَيُّوبَ عَنِ الْقَاسِمِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ أَنَّ زَيْدَ بْنَ أَرْقَمٍ رَأَى قَوْمًا يُصَلُّونَ مِنَ الصُّحَى فَقَالَ أَمَا لَقَدْ عَظُمُوا أَنْ الصَّلَاةَ فِي غَيْرِ هَذِهِ السَّاعَةِ أَفْضَلُ إِنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ صَلَّاءُ الْوُائِبِينَ حِينَ تَرْمَضُ الْفَصَالُ *

609. Narrated Abul-Qasim Al-Shaybani: 'Zayd ibn Arqam saw some people offering Al-Dhoha Prayer and said 'I think it would be better for them if they performed it at another time for the Messenger of Allah ﷺ said "The prayer of the oft-repentant people would be performed when it becomes extremely hot "'

* * *

١٩٢- باب في الحث على تحية المسجد

Chapter: (192)

About Urging the Muslims to perform
the Two-Raka'a Prayer to Greet the Mosque

٦١٠- عَنْ أَبِي قَتَادَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ: إِذَا دَخَلَ أَحَدُكُمْ الْمَسْجِدَ فَلَا يَجْلِسْ حَتَّى يُصَلِّيَ رَكْعَتَيْنِ مُتَّفَقٌ عَلَيْهِ.

610 Narrated Abu-Qatada رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said. "When one of you enters the mosques, he should pray two raka'as before sitting down." (Agreed upon)

١٩٣- باب في استحباب ركعتين بعد الوضوء

Chapter: (193)

About the Desirability of

Performing Two Raka'as after Wodo'o

٦١١ حَدَّثَنَا إِسْحَاقُ بْنُ نَصْرِ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو أُسَامَةَ عَنْ أَبِي حَيَّانَ عَنْ أَبِي رَزَعةَ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ أَنَّ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ قَالَ لِبِلَالٍ عِنْدَ صَلَاةِ الْفَجْرِ يَا بِلَالُ حَدِّثْنِي بِأَرْجَى عَمَلٍ عَمَلْتَهُ فِي الْإِسْلَامِ فَإِنِّي سَمِعْتُ نَفْسَ نَعْلَيْكَ بَيْنَ يَدَيَّ فِي الْحَنَةِ قَالَ مَا عَمِلْتُ عَمَلًا أَرْجَى عِنْدِي أَنِّي لَمْ أَتَطَهَّرْ طَهُورًا فِي سَاعَةِ لَيْلٍ أَوْ نَهَارٍ إِلَّا صَلَّيْتُ بِدَلِّكَ الطَّهُورَ مَا كُتِبَ لِي أَنْ أَصَلِّيَ قَالَ أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ نَفْسُ نَعْلَيْكَ بَيْنَ يَدَيَّ تَحْرِيكًا *

611 Narrated Abu-Huraira 'The Prophet ﷺ said to Bilal. "Tell me about the best deed you have done after accepting Islam and that you hope to attain Allah's pleasure from, for I have heard your footwear rustle in Paradise." Bilal said: "The best deed I have done after accepting Islam and that I hope that I will attain Allah's pleasure from is that I never performed Wodo'o (the ablution) by day or night except that I performed what Allah ﷻ willed of the (voluntary) prayer therewith."

* * *

١٩٤- باب في فضل يوم الجمعة واستحباب الاغتسال والدعاء فيه

Chapter: (194)

About the Superiority of Friday,
and of taking Ghosl (a Purifying Bath)
and of Invoking Allah ﷻ on that Day

Allah ﷻ said

﴿ فَإِذَا قُضِيَتِ الصَّلَاةُ فَانْتَشِرُوا فِي الْأَرْضِ وَابْتَغُوا مِنْ فَضْلِ اللَّهِ
وَاذْكُرُوا اللَّهَ كَثِيرًا لَعَلَّكُمْ تُفْلِحُونَ ﴾ (الجمعة ١٠)

"Then, when the Friday prayer is ended, you may disperse through the land, and seek the bounty of Allah (by working, etc.), and remember Allah much that you may be successful. *" (62: 10)

٦١٢ عن عبد الله ابن عمر، وأبي هريرة رضي الله تعالى عنهم، أنهما سمعا رسول الله ﷺ يقول على أعواد منبره: لَيَنْتَهِيَنَّ أَقْوَامٌ عَنْ وَذْعِهِمُ الْجُمُعَاتِ، أَوْ لَيَخْتَمَنَّ اللَّهُ عَلَى قُلُوبِهِمْ، ثُمَّ لَيَكُونَنَّ مِنَ الْعَاغِلِينَ رواه مسلم

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said as

612. Narrated by Abdullah ibn Omar and Abu-Huraira ؓ. 'They heard Allah's Messenger ﷺ saying on his Minbar (pulpit). "Oh People! Either some people should cease to neglect the Friday prayers, or Allah will put seals on their hearts and then they will be among the unaware."' (Muslim)

٦١٣ حديث عبد الله بن عمر، أن رسول الله ﷺ قال: إذا جاء أحدكم الجمعة فليغتسل أخرجه البخاري.

613. Narrated Abdullah ibn Omar : 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "Anyone of you attending the Friday Prayer should take Al-Ghosl (i.e. a purifying bath)."' (Bukhari)

٦١٤ - عَنْ أَبِي سَعِيدٍ الْخُدْرِيِّ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: لَشَهِدُ عَلَى رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ: (الْعَمَلُ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَاجِبٌ عَلَى كُلِّ مُحْتَلِمٍ، وَلَنْ يَمْتَنَ، وَلَنْ يَمُنَّ طَيِّبًا إِن وَجَدَ). رواه البخاري.

614 Narrated Abu- Sa'eedo Al-Khudri ؓ: 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "Taking a purifying bath on Friday is compulsory for every Muslim who has attained the age of puberty and (also) the cleaning of his teeth with Al-Siwak, and wearing perfume if available.'" (Bukhari)

٦١٥- عَنْ سَلْمَانَ الْفَارِسِيِّ ؓ قَالَ: قَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ: (لَا يَغْتَسِلُ رَجُلٌ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ، وَيَتَطَهَّرُ مَا اسْتَطَاعَ مِنْ طَهْرٍ، وَيَدْهِنُ مِنْ دُهْنِهِ، أَوْ يَمَسُّ مِنْ طِيبٍ بِيْتِهِ، ثُمَّ يَخْرُجُ فَلَا يَغْرِقُ بَيْنَ اثْنَيْنِ، ثُمَّ يُصَلِّي مَا كُتِبَ لَهُ، ثُمَّ يَنْصَبُ إِذَا تَكَلَّمَ الْإِمَامُ، إِلَّا غُفِرَ لَهُ مَا بَيْنَهُ وَبَيْنَ الْجُمُعَةِ الْآخِرَى). رواه البخاري.

615. Narrated Salman Al-Farisi ؓ: 'The Prophet ﷺ said. "Whoever takes Ghusl on Friday, purifies himself as much as he can, then uses his (hair) oil or perfumes himself with the scent available to him, then proceeds to the Friday prayer) and does not separate two people sitting together (in the mosque), then prays as much as (Allah has) written for him, and remains silent while the Imam delivers the Friday Khutba (sermon), his sins in between the present and the last Friday would be forgiven.'" (Bukhari)

٦١٦- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ: (مَنْ اغْتَسَلَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ غُسْلَ الْجَنَابَةِ ثُمَّ رَاحَ، فَكَأَنَّمَا قَرَّبَ بَدَنَةً، وَمَنْ رَاحَ فِي السَّاعَةِ الثَّانِيَةِ، فَكَأَنَّمَا قَرَّبَ بَقَرَةً، وَمَنْ رَاحَ فِي السَّاعَةِ الثَّالِثَةِ، فَكَأَنَّمَا قَرَّبَ كَبْشًا أَقْرَبَ، وَمَنْ رَاحَ فِي السَّاعَةِ الرَّابِعَةِ، فَكَأَنَّمَا قَرَّبَ دَجَاجَةً، وَمَنْ رَاحَ فِي السَّاعَةِ الْخَامِسَةِ، فَكَأَنَّمَا قَرَّبَ بَيْضَةً، هَذَا خُرُجُ الْإِمَامِ حَصَرَتْ الْمَلَائِكَةُ يَسْتَمِعُونَ الذِّكْرَ). رواه البخاري.

616. Narrated Abu-Huraira 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "Any person who takes a bath on Friday like the bath of removing Janaba and then goes for the prayer in the first hour (i.e. early), it is as if he had sacrificed a camel (in Allah's cause). Whoever goes in the second hour¹⁷, it is as if he had sacrificed a cow. Whoever goes in the third hour, it is as if he had sacrificed a horned ram. Whoever goes in the fourth hour, it is as if he had sacrificed a hen. And whoever goes in the fifth hour then it is as if he had offered an egg. When the imam comes out (mounts the (pulpit) to deliver Khutba (the religious talk)), the angels present themselves to listen to Khutba." (Bukhari)

٦١٧- عَنْهُ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ ذَكَرَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ، فَقَالَ: (فِيهِ سَاعَةٌ، لَا يُوَافِقُهَا عَبْدٌ مُسْلِمٌ، وَهُوَ قَائِمٌ يُصَلِّي، يَسْأَلُ اللَّهَ تَعَالَى شَيْئًا، إِلَّا أُعْطَاهُ إِيَّاهُ). وَأَشَارَ بِيَدِهِ يَقْلِلُهَا. رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

617. Narrated Abu-Huraira: 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ talked about Friday and said: "There is an hour (a short while when supplications are more liable to be granted) on Friday and if a Muslim gets it (while offering the prayer) and asks something from Allah ﷻ, Allah will definitely meet his demand.'" Abu-Huraira said: 'The Prophet ﷺ gestured with his hand denoting its shortness.' (Bukhari)

¹⁷ The word 'hour' in this Hadith and the following one means a very short period of time.

١٩٥ - باب في استحباب سجود الشكر عند حصول نعمة

ظاهرة أو تدفيع بلية ظاهرة

Chapter: (195)

**About Desirability of Performing
the Prostration of Thankfulness at
gaining a Blessing or Repulsing a Disaster**

٦١٨ - حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ الْمُثَنَّى حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو عَاصِمٍ حَدَّثَنَا بَكَّارُ بْنُ عَبْدِ
الْعَرِيزِ بْنِ أَبِي بَكْرَةَ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ أَبِي بَكْرَةَ أَنَّ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ أَنَاهُ أَمَرَ فَمَنْ بِهِ
مَخْرٌ لِلَّهِ سَاجِدًا قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ غَرِيبٌ لَا نَعْرِفُهُ إِلَّا مِنْ
هَذَا الْوَجْهِ مِنْ حَدِيثِ بَكَّارِ بْنِ عَبْدِ الْعَرِيزِ وَالْعَمَلُ عَلَى هَذَا عِنْدَ أَكْثَرِ أَهْلِ
الْعِلْمِ رَأَوْا سَجْدَةَ الشُّكْرِ وَبَكَّارُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْعَرِيزِ بْنِ أَبِي بَكْرَةَ مُقَرَّبُ
الْحَدِيثِ *

618. Narrated Abu-Bakra: 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ received some glad news and fell prostrating to Allah.'

* * *

١٩٦ - باب في فضل قيام الليل

Chapter (196)

About Superiority of the Voluntary Night Prayer

(وَمَنْ اللَّيْلِ فَتَهَجَّدْ بِهِ نَافِلَةً لَكَ عَسَى أَنْ يَبْعَثَكَ رَبُّكَ مَقَامًا مَجْمُودًا)

(الإسراء ٧٩)

Allah ﷻ said:

"And in some parts of night offer the (voluntary) prayer as an additional prayer (Tahajjud optional prayer) for you (O Muhammad!) that your Lord would raise you to a station of praise and glory, (on the Day of Resurrection). *" (17; 79) And

﴿ تَتَجَافَى جُنُوبُهُمْ عَنِ الْمَضَاجِعِ يَدْعُونَ رَبَّهُمْ خَوْفًا وَطَمَعًا وَمِمَّا رَزَقْنَاهُمْ يُنفِقُونَ ﴾ (السجدة: ١٦)

"Their sides forsake their beds, to invoke their Lord in fear and hope, and they spend (in charity for Allah's Cause) out of what We have bestowed on them. *" (32. 16) And

٦١٩- حديث المَغِيرَةِ رَضِيَ اللهُ عَنْهُ، قَالَ: إِنْ كَانَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ لِيَقُومَ لِيُصَلِّيَ حَتَّى تَرْمَ قَدَمَاهُ، أَوْ سَقَاهُ فَيَقَالَ لَهُ هَيَّوْ! أَفَلَا أَكُونُ عَبْدًا شَكُورًا! أخرجہ البخاری.

619 Narrated Al-Mogheera رَضِيَ اللهُ عَنْهُ: "The Prophet ﷺ used to stand (in the prayer) until his feet or legs swelled. He was asked why he offered such excessive prayers and he used to reply: "Should I not be a thankful servant." (Bukhari)

٦٢٠- عَنْ عَلِيٍّ بْنِ أَبِي طَالِبٍ رَضِيَ اللهُ عَنْهُ: أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللهِ ﷺ طَرَقَهُ وَفَاطِمَةُ بِنْتُ النَّبِيِّ عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ لَيْلَةً، فَقَالَ: (أَلَا تُصَلِّيَانِ). فَقُلْتُ: يَا رَسُولَ اللهِ، أَنْفُسُنَا بِيَدِ اللهِ، فَإِذَا شَاءَ أَنْ يَنْعُتَنَا بَعَثْنَا، فَانْصَرَفَ حِينَ قُلْنَا ذَلِكَ وَلَمْ يَرْجِعْ إِلَيْنَا شَيْئًا، ثُمَّ سَمِعْتُهُ وَهُوَ مُوَلِّ، يَضْرِبُ فخذَهُ، وَهُوَ يَقُولُ: وَكَانَ الْإِنْسَانُ أَكْثَرَ شَيْءٍ جِدًا.

﴿ وَلَقَدْ صَرَّفْنَا فِي هَذَا الْقُرْآنِ لِلنَّاسِ مِنْ كُلِّ مَثَلٍ وَكَانَ الْإِنْسَانُ أَكْثَرَ شَيْءٍ جَدَلًا ﴾ (الكهف ٥٤) رواه البخاري.

620. Narrated Ali ibn Abu-Taleb ؓ that one night Allah's Messenger ﷺ came to him and Fatima, the daughter of the Prophet ﷺ, and said: "Don't you (both) offer (Tahajjud) prayer (at night)?" Ali said: "O Allah's Messenger, our souls are in the Hands of Allah and if He wants us to get up He will make us get up." Ali said: 'When I said that he left us without saying anything and I heard that he was hitting his thigh and saying. "And indeed, We have put forth every kind of example in this Koran, for mankind But, man is ever more quarrelsome than anything. *"' (18: 54) (Bukhari)

٦٢١- عَنْ ابْنِ عُمَرَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا قَالَ: كَانَ الرَّجُلُ فِي حَيَاةِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ إِذَا رَأَى رُؤْيَا قَصَّهَا عَلَى رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ﷺ فَتَمَيَّنْتُ أَنْ أَرَى رُؤْيَا، فَأَقْصُهَا عَلَى رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ﷺ، وَكُنْتُ عَلَامًا شَابًا، وَكُنْتُ أَلَامُ فِي الْمَسْجِدِ عَلَى عَهْدِ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ﷺ، فَرَأَيْتُ فِي النَّوْمِ كَأَن مَلَكَ مِنْ أَهْلِ بَيْتِي إِلَى النَّارِ، فَإِذَا هِيَ مَطْوِيَّةٌ كَطَيِّ الْبَيْتِ، وَإِذَا لَهَا قَرْنَانِ، وَإِذَا فِيهَا أَنْاسٌ قَدْ عَرَفْتُهُمْ، فَجَعَلْتُ أَقُولُ: أَعُوذُ بِاللَّهِ مِنَ النَّارِ، قَالَ: هَلَقَيْنَا مَلَكَ آخَرَ، فَقَالَ لِي: لَمْ تَرَغْ. فَقَصَصْتُهَا عَلَى حَفْصَةَ، فَحَفَصْتُهَا حَفْصَةُ عَلَى رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ﷺ، فَقَالَ: (نَعَمْ الرَّجُلُ عَبْدُ اللَّهِ، لَوْ كَانَ يُصَلِّي مِنَ اللَّيْلِ). فَكَانَ بَعْدُ لَا يَمَامَ مِنَ اللَّيْلِ إِلَّا قَلِيلًا. رواه البخاري.

621. Narrated Ibn Omar : 'In the lifetime of the Prophet ﷺ he who saw a dream would narrate it to Allah's Messenger ﷺ I wished that I could have a dream to narrate to Allah's Messenger ﷺ I was a young boy

and I used to sleep in the mosque in the lifetime of the Prophet ﷺ. I saw in a dream that two angels caught hold of me and took me to the Fire and it was built-up all round like a constructed well and had it two poles in it and some people in it were known to me. I started saying: "I seek refuge with Allah from the Fire." Then, another angel met me and told me not to be afraid. I narrated the dream to Hafsa who told it to Allah's Messenger ﷺ. The Prophet ﷺ said: "Abdullah will be a distinctive Muslim if he performs Tahajjud Prayer. Salem, one of the sub-narrators said; 'Abdullah, (upon hearing what the Propht said used to sleep but little by night.' (Bukhari)

٦٢٢ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ: (يَعْقُدُ الشَّيْطَانُ عَلَى قَافِيَةِ رَأْسِ أَحَدِكُمْ إِذَا هُوَ نَامَ ثَلَاثَ عُقَدٍ، يَضْرِبُ كُلَّ عُقْدَةٍ: عَلَيْكَ نَيْلٌ طَوِيلٌ فَارْقُدْ، فَإِنْ اسْتَيْقَظَ فَذَكَرَ اللَّهَ انْحَلَّتْ عُقْدَةٌ، فَإِنْ تَوَضَّأَ انْحَلَّتْ عُقْدَةٌ، فَإِنْ صَلَّى انْحَلَّتْ عُقْدَةٌ، فَأَصْبَحَ بِشَيْطَانٍ طَيِّبٍ نَفْسًا، وَإِلَّا أَصْبَحَ خَبِيثَ النَّفْسِ كَمَالٍ). رواه البخاري.

622. Narrated Abu Huraira: 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "When one of you sleeps Satan ties three knots at the back of his head. On every knot he whispers and breathes the following words: "The night is long for you so stay asleep" When that person wakes up and remembers Allah, one knot is undone, and when he performs the ablution the second knot is undone, and when he offers the prayer the third knot is undone, and he gets up energetically in a good mood and with a good heart in the morning, otherwise he gets up in a bad mood, and lazy (without a good heart)."' (Bukhari)

٦٢٣ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ مَسْلَمَةَ   قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ  : يَا أَيُّهَا النَّاسُ أَقْسُوا لِلسَّلَامِ، وَصَلُّوا الْأَرْحَامَ، وَأَطْعَمُوا الطَّعَامَ، وَصَلُّوا بِاللَّيْلِ، وَالنَّاسُ نِيَامٌ، فَدَخَلُوا الْجَنَّةَ بِسَلَامٍ أَمْرَجَةُ التِّرْمِذِيِّ، وَصَحَّحَهُ.

623 Narrated Abdullah ibn Salaem  : 'Allah's Messenger   said: "O people! Extend greetings, care for the well-being of your kindred, provide food, and pray at night when people are asleep, that you would enter Paradise in peace.'" (At-Termizi compiled it and graded it Saheeh (soun))

٦٢٤- عَنْ أَنَسٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: كَانَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ   يَفْطِرُ مِنَ الشَّهْرِ حَتَّى يَظُنَّ أَنْ لَا يَصُومَ مِنْهُ وَيَصُومُ حَتَّى يَظُنَّ أَنْ لَا يَفْطِرَ مِنْهُ شَيْئًا، وَكَانَ لَا تَشَاءُ أَنْ تَرَاهُ مِنَ اللَّيْلِ مُصَلِّيًا إِلَّا رَأَيْتَهُ، وَلَا نَامَ إِلَّا رَأَيْتَهُ. رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

624. Narrated Anas ibn Malek  : 'Sometimes Allah's Messenger   would not observe fasting for so many days that we thought that he would not observe fasting that month; and he sometimes used to observe fasting (for so many days) that we thought he would not leave observing fasting throughout that month. And (as regards his prayer) and sleep (at night), if you wanted to see him offering (the prayer) at night, you could see him offering (the prayer) and if you wanted to see him sleeping you could see him sleeping.' (Bukhari)

٦٢٥- عَنْ عَائِشَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهَا: أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ   كَانَ يُصَلِّي إِحْدَى عَشْرَةَ رَكْعَةً، كَانَتْ تِلْكَ صَلَاتُهُ تَعْنِي بِاللَّيْلِ فَيَسْجُدُ السَّجْدَةَ مِنْ ذَلِكَ قَدْرَ مَا يَقْرَأُ أَحَدُكُمْ حَمْسِينَ آيَةً، قَبْلَ أَنْ يَرْفَعَ رَأْسَهُ، وَيَرْكَعُ رَكْعَتَيْنِ قَبْلَ صَلَاةِ الْفَجْرِ، يَضْطَجِعُ عَلَى شِقِّهِ الْأَيْمَنِ، حَتَّى يَأْتِيَهُ الْمَوْتُ لِلصَّلَاةِ. رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

625 Narrated raka'as: 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ used to perform eleven raka'a at night and that was his night prayer and each of his prostrations lasted for a period enough for one of you to recite fifty Verses before Allah's Messenger ﷺ raised his head. He also used to pray two voluntary raka'as before fajr prayer and then lie down on his right side until the Mo'azin came to him for the prayer.' (Bukhari)

٦٢٦- وَعَنْهَا رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهَا أَنَّهَا سَأَلَتْ: عَنْ صَلَاتِهِ ﷺ فِي رَمَضَانَ فَقَالَتْ: مَا كَانَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ يَزِيدُ فِي رَمَضَانَ وَلَا يُغَيِّرُهُ عَلَى إِحْدَى عَشْرَةِ رَكْعَةٍ، يُصَلِّي أَرْبَعًا، فَلَا تَسَلُ عَنْ خُسْنِهِنَّ وَطَوْلِهِنَّ، ثُمَّ يُصَلِّي أَرْبَعًا، فَلَا تَسَلُ عَنْ خُسْنِهِنَّ وَطَوْلِهِنَّ، ثُمَّ يُصَلِّي ثَلَاثًا. قَالَتْ عَائِشَةُ: فَقُلْتُ: يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ، أَتَنَامُ قَبْلَ أَنْ تُؤْتِرَ. فَقَالَ: (يَا عَائِشَةُ، إِنْ عَيْنِي تَنَامُ وَلَا يَنَامُ قَلْبِي). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

626 Narrated Abu-Salama ibn Abdul-Rahman ر.ه: 'I asked A'isha, may Allah rest her soul about the prayer of Allah's Messenger ﷺ during the month of Ramadhan. She said: "Allah's Messenger ﷺ never exceeded eleven raka'as in Ramadhan or in other months. He used to offer four raka'as, do not ask me about their perfection and length, then four raka'as, and do not ask me about their perfection and length, and then three raka'as. A'isha, may Allah rest her soul further said: "I said: 'O Allah's Messenger! Do you sleep before offering Witr Prayer?' He replied: A'isha! My eyes sleep but my heart remains awake.'" (Bukhari)

٦٢٧- عَنْ ابْنِ مَسْعُودٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: صَلَّيْتُ مَعَ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ لَيْلَةً، فَلَمْ يَزَلْ قَائِمًا حَتَّى هَمَمْتُ بِأَمْرِ سَوْءٍ. قِيلَ: وَمَا هَمَمْتَ قَالَ: هَمَمْتُ أَنْ أَقْعَدَ وَلَكَرَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ. رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

627. Narrated Abdullah ibn Mas'oud ؓ: 'One night, I offered Al-Tahajjud Prayer with the Prophet ﷺ and he kept on standing until an ill thought occurred to me.' We said: 'What was that ill thought?' He said 'It was to sit down and leave the Prophet ﷺ standing' (Bukhari)

٦٢٨- عَنْ عَائِشَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهَا أَنَّهَا سَأَلَتْ: عَنْ صَلَاةِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ بِاللَّيْلِ. قَالَتْ: كَانَ يَنَامُ أَوَّلَهُ، وَيَقُومُ آخِرَهُ، فَيُصَلِّي ثُمَّ يَرْجِعُ إِلَى فِرَاشِهِ، فَإِذَا لَزَزَ الْمُوتَنَ وَثَبَ، فَإِنْ كَانَ بِهِ حَاجَةٌ اغْتَسَلَ، وَإِلَّا تَوَضَّأَ وَخَرَجَ. رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

628. Narrated Al-Aswad. 'I asked A'isha about the Night Prayer of the Prophet ﷺ and she replied: "He used to sleep during the first part of night, and get up in its last part (to offer the prayer), and then return to his bed. When Mo'azin (the prayer caller) pronounced azan, he would get up. If he was in need of a purifying bath he would take it, otherwise he would perform the ablution and then go out (for the prayer)."' (Bukhari)

٦٢٩- عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَمْرٍو بْنِ الْعَاصِ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا: أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ لَهُ: (أَحَبُّ الصَّلَاةِ إِلَى اللَّهِ صَلَاةُ دَاوُدَ عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ، وَأَحَبُّ الصِّيَامِ إِلَى اللَّهِ صِيَامُ دَاوُدَ، وَكَانَ يَنَامُ بِنِصْفِ اللَّيْلِ وَيَقُومُ ثُلُثَهُ، وَيَنَامُ سُلُكُمَهُ، وَيَصُومُ يَوْمًا وَيَفْطُرُ يَوْمًا). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

629 Narrated Abdullah ibn Amr ibn Al-Ass. 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said to me: "The most beloved prayer to Allah is that of David عليه السلام and the most beloved fasting to Allah is that of David عليه السلام. He used to sleep for one half of the night and then offer the prayer for one-third of it and he used to sleep again for one sixth of the night. And he used to observe fasting every other day.'" (Bukhari)

٦٣٠- حَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ حَدَّثَنَا اللَّيْثُ عَنْ عَقِيلٍ عَنِ الزُّهْرِيِّ عَنْ سَعِيدِ بْنِ الْمُسَيَّبِ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ أَنَّ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ قَالَ مَنْ قَالَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَالْإِمَامُ يَخْطُبُ أَتَيْتُ هَذَا لَعَا قَالَ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ ابْنِ أَبِي أَوْقَى وَجَابِرِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْنٍ حَدَّثْتُ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ حَدِيثَ حَمْنٍ صَحِيحٍ وَالْعَمَلُ عَلَيْهِ عِنْدَ أَهْلِ الْعِلْمِ كَرَهُوا لِلرَّجُلِ أَنْ يَتَكَلَّمَ وَالْإِمَامُ يَخْطُبُ وَقَالُوا إِنْ تَكَلَّمَ خَيْرُهُ فَلَا يَنْكَرُ عَلَيْهِ إِلَّا بِالْإِشَارَةِ وَاحْتَفَظُوا فِي رَدِّ السَّلَامِ وَتَشْمِيتِ الْعَاطِسِ وَالْإِمَامُ يَخْطُبُ فَرَحَصَ بَعْضُ أَهْلِ الْعِلْمِ فِي رَدِّ السَّلَامِ وَتَشْمِيتِ الْعَاطِسِ وَالْإِمَامُ يَخْطُبُ وَهُوَ قَوْلُ أَحْمَدَ وَإِسْحَاقَ وَكَرَهُ بَعْضُ أَهْلِ الْعِلْمِ مِنَ التَّابِعِينَ وَغَيْرِهِمْ ذَلِكَ وَهُوَ قَوْلُ الشَّافِعِيِّ *

630. Narrated Abu-Huraira: 'The Prophet ﷺ said "He that says: "Keep silent" while the imam is delivering the Friday sermon, he has uttered nonsense.'" (At-Termizi)

Abu-Issa said "The Hadith of Abu-Huraira is Hasan Saheeh and the people of knowledge disliked that a man speaks while the imam is delivering the sermon They said: 'If any other person spoke, he should not object to him except by gesture' They differed about returning a greeting, and answering a sneezer while the imam is delivering the sermon. Some of them, like

Ahmed and Ishaq, saw that was is permissible Some of the successors and others disliked it. This is Al-Shafe'e's view."

٦٣١- حَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو صَفْوَانَ عَنْ يُونُسَ بْنِ يَرِيدٍ عَنْ ابْنِ شِهَابٍ الزُّهْرِيِّ أَنَّ السَّائِبَ بْنَ يَرِيدَ وَعُبَيْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عُتْبَةَ بْنِ مَسْعُودٍ أَخْبَرَاهُ عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ عَبْدِ الْقَارِيِّ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ عُمَرَ بْنَ الْخَطَّابِ يَقُولُ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ مَنْ نَامَ عَنْ حَزْبِهِ أَوْ عَنْ شَيْءٍ مِنْهُ فَقَرَأَهُ مَا بَيْنَ صَلَاةِ الْفَجْرِ وَصَلَاةِ الظُّهْرِ كَتَبَ لَهُ كَأَنَّمَا قَرَأَهُ مِنَ اللَّيْلِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ قَالَ وَأَبُو صَفْوَانَ اسْمُهُ عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ سَعِيدٍ الْمَكِّيُّ وَرَوَى عَنْهُ الْحُمَيْدِيُّ وَكَيْلَرُ الدَّاسِ *

631. Narrated Omar ibn Al-Khattab 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "He that overslept and did not recite his daily portion of the Koran or a part of it and recited it between the time of performing fajr and zohr prayers, it will be recorded for him as if he had recited it by night." (At-Termizi)

٦٣٢- حَدَّثَنَا هَارُونُ بْنُ إِسْحَاقَ الْهَمْدَانِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدَةُ بْنُ سُلَيْمَانَ الْكَلَابِيُّ عَنْ هِشَامِ بْنِ عُرْوَةَ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ عَائِشَةَ قَالَتْ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ إِذَا مَسَّ أَحَدُكُمْ وَهُوَ يُصَلِّي فَلْيَرْقُدْ حَتَّى يَذْهَبَ عَنْهُ النَّوْمُ فَإِنْ أَحَدَكُمْ إِذَا صَلَّى وَهُوَ يَسْمَعُ لَعْنَةً يَذْهَبُ يَسْتَعْفِرُ فَيَسُبُّ نَفْسَهُ قَالَ وَقِيَ الْبَابَ عَنْ أَنَسٍ وَابْنِ هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى حَدِيثُ عَائِشَةَ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ *

632. Narrated A'isha: 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "If anyone of you is exhausted while performing the prayer, let him lie down until the sleep is removed

from him. For, if one of you performed the prayer while he is drowsy, he might intend to seek for forgiveness but he might curse himself.” (At-Termizi)

* * *

١٩٧- باب في استحباب قيام رمضان

Chapter (197)

**About the Desirability of Performing
the Night Prayer in Ramadhan**

٦٣٣- عن أبي هريرة رضي الله عنه قال: قال رسول الله ﷺ: (من يقيم ليلة القدر، إيماناً واحتساباً، غفر له ما تقدم من ذنبه). رواه البخاري.

633. Narrated Abu-Huraira: ‘Allah’s Messenger ﷺ said: “Whoever establishes the (voluntary) prayer on the night of Al-Qadr out of sincere faith and hoping to attain Allah’s rewards (i.e. not to show off) then all his past sins will be forgiven.” (Bukhari)

* * *

١٩٨- باب فضل ليلة القدر وبين أن أرحى ليلاتها

Chapter(198)

About the Superiority of Laylat Al-Qadr¹⁸

٦٣٤- حدثنا أبو كريب محمد بن العلاء حدثنا وكيع حدثنا عبادة بن منصور حدثنا القاسم بن محمد قال سمعت أبا هريرة يقول قال رسول

¹⁸ Laylat Al-Qadr is one of the odd nights of the last ten nights of **Ramadhan**. Its exact timing is not known, yet some scholars guess that it is usually the 27th night of this blessed month. The Noble Koran was sent down from the Preserved Tablet to the first firmament on that night.

اللَّهُ ﷻ إِنَّ اللَّهَ يَقْبَلُ الصَّدَقَةَ وَيَأْخُذُهَا بِيَمِينِهِ فَيَرْتِيهَا لِأَحَدِكُمْ كَمَا يُرَبِّي أَحَدَكُمْ مَهْرَةً حَتَّىٰ إِنَّ الْقُعْمَةَ لَتَصِيرُ مِثْلَ أُحْدٍ وَتَصْدِيقُ ذَلِكَ فِي كِتَابِ اللَّهِ عَزَّ وَجَلَّ ﴿لَمْ يَعْلَمُوا أَنَّ اللَّهَ هُوَ يَقْبَلُ التَّوْبَةَ عَنْ عِبَادِهِ وَيَأْخُذُ الصَّدَقَاتِ وَلَئِنَّ اللَّهَ هُوَ التَّوَّابُ الرَّحِيمُ﴾ (التوبة ١٠٤) قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَقَدْ رَوَى عَنْ عَلِيَّةَ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ بِحُذُودِ هَذَا وَقَدْ قَالَ غَيْرُ وَاحِدٍ مِنْ أَهْلِ الْعِلْمِ فِي هَذَا الْحَدِيثِ وَمَا يُشَبِّهُ هَذَا مِنَ الرِّوَايَاتِ مِنَ الصُّغَرَاتِ وَتُزَوَّلُ الرَّبُّ تَبَارَكَ وَتَعَالَى كُلُّ لَيْلَةٍ إِلَى السَّمَاءِ الدُّنْيَا قَالُوا قَدْ تَثَبَّتِ الرِّوَايَاتُ فِي هَذَا وَيُؤْمَنُ بِهَا وَلَا يَتَوَهَّمُ وَلَا يُقَالُ كَيْفَ هَكَذَا رَوَى عَنْ مَالِكٍ وَسَعِيدِ بْنِ عُبَيْدَةَ وَعَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ الْمُبَارَكِ أَنَّهُمْ قَالُوا فِي هَذِهِ الْأَحَادِيثِ أَمْرُوهَا بِمَا كَيْفَ وَهَكَذَا قَوْلُ أَهْلِ الْعِلْمِ مِنْ أَهْلِ السُّنَّةِ وَالْجَمَاعَةِ وَلَمَّا الْجَهْمِيَّةُ فَأَنْكَرَتْ هَذِهِ الرِّوَايَاتِ وَقَالُوا هَذَا تَشْبِيهُ وَكَذَلِكَ ذَكَرَ اللَّهُ عَزَّ وَجَلَّ فِي غَيْرِ مَوْضِعٍ مِنْ كِتَابِهِ الْيَدِ وَالسَّمْعِ وَالْبَصَرِ فَتَأَوَّلَتْ الْجَهْمِيَّةُ هَذِهِ الْآيَاتِ فَهَسَرُوهَا عَلَى غَيْرِ مَا فَسَّرَ أَهْلُ الْعِلْمِ وَقَالُوا إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَمْ يَخْلُقْ أَدَمَ بِيَدِهِ وَقَالُوا إِنَّ مَعْنَى الْيَدِ هَاهُنَا الْقُوَّةُ وَقَالَ إِسْحَاقُ بْنُ إِبْرَاهِيمَ إِنَّمَا يَكُونُ لِلتَّشْبِيهِ إِذَا قَالَ يَدٌ كَيْدٌ أَوْ مِثْلُ يَدٍ أَوْ سَمِعَ كَسَمِعَ أَوْ مِثْلُ سَمِعَ فَإِذَا قَالَ سَمِعَ كَسَمِعَ أَوْ مِثْلُ سَمِعَ فَهَذَا التَّشْبِيهِ وَلَمَّا إِذَا قَالَ كَمَا قَالَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى يَدٌ وَسَمِعَ وَتَصَرَّ وَلَا يَقُولُ كَيْفَ وَلَا يَقُولُ مِثْلُ سَمِعَ وَلَا كَسَمِعَ فَهَذَا لَا يَكُونُ تَشْبِيهًا وَهُوَ كَمَا قَالَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى فِي كِتَابِهِ ﴿يَمْحَقُ اللَّهُ الرِّبَا وَيُزِيلُ الصَّدَقَاتِ وَاللَّهُ لَا يُحِبُّ كُلَّ كَفَّارٍ أَثِيمٍ﴾ (البقرة ٢٧٦) *

634 Narrated Al-Qasim ibn Muhammad: 'I heard Abu-Huraira saying: 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Indeed, Allah accepts zakat and takes it with His right hand and causes it to grow as one of you raises his foal in a way that a mere mouthful of bread becomes as gross

as ‘Uhud Mountain’” Abu-Huraira said: ‘The confirmation to this is Allah statements

“Have not they Known that Allah accepts repentance from His slaves and receives their gifts of charity, and that Allah is verily the Oft-Returning, Most Merciful? *(9: 104) And

“Allah will deprive Riba (usury) of all blessing, but will give increase for deeds of charity; for He loves not ungrateful and wicked creatures.” (2: 276) (At-Termizi)

Abu-Issa said: “This Hadith is Hasan Saheeh and some people of knowledge said about this Hadith, and the like of it, that speak about the Attributes of Allah ﷻ and his descending to the lower heaven each night, that we must believe in them without similarity, anthropomorphism, nor materializing. The same is the opinion of the majority of the Muslims. As for Al-Jahmuyya, they denied such Hadiths claiming that this is a form of anthropomorphism, although Allah ﷻ has mentioned in many a verse in His Book about Him having a Hand, Hearing, and Him having Sight; but Al-Jahmiyyah have interpreted this in a way that opposes the way that the people of knowledge interpreted them. They said ‘Indeed Allah did not create Adam with His Hand, because the meaning of the Hand here refers to His Mightiness.’ Ishaq ibn Ibraheem refutes their way of thinking as saying ‘Anthropomorphism occurs if one says: ‘His Hand is exactly or nearly like ours or His Hearing is exactly or nearly like ours. This is the forbidden anthropomorphism. If one says: ‘Yes. He has a Hand, Hearing, and Sight without describing them or resembling them to ours, this is not anthropomorphism.

This is because Allah ﷻ says in His Book: “. .There is nothing whatever like unto Him, and He is the One that hears and sees (all things). *” (42. 11)

٦٣٥- حَدَّثَنَا هَسَنًا حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ الْعَصِيلِ عَنْ دَاوُدَ بْنِ أَبِي هَنْدٍ عَنْ
الْوَلِيدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ الْجُرَشِيِّ عَنْ جُنَيْدِ بْنِ نَعِيرٍ عَنْ أَبِي دُرٍّ قَالَ سَمِعْنَا
مَعَ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ﷺ فَلَمْ يُصَلِّ بِنَا حَتَّى بَقِيَ مَبْعٌ مِنَ الشَّهْرِ فَقَامَ بِنَا حَتَّى
ذَهَبَ ثَلَاثُ اللَّيْلِ ثُمَّ لَمْ يَقُمْ بِنَا فِي السَّائِمَةِ وَقَامَ بِنَا فِي الْحَامِسَةِ حَتَّى ذَهَبَ
شَطْرُ اللَّيْلِ فَقَالَا لَهُ يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ لَوْ نَطَلْنَا بَقِيَّةَ لَيْلَتِنَا هَذِهِ فَقَالَ إِنَّهُ مَنْ قَامَ
مَعَ الْإِمَامِ حَتَّى يَنْصَرِفَ كُتِبَ لَهُ قِيَامُ لَيْلَةٍ ثُمَّ لَمْ يُصَلِّ بِنَا حَتَّى بَقِيَ ثَلَاثُ
مِنَ الشَّهْرِ وَصَلَّى بِنَا فِي الثَّالِثَةِ وَدَعَا أَهْلَهُ وَنِسَاءَهُ فَقَامَ بِنَا حَتَّى تَخَوَّضَا
الْفَلَاحَ قُلْتُ لَهُ وَمَا الْفَلَاحُ قَالَ السُّجُورُ قَالَ أَبُو عَرَسٍ هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ
صَحِيحٌ وَاخْتَلَفَ أَهْلُ الْعِلْمِ فِي قِيَامِ رَمَضَانَ فَرَأَى بَعْضُهُمْ أَنْ يُصَلِّيَ
إِحْدَى وَارْتَعَيْنِ رُكْعَةً مَعَ الْوُتْرِ وَهُوَ قَوْلُ أَهْلِ الْمَدِينَةِ وَالْعَمَلُ عَلَى هَذَا
عِنْدَهُمْ بِالْمَدِينَةِ وَأَكْثَرُ أَهْلِ الْعِلْمِ عَلَى مَا رَوَى عَنْ عُمَرَ وَعَلِيٍّ وَغَيْرِهِمَا
مَنْ أَمْسَخَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ عَشْرِينَ رُكْعَةً وَهُوَ قَوْلُ الثَّوْرِيِّ وَابْنِ الْمُبَارَكِ
وَالشَّافِعِيِّ وَقَالَ الشَّافِعِيُّ وَهَكَذَا أُنْزِلَتْ بِبَيْتِنَا بِمَكَّةَ يُصَلُّونَ عَشْرِينَ رُكْعَةً
وَقَالَ أَحْمَدُ رَوَى فِي هَذَا الْقَوْلِ وَلَمْ يَقْصِفْ فِيهِ بِشَيْءٍ وَقَالَ إِسْحَاقُ بَلْ
نَحْتَارُ إِحْدَى وَارْتَعَيْنِ رُكْعَةً عَلَى مَا رَوَى عَنْ أَبِي بِنِ كَعْبٍ وَاحْتَارَ ابْنُ
الْمُبَارَكِ وَأَحْمَدُ وَإِسْحَاقُ لِلصَّلَاةِ مَعَ الْإِمَامِ فِي شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ وَاحْتَارَ
الشَّافِعِيُّ أَنْ يُصَلِّيَ الرَّجُلُ وَخَذَهُ إِذَا كَانَ قَارِئًا وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ عَائِشَةَ
وَالْعَمَلِ بْنِ بَشِيرٍ وَابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ *

635. Narrated Abu-Zarr: 'We observed fasting (in the month of Ramadhan) with the Messenger of Allah ﷺ and he did not lead us (in Al-Qiyam) until there were

seven nights remaining of the month then he led us (in Al-Qiyam) until the third of night had passed. Then he did not lead us (in Al-Qiyam) on the sixth (night) and led us (in Al-Qiyam) on the fifth (the 25th night) until the middle of the night had passed. We said: "O Messenger of Allah! It would be better if you led us (in Al-Qiyam) for the rest of our night!" He said: "Indeed, he that stood (in the prayer) with the imam until he completes the prayer, the reward of standing for the whole night will be recorded for him." Then he did not lead us (in Al-Qiyam) until there were three nights remaining of the month and led us on the third of them (the 27th night) and summoned his family and wives and led us until we feared lest we should not catch up the time of falah ' The narrator asked Abu- Zarr: 'What is falah?' He said: 'Sahoor ¹⁹ (the pre-dawn meal).'

٦٣٦- حَدَّثَنَا هَارُونُ بْنُ إِسْحَقَ الْهَمْدَانِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدَةُ بْنُ سُلَيْمَانَ عَنْ
هِشَامِ بْنِ عُرْوَةَ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ عَائِشَةَ قَالَتْ كَانَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ يُجَاوِرُ فِي
الْعَشْرِ الْأَوَّلِ مِنْ رَمَضَانَ وَيَقُولُ تَحَرُّوا لَيْلَةَ الْقَدْرِ فِي الْعَشْرِ الْأَوَّلِ
مِنْ رَمَضَانَ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ عُمَرَ وَابْنِ كَعْبٍ وَجَابِرِ بْنِ سَمُرَةَ وَجَابِرِ
بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ وَابْنِ عُمَرَ وَالْعَلْتَانِ بْنِ غَاصِمٍ وَأَسَى وَأَبِي سَعِيدٍ وَعَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ
أَنَسٍ وَأَبِي بَكْرَةَ وَابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ وَبِلَالٍ وَعَبَادَةُ بْنُ الصَّامِتِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى
حَدِيثُ عَائِشَةَ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَقَوْلُهَا يُجَاوِرُ يَعْنِي يَتَكَبَّرُ وَأَكْثَرُ
لِلرُّوَايَاتِ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ أَنَّهُ قَالَ لَتَمْسُوها فِي الْعَشْرِ الْأَوَّلِ فِي كُلِّ وَتَرِ
وَرَوَى عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ فِي لَيْلَةِ الْقَدْرِ أَنَّهَا لَيْلَةٌ لِيَأْخُذَ وَعِشْرِينَ وَلَيْلَةٌ ثَلَاثَ

¹⁹ Sahoor is the pre-dawn meal and Sohoor is the time of it or the very act of having the meal

وعشرين وثمانين وسبع وعشرين وتسع وعشرين وآخر ليلة من رمضان قال أبو عيسى قال للشافعي كان هذا عدي والله أعلم أن النبي ﷺ كان يجيب على نحو ما يسأل عنه يقال له يلتصقها في ليلة كذا فيقول التمسوها في ليلة كذا قال للشافعي وأقوى الروايات عدي فيها ليلة إحدى وعشرين قال أبو عيسى وقد روي عن أبي بن كعب أنه كان يحلف أنها ليلة سبع وعشرين ويقول أخبرنا رسول الله ﷺ بعلامتها فعدنا وحفظنا وروى عن أبي قلابة أنه قال ليلة القدر تنقل في العشر الأواخر حدثنا بذلك عبد بن حميد أخبرنا عبد الرزاق عن معمر عن أيوب عن أبي قلابة بهذا •

636. Narrated A'isha: "The Messenger of Allah ﷺ used to do i'tekaf in the last ten nights of Ramadhan and he used to say, "Seek Laylat Al-Qadr in the last ten nights of Ramadhan." (At-Termizi)

Abu-Issa said: "The Hadith of A'isha is Hasan Saheeh . And most of the narrations confirm the saying of the Prophet ﷺ. 'Seek Laylat Al-Qadr on the odd nights of the last ten nights of Ramadhan.' It was narrated also that it is liable to be either on the 21st, 23rd, 25th, 27th, 29th, or the last night of Ramadhan."

Abu-Issa also said: 'Al-Shafe'e said- "I guess that the Prophet ﷺ used to answer according the question of the one asking It might be said to him: 'Should we seek it on such and such night, and he would say: 'Yes.'" Al-Shafe'e further said: "The most reliable narration with me is that which says it is the 21st night."

Abu-Issa said "It was narrated that Obayy ibn Ka'ab might swear that it is the 27th night saying: 'The

Messenger of Allah ﷺ has told us its precursors, hence we counted and memorized [the date].”

It was narrated that Abu-Qilaba said: "It moves within the last ten nights."

٦٣٧- حَدَّثَنَا وَاصِلُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْأَعْلَى الْكُوفِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو بَكْرِ بْنُ عَاشٍ عَنْ عاصِمٍ عَنْ زُرٍّ قَالَ قُلْتُ لِأَبِي بَكْرٍ كَيْفَ أُنِيَ عَلِمْتَ لَهَا الْمُنْذَرُ أَنَّهَا لَيْلَةُ مَبِيعٍ وَعَشْرِينَ قَالَ بَلَى أَخْبَرَنَا رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ أَنَّهَا لَيْلَةٌ صَبِيحَتُهَا تَطْلُعُ الشَّمْسُ لَيْسَ لَهَا شُعَاعٌ فَحَدَّثَنَا وَحَفِظْنَا وَاللَّهِ لَقَدْ عَلِمَ لَيْلٌ مَمْنُونٌ أَنَّهَا فِي رَمَضَانَ وَأَنَّهَا لَيْلَةُ مَبِيعٍ وَعَشْرِينَ وَلَكِنْ كَرِهَ أَنْ يُخْبِرَكُمْ فَتَتَكَلَّوْا قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ •

637. Narrated Zurr: 'I said to Obayy ibn Ka'ab: "How did you, Abul-Monzir, come to know that it is the 27th night?" He said "Yes indeed, the Messenger of Allah ﷺ told us that it is the night whose sun rises without rays, so we counted and memorized [the date]. And by Allah, Ibn Mas'oud has realized that it is in Ramadhan and it is the 27th but he disliked to inform you lest you should rely on that." (At-Termizi)

٦٣٨- حَدَّثَنَا حُمَيْدُ بْنُ مَمْنُونٍ حَدَّثَنَا يَزِيدُ بْنُ رُرَيْجٍ حَدَّثَنَا عُيَيْنَةُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ قَالَ حَدَّثَنِي أَبِي قَالَ ذُكِرَتْ لَيْلَةُ الْفُتْرِ عِنْدَ أَبِي بَكْرَةَ فَقَالَ مَا أَنَا مَلْتَمِسُهَا لِمَنْ سَمِعْتُهُ مِنْ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ﷺ إِلَّا فِي الْعَشْرِ الْأَوَّلِ فَإِنِّي سَمِعْتُهُ يَقُولُ اتَّصِلُوهَا فِي مَبِيعٍ يَتَقِينُ أَوْ فِي مَبِيعٍ يَتَقِينُ أَوْ فِي خَمْسٍ يَتَقِينُ أَوْ فِي ثَلَاثٍ أَوْ آخِرِ لَيْلَةٍ قَالَ وَكَانَ أَبُو بَكْرَةَ يُصَلِّي فِي الْعَشْرِ مِنْ رَمَضَانَ كَصَلَاتِهِ فِي مَنَازِلِ الْمَنَةِ فَإِذَا دَخَلَ الْعَشْرُ اجْتَهَدَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ •

Abu-Issa said: "The Hadith is Hasan Saheeh ."

638. Narrated Oyama ibn Abdul-Rahman: 'My father narrated to me, "Laylat Al-Qadr was mentioned to Abu-Bakra who said: 'I will not seek it except in the last ten nights of Ramadhan due to a thing I heard directly from the Messenger of Allah ﷺ. He said: "Seek it in the remaining nine nights, the remaining seven nights, the remaining five nights, or the last three nights."' Oyama further said: ' Abu- Bakrah used to perform the prayer in the first twenty days of Ramadha n like his prayer in the rest of the year. When the last ten came he used to perform the prayer as much as he could.'

٦٣٩ حَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الْوَاحِدِ بْنُ زَيْلَاجٍ عَنْ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عَنْ
إِبْرَاهِيمَ عَنِ الْأَسْوَدِ عَنْ عَائِشَةَ قَالَتْ كَانَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ يَجْتَهِدُ فِي الْعَشْرِ
الْأَوَّلِ مَا لَا يَجْتَهِدُ فِي غَيْرِهَا قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ غَرِيبٌ

639. Narrated A'isha: 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ used to strive²⁰ in the last ten nights (of Ramadhan) more than any nights else.' (At-Termuzi)

٦٤٠ عَنْ عَائِشَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا، قَالَتْ: قُلْتُ: يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ
أَرَأَيْتَ إِنْ عَلِمْتُ أَيَّ لَيْلَةٍ لَيْلَةُ الْقَدْرِ، مَا لِقَوْلٍ فِيهَا قَالَ: قُولِي اللَّهُمَّ إِنَّكَ
عَفْوٌ، تُحِبُّ الْعَفْوَ، فَاعْفُ عَنِّي رَوَاهُ الْحَمَمِيُّ عَنْ أَبِي دَاوُدَ، وَصَحَّحَهُ
الترمذی والحاکم.

640. Narrated A'isha, may Allah rest her soul 'I said. "O Allah's Messenger! Tell me, if I know which

²⁰ To do acts of worship.

night Laylat Al-Qadr is, what (prayers) should I say on it?" He said: "Say: 'O Allah, You are the Forgiving and You love forgiveness, so forgive me.'" (Reported by the Al-Khamsa (The Five), except Abu-Dawood, At-Termizi and Al-Hakim authenticated it)

* * *

١٩٩ - باب فضل السواك وخصال الفطرة

Chapter(199)

About the Superiority of Al-Siwak and

Sunnan Al-Fitra (acts of Natural Cleanliness)

٦٤١- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ: (لَوْلَا أَنْ لَشِقَ عَلَى أُمَّتِي، لَوْ عَلَى النَّاسِ، لَأَمَرْتُهُمْ بِالسَّوَاكِ مَعَ كُلِّ صَلَاةٍ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

641. Narrated Abu-Huraira: 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "If I had not found it to be hard for my followers or (he said for the people), I would have ordered them to clean their teeth with Al-Siwak (a tooth-cleaning stick) for each prayer)." (Bukhari)

٦٤٢- عَنْ أَنَسٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ: (أَكْثَرْتُ عَلَيْكُمْ هِيَ السَّوَاكُ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

642. Narrated Anas ؓ; 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "I have talked to you repeatedly about using the Siwâk. (The Prophet ﷺ put emphasis on the use of As-Siwaak." (Bokhaari).

٦٤٣ حَدَّثَنَا الْحُسَيْنُ بْنُ عَلِيٍّ الْحَلَالُ وَغَيْرُهُ وَاحِدٌ قَالُوا حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الرَّزَّاقِ أَخْبَرَنَا مَعْمَرٌ عَنْ الزُّهْرِيِّ عَنْ سَعِيدِ بْنِ الْمُسَيَّبِ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ خَمْسٌ مِنَ الْفِطْرَةِ الْاسْتِحْذَاذُ وَالْخِتَانُ وَقَصُّ الشَّارِبِ وَتَنْفُ الْإِنْبِطِ وَتَقْلِيمُ الْأَطْفَارِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ *

643 Narrated Abu-Huraira "The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "There are five things of Fitra (acts of natural cleanliness); shaving the pubic hair, circumcision, trimming the moustache, plucking the underarm hair, and trimming the nails "" (At-Termizi)

٦٤٤ حَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ وَهَلَاةٌ قَالَا حَدَّثَنَا وَكِيعٌ عَنْ زَكَرِيَّا بْنِ أَبِي زَائِدَةَ عَنْ مُصَنَّبِ بْنِ شَيْبَةَ عَنْ طَلْقِ بْنِ حَبِيبٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ الرَّثِيبِ عَنْ عَائِشَةَ أَنَّ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ قَالَ عَشْرٌ مِنَ الْفِطْرَةِ قَصُّ الشَّارِبِ وَإِعْقَاءُ اللَّحْيَةِ وَالسَّوَالِكِ وَالِاسْتِثْمَاقُ وَقَصُّ الْأَطْفَارِ وَغَسْلُ الْبُرَاجِمِ وَتَنْفُ الْإِنْبِطِ وَخَلْقُ الْعَانَةِ وَانْتِقَاصُ الْمَاءِ قَالَ زَكَرِيَّا قَالَ مُصَنَّبٌ وَسَيِّئُ الْعَاثِرَةِ إِلَّا أَنْ تَكُونَ لِمُضْتَمِّنَةٍ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى انْتِقَاصُ الْمَاءِ الْاسْتِجَاءُ بِالْمَاءِ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ عَمْرِو بْنِ يَاسِرٍ وَابْنِ عُمَرَ وَأَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ

644. Narrated A'isha, may Allah rest her soul : "The Prophet ﷺ said: "There are ten things of Fitra (acts of natural cleanliness): trimming the moustache, letting the beard grow, using Siwak, sniffing water and blowing it out (to cleanse the nose), trimming the nails, washing the knuckles, plucking the underarm hair, shaving the pubic hair , cleansing the two passages (after excretion)," Mosa'ab, one the narrators said. 'I forgot the tenth and I guess it Madhmadha (rinsing the mouth with water).' (At-Termizi)

٦٤٥ حَدَّثَنَا إِسْحَاقُ بْنُ مَنْصُورٍ أَخْبَرَنَا عَبْدُ الصَّمَدِ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْوَارِثِ حَدَّثَنَا صَدَقَةُ بْنُ مُوسَى أَبُو مُحَمَّدٍ صَاحِبُ الدَّقِيقِ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو عَمْرٍو الْجَوْنِيُّ عَنْ أَنَسِ بْنِ مَالِكٍ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ أَنَّهُ وَقَّتَ لَهُمْ فِي كُلِّ أَرْبَعِينَ لَيْلَةً تَقْلِيمَ الْأَظْفَارِ وَأَحْذَ الشَّرَبِ وَحَلَقَ الْعَانَةَ *

645 Narrated Anas ibn Malek: 'The Prophet ﷺ has set forty days [as the maximum limit] for trimming the nails, trimming the moustache, and shaving the pubic hair.' (At-Termizi)

٦٤٦ حَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ حَدَّثَنَا جَعْفَرُ بْنُ سُلَيْمَانَ عَنْ أَبِي عَمْرٍو الْجَوْنِيِّ عَنْ أَنَسِ بْنِ مَالِكٍ قَالَ: وَقَّتَ لَنَا فِي قَصِّ الشَّرَبِ وَتَقْلِيمِ الْأَظْفَارِ وَحَلَقِ الْعَانَةِ وَنَقَبِ الْإِبْطِ لَا يَتْرُكُ أَكْثَرَ مِنْ أَرْبَعِينَ يَوْمًا قَالَ هَذَا أَصَحُّ مِنْ حَدِيثِ الْأَوَّلِ وَصَدَقَةُ بْنُ مُوسَى لَيْسَ عَنْهُمْ بِالْحَافِظِ *

646. Narrated Anas ibn Malek: 'No more than forty days have been set for us for trimming the moustache, trimming the nails, shaving the pubic hair, and plucking the underarm hair.' (At-Termizi)

٦٤٧- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عُمَرَ بْنِ الْوَلِيدِ الْكِنْدِيُّ الْكُوفِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا يَحْيَى بْنُ أَنَسٍ عَنْ إِسْرَائِيلَ عَنْ سَمَاعٍ عَنْ عِكْرِمَةَ عَنْ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ قَالَ: كَانَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ يَقْصُرُ أَوْ يَأْخُذُ مِنْ شَارِبِهِ وَكَانَ إِبْرَاهِيمُ خَلِيلُ الرَّحْمَنِ يَفْعَلُهُ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ غَرِيبٌ *

647. Narrated Ibn Abbas: 'The Prophet ﷺ used to trim his moustache and Ibraheem ؑ used to do it.' (At-Termizi)

٢٠٠ — باب في وجوب الزكاة وبيان فضلها وأحكامها

Chapter (200)

About the Obligation of Zakat and other Rulings

﴿ وَلَيْسَ امْرَأَةٌ حَافِتٌ مَنْ بَعَلَهَا نُشُورًا أَوْ إِعْرَاصًا فَلَا جُنَاحَ عَلَيْهِمَا أَنْ يُصَلِّحَا بَيْنَهُمَا صُلْحًا وَالصُّلْحُ خَيْرٌ وَأُخْصِرَتِ الْأَنْفُسُ الشُّحَّ وَإِنْ تُحْسِنُوا وَتَتَّقُوا فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ كَانَ بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ خَبِيرًا ﴾ (النساء ١٢٨)

[Zakat and expenditure occupy a prime position in purifying souls immediately after the prayer, because the human soul is created with an inclination to miserliness, and miserliness is a vice from which souls should be purified. Allah ﷻ says

“... Even though men's souls are swayed by greed...*” (4: 128)

Spending in the way of Allah ﷻ purifies the soul from miserliness. Allah ﷻ says:

﴿ وَسُجِّنَ فِيهَا الْأَتْقَى (١٧) الَّذِي يُؤْتِي مَالَهُ يَتَرَكَّى (١٨) ﴾ (التل ١٧ ١٨)

“But those most devoted to Allah shall be removed far from it (the Fire). * Those who spend their wealth for increase in self-purification *” (92: 17-18)

Now, we will mention briefly what Imam Al-Ghazali (who was a follower of Al-Shafe'e's school of thought) said [on this subject] leaving out the judicial rulings of zakat, as they are known to Muslims living in Islamic environments. So, let us explain what he has said²¹.

²¹ The quotation between the two { } is of Sheikh Sa'eed Hawwa as an introduction to the words of Imam A-Ghazali.

[Imam Al-Ghazali elaborated on this subject in his book entitled 'Ihya'a Ulum Al-Din (Revival of the Religious Sciences).']

Below is a quotation from this work hoping that it will benefit the reader on this topic. **'Giving zakat and its internal and external conditions**

Please be informed that the payer of zakat should commit himself to the following:

The payer of zakat should intend in his heart to pay the obligatory zakat. Paying zakat whenever it becomes due. As to zakat Al-Fitr, it should not be delayed after the day of Fitr. Its established time begins from sunset of the last day of Ramadhan, yet it is permissible to pay it during the month of Ramadhan. He that delays paying zakat after it becoming due, without a legal excuse, has committed an act of disobedience.

The payer of zakat should pay it according to the texts, i.e. to pay in cash what should be given in cash and to give in kind what should be given in kind.

He should not transfer zakat to places other than his [place of residence], as the needy in every town long for zakat of its inhabitants, and transfer of zakat disappoints the needy. However, if the payer of zakat transferred it to other places, it still renders it meritorious, yet it is better not to do so. Thus zakat of each item should be paid in the place where it is situated, and there is no harm if he gives zakat to people who are not residents of that place.

The payer of zakat should distribute the due amount of zakat among the various beneficiaries of it in his town. This is understood from the statement of Allah ﷻ:

﴿ إِنَّمَا الصَّدَقَاتُ لِلْفُقَرَاءِ وَالْمَسْكِينِ وَالْعَامِلِينَ عَلَيْهَا وَالْمُؤَلَّفَةِ قُلُوبُهُمْ وَفِي الرِّقَابِ وَالْغَارِمِينَ وَفِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ وَابْنِ السَّبِيلِ فَرِيضَةً مِّنَ اللَّهِ وَاللَّهُ عَلِيمٌ حَكِيمٌ ﴾ (التوبة ٦٠)

"Alms are for the poor and the needy, and those employed to administer the (funds); for those whose hearts have been (recently) reconciled (to the truth); for those in bondage and in debt, in the cause of Allah, and for the wayfarer, (thus is it) ordained by Allah, and Allah is full of knowledge and wisdom. *" (9: 60)

The Noble Koran has ordered that zakat be paid to eight categories of beneficiaries, two of which are no longer existent in our time. Those are those whose hearts have been (recently) reconciled and those employed to administer the (funds).

The remaining four categories are still existent in all countries. They are the poor, the needy, those in debt, and the wayfarer. The remaining two categories exist in some countries. They are those who fight in the cause of Allah and those in bondage (to free them).

The minute internal etiquette of zakat

Please be informed that the seeker of a reward in the Hereafter through zakat is to commit himself to the following terms.

The First Condition:

He must understand the reason behind zakat obligation and the reason for imposing it as a pillar of Islam, despite the fact that it is a financial transaction not a physical act of worship. This item can be divided into three sub-divisions:

1. Uttering the Testimony of Faith is a confession of Allah's Oneness and a verification of His worthiness of worship. It is fulfilled when a monotheist has no beloved besides Allah ﷻ, and this is because love does not accept partnership. A lover is put on trial by separation from the beloved. Man loves money too much as it is a means to joy and delight, and because of it man loves life and hates death, and death is the only gate to meeting the Beloved. So, he was put on trial by ordering him to give of his wealth. For this reason, Allah ﷻ says:

﴿ إِنَّ اللَّهَ اشْتَرَىٰ مِنَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ أَنفُسَهُمْ وَأَمْوَالَهُمْ بِأَرْثِهِمُ الْجَنَّةَ يُقَاتِلُونَ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ فَيَقْتُلُونَ وَيُقْتَلُونَ وَعِندَ اللَّهِ عِلْمٌ حَقٌّ فِي التَّوْرَةِ وَالْإِنْجِيلِ وَالْقُرْآنِ وَمَنْ أَوْفَىٰ بِعَهْدِهِ مِنَ اللَّهِ فَاسْتَبِشِرُوا بِهِ إِنَّ اللَّهَ يُبَيِّعُكُم بِالَّذِي بَايَعْتُمْ بِهِ وَكَانَ هُوَ الْمُفَوِّزَ الْعَظِيمَ ﴾ (التوبة ١١١)

"Allah has purchased of the believers their persons and their properties; for theirs (in return) is Paradise. They fight in His Cause, and slay and are slain. A promise binding on Him in Truth, through the Torah, Al Injeel, and the Koran and who is more faithful to his Covenant than Allah? Then rejoice in the bargain that you have concluded. That is a supreme achievement .*" (9: 111)

Thus, Al-Muahed (the one who fights in the way of Allah ﷻ) sacrifices his soul through longing to meet Allah ﷻ, undoubtedly, giving of one's wealth is much easier. People understand spending in three different ways:

a) A division of them has well understood the concept of Oneness and have given their property totally, sparing neither Dirham nor Dinar. They gave all that they possessed willingly. Whenever they were asked about the due rate of zakat on two hundred Dirhams, they would

answer it was five Dirhams (for you), but for us, we give what we possess as zakat. For this reason Abu-Bakr Al-Siddeeq ؓ gave all that he possessed and Omar gave one half of his wealth.

حَدَّثَنَا هَارُونُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الْبِرَارِيُّ الْبَغْدَادِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا الْقَاسِمُ بْنُ ذَكْوَانَ حَدَّثَنَا
هَشَامُ بْنُ سَعْدٍ عَنْ زَيْدِ بْنِ أَسْلَمَ عَنْ أَبِيهِ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ عُمَرَ بْنَ الْخَطَّابِ
يَقُولُ أَمَرَنَا رَسُولُ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ أَنْ نَتَصَدَّقَ فَوَافَقَ ذَلِكَ عِنْدِي
مَا لَا فَقُلْتُ الْيَوْمَ أَسْبِقُ أَبَا بَكْرٍ إِنْ سَبَقْتُهُ يَوْمًا قَالَ فَجِئْتُ بِنِصْفِ مَالِي فَقَالَ
رَسُولُ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ مَا أَبْقَيْتَ لَأَهْلِكَ قُلْتُ مِثْلَهُ وَأَتَى أَبُو بَكْرٍ
بِكُلِّ مَا عِنْدَهُ فَقَالَ يَا أَبَا بَكْرٍ مَا أَبْقَيْتَ لَأَهْلِكَ قَالَ أَبْقَيْتُ لَهُمُ اللَّهَ وَرَسُولَهُ
قُلْتُ وَاللَّهِ لَا أَسْبِقُهُ إِلَى شَيْءٍ أَبَدًا. * الترمذی.

Narrated Omar ibn Al-Khattab: 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ ordered us to give in charity. At that time I had sufficient money so I said to myself: "This is the opportune time to vie with Abu-Bakr even for a time. I brought one half of what I possessed to the Messenger of Allah ﷺ." He said to me: "What have you left for your family?" I said: "An amount equal to this." Abu-Bakr brought all that he possessed at that time. The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said to him: "What have you left for your family O Abu-Bakr?" He said: "I have left Allah and His Messenger for them." So, I said to myself: "I will never vie with him any more."

b) The second category occupy a rank less than that of Abu-Bakr ؓ. These are the people who withhold their money until the time of need and when the reward for spending is doubled. They spend of their wealth to meet their necessary needs and give the rest in charity through

various deeds of righteousness. Such people pay more than the due rate of zakat

A group of Tabi'een held the opinion that there are rights to one's wealth other than zakat. This is the opinion of Al-Nakhe'e, Al-Shi'ibi, Ata ', and Muahed. Asl-Shi'ibi was asked "Is there any right on wealth besides zakat?" He said: "Yes Have not you heard Allah's statement:

﴿لَيْسَ الْبِرُّ أَنْ تَوَلَّوْا وُجُوهَكُمْ قِبَلَ الْمَشْرِقِ وَالْمَغْرِبِ وَلَكِنَّ الْبِرَّ مَنْ آمَنَ بِاللَّهِ وَالْيَوْمِ الْآخِرِ وَالْمَلَائِكَةِ وَالْكِتَابِ وَالنَّبِيِّينَ وَآتَى الْمَالَ عَلَى حُبِّهِ ذَوِي الْقُرْبَىٰ وَقَيْتَ أَمْرَ الْمَسْكِينِ وَابْنِ السَّبِيلِ وَالسَّائِلِينَ وَفِي الرِّقَابِ وَأَقَامَ الصَّلَاةَ وَآتَى الزَّكَاةَ وَالْمُوفُونَ بِعَهْدِهِمْ إِذَا عَاهَدُوا وَالصَّابِرِينَ فِي الْبَأْسَاءِ وَالصَّرَاءِ وَحِينَ الْيَأْسِ أُولَٰئِكَ الَّذِينَ صَنَعُوا وَأُولَٰئِكَ هُمُ الْمُتَّقُونَ﴾ (البقرة ١٧٧)

"It is not righteousness that you turn your faces towards the East or West. But it is righteousness to believe in Allah and the Last Day, and the Angels, and the Books, and the Messengers; to spend of your wealth out of love for Him, for your kin, for the orphans, for the needy, for the wayfarer, for those who ask, and for the ransom of slaves (It is also righteousness) to be steadfast in prayer, to give regular charity, to fulfill the contracts that you have made; and to be firm and patient, in pain (or suffering) and adversity, and throughout all periods of panic. Such are the people of truth, the God-fearing. *"(2: 177)"

The scholars inferred the same ruling from the following statements of Allah ﷻ:

﴿الَّذِينَ يُؤْمِنُونَ بِالْغَيْبِ وَيُقِيمُونَ الصَّلَاةَ وَمِمَّا رَزَقْنَاهُمْ يُنْفِقُونَ﴾ (البقرة ٢)

“...And those who spend out of what We have provided for them. *” (2: 3) And

﴿ يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا أَنْفِقُوا مِمَّا رَزَقْنَاكُمْ مِنْ قَبْلِ أَنْ يَأْتِيَكُمْ يَوْمٌ لَا بَيْعَ فِيهِ وَلَا حِلَّةَ وَلَا شَفَاعَةَ وَالْكَافِرُونَ هُمُ الظَّالِمُونَ ﴾ (البقرة: ٢٥٤)

“O you who believe! Spend out of (the bounties) we have provided for you, before the Day comes when no bargaining (will avail), nor friendship nor intercession. Those who reject faith, they are the unjust *” (2: 254)

They also state that these verses were not abrogated by the verse related to zakat and that giving more than zakat rate is included in the rights of a Muslim on other Muslims

This means that a wealthy Muslim must give in charity to whomever falls in need until his needs are satisfied, in addition to paying the due rate of zakat. The sound opinion of the jurists in this concern is that releasing the hardship of a Muslim is a collective duty, because a Muslim should not be abandoned

Another meaning of these verses is that a solvent Muslim is ordered to lend what releases the insolvent person's needs, as long as the former has paid the due rate of zakat.

c) This category comprises those who pay only the due rate of zakat. This is the lowest rank. The majority of people commit themselves to it out of miserliness and due to weakness in their faith. Allah ﷻ says:

﴿ إِنْ يَسْأَلْكُمُوهَا فَيُحِقِّكُمْ تَبَخَّلُوا وَبُخْلُكُمْ أَضْعَافُكُمْ ﴾ (محمد ٣٧)

“If He were to ask you for all of them (your wealth), and press you, you would covetously withhold, and He would bring out all your ill-feeling. *” (47: 37)

The Second Meaning:

Purifying the Muslims of miserliness because it is destructive. The Messenger of Allah ﷺ was reported to have said:

ثَلَاثٌ مَهْلَكَاتٌ: شَحٌّ مَطَاعٍ وَهَوًى مُتَّبَعٌ وَإِعْجَابٌ لِمَرْءٍ بِنَفْسِهِ.

"There are three destructive things an obeyed miserliness, a followed whim, and self pride "

﴿ وَالَّذِينَ تَبَوَّءُوا الدَّارَ وَالْإِيمَانَ مِنْ قَبْلِهِمْ يُحِبُّونَ مَنْ هَاجَرَ إِلَيْهِمْ وَلَا يَجِدُونَ فِي صَنْدُقِهِمْ حَاجَةً مِمَّا أَوْتَوْا وَيُؤَثِّرُونَ عَلَى أَنْفُسِهِمْ وَلَوْ كَانَ بِهِمْ خَصَاصَةٌ وَمَنْ يُوقِ شَحْحَ نَفْسِهِ فَأُولَٰئِكَ هُمُ الْمُفْلِحُونَ ﴾ (الحر ٩)

Allah ﷻ says:

"... And those saved from the covetousness of their own souls; they are the ones who achieve prosperity *"
(59: 9)

Miserliness can be removed by giving from wealth in charity. Man's love for anything cannot be severed except through compelling the soul against it until it becomes a habit. In this way, zakat purifies its payer from a miserliness that destroys. It is obvious that purification increases or decreases proportionally with the amount paid in charity and the mood of the payer while paying it.

The Third Meaning:

Thanking Allah ﷻ for the favors He has granted in body, soul, and wealth. The acts of worship express thankfulness for the physical favors, and giving from wealth in charity expresses thankfulness for the financial favors. How mean is he that looks at his poor brother whose sustenance was

strained and he refuses to express thankfulness to Allah ﷻ for favoring him with wealth and making others stand in need of him.

The Second Condition:

The religious people are keen to hasten in paying the due zakat before its time falls due to express their readiness to respond to Allah's commandments, by pleasing the poor and the needy and avoiding unexpected incidents that could debar them from paying zakat.

Delay in doing the acts of obedience past their due time may lead to abandoning them. So a Muslim should take any opportunity to do good, whenever it occurs. The narrative says,

قلب المؤمن بين أصبعين من أصابع الرحمن.

“A believer's heart is between two fingers of the Most Beneficent ”

How speedy is the heart in changing. Satan promises man poverty and orders him [to commit] lewdness. So, a Muslim should take the opportunity and determine a specific month to give his zakat. He should choose a virtuous time to acquire a better reward and to double his zakat .

Examples of the virtuous months are Al Moharram, the first month of the lunar year and one of the sacred months, or Remadhan when the Noble Koran was revealed which includes Laylat Al-Qadr. Zol-Hijjah is also another one of the virtuous months, as it is one of the sacred months when the pilgrimage becomes due, and it is the month that contains the ten [best] days [for ibada] plus the days of Tashreeq. While the best days of Remadhan are the last ten days, the best days of Thol Hijjah are the first ten days.

The Third Condition:

Concealing one's zakat payment is better because it is distanced from showing off and ostentation

عن أبي هريرة رضي الله عنه عن النبي ﷺ قال: (سبعة يظلهم الله في ظله، يوم لا ظل إلا ظله: ... ورَجُلٌ تصدَّقَ أخْفَى حَتَّى لَا تَعْلَمَ شِمَالُهُ مَا تُنْفِقُ يَمِينُهُ ..." البخاري.

Narrated (Abu-Huraira)· 'The Prophet ﷺ said· "Allah will give shade to seven on the Day when there will be no shade but His." The Messenger of Allah ﷺ counted among them· " A man who gives charitable gifts so secretly that his left hand does not know what his right hand has given.. "

Allah ﷻ says·

﴿ إِنْ تُبْنُوا الصَّدَقَاتِ فَتَعَمَّا هِيَ وَلِنْ تَخْفَوْهَا وَتُوْتُوْهَا الْفُقَرَاءَ فَهِيَ خَيْرٌ لَّكُمْ وَيُكَفِّرُ عَنْكُمْ مِنْ سَيِّئَاتِكُمْ وَاللَّهُ بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ خَبِيرٌ ﴾ (البقرة ٢٧١)

"If you disclose (acts of) charity, even so it is well, but if you conceal them and make them reach those (really) in need, that is better for you. It will remove from you some of your (stains of) evil And Allah is well acquainted with what you do. *" (2: 271)

Concealing zakat helps to remove showing off and ostentation. Some people used to give zakat so secretly that the recipient did not know the giver Some used to give it to blind people, some others used to put it in the pathway where poor people pass by or on his seat where a poor person can see it A third group used to tie it to a poor person's garments while he was sleeping. Some others

used to give it to a mediator stipulating secrecy. They used to do so out of fear of showing off.

The Fourth Condition:

The payer of zakat could disclose his zakat payment if there would be a benefit in this, such as setting an example for others or if the one who asked for zakat asked for it publicly. In such cases, there is no harm in giving zakat publicly, provided that the Muslim distances himself from showing off.

It is obvious that disclosing zakat payment hurts the feelings of poor people, while the one who asks for it publicly has already exposed himself. Allah ﷻ says:

﴿ إِن تَبْدُوا الصَّدَقَاتِ فَنِعِمَّا هِيَ وَإِنْ تُخْفُوهَا وَتُؤْتُوهَا الْفُقَرَاءَ فَهُوَ خَيْرٌ لَّكُمْ وَيُكَفِّرُ عَنْكُمْ مِنْ سَيِّئَاتِكُمْ وَاللَّهُ بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ خَبِيرٌ ﴾ (البقرة: ٢٧١)

“If you disclose (acts of) charity, even so it is well...” (2: 271) And

﴿ إِنْ لَدَيْسَ يُنْتَظَرُ كِتَابُ اللَّهِ وَأَقَامُوا الصَّلَاةَ وَآتَوْا مِمَّا رَزَقْنَاهُمْ سِرًّا وَعَلَانِيَةً يَرْجُونَ تِجَارَةً لَّن تَبُورَ ﴾ (النور: ٢٩)

“Those who rehearse the Book of Allah, establish regular Prayer, and spend (in Charity) out of what We have provided for them, secretly and openly, they hope for a trade that will never fail. *” (35: 29)

The verse permits disclosing zakat as long as it endears and urges others to pay zakat. So the servant should weigh the advantages and disadvantages of giving charity secretly or publicly, ignoring his whims and desires. He will then be guided to the best and the most suitable conduct.

The Fifth Condition:

The payer of zakat should not spoil his zakat payment with injuring or defaming its recipient. Allah ﷻ says.

﴿ يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لَا تَبْطُلُوا صَدَقَاتِكُمْ بِالْمَنِّ وَالْأَذَى كَالَّذِي يُبْعَثُ مَالَهُ رِثَاءَ النَّاسِ وَلَا يُؤْمِنُ بِاللَّهِ وَالْيَوْمِ الْآخِرِ فَمَثَلُهُ كَمَثَلِ صَفْوَانٍ عَلَيْهِ ثَرَابٌ فَأَصْغَبَهُ وَابِلٌ فَتَرَكَهُ صَلْدًا لَا يَقْدِرُونَ عَلَى شَيْءٍ مِّمَّا كَسَبُوا وَاللَّهُ لَا يَهْدِي الْقَوْمَ الْكَافِرِينَ ﴾ (البقرة: ٢٦٤)

“O you who believe! Cancel not your charity by reminders of your generosity or by injury .” (2: 264)

The scholars differ over the meaning mann and aza" ' Mann was interpreted as mentioning of zakat, while aza was publicizing it. Sofyan said: "He who mentioned his zakat has spoilt it." He was asked about that and he said: "To mention it." It was interpreted also that mann is to exploit the recipient of zakat, while aza 'is to abuse him for his poverty. A third interpretation of Al Mann is to treat the recipient haughtily and aza is to rebuke him for asking for Zakat.

Whenever A'isha and Umm Salama sent a messenger with charity to a poor person, they used to recommend him to memorize how the recipient invoked Allah ﷻ for them, so that they could pray the same for him. Then they used to say: "Now we have returned his prayers to us hoping for the full reward from Allah ﷻ." In other words they wanted their charity to be purely for Allah ﷻ. Hence they used to pray to Allah ﷻ the same prayers that the recipient had prayed to Allah for them. Omar ibn Al-Khattab and his son Abdullah used to do the same

It seems that there is no effective medicine for the heart diseases, except the deeds that show humility, humbleness, and accepting favors. Hearts are to be cured through a mixture of knowledge and deeds, and the adherence of knowledge and deeds to *zakat*, is like [the adherence of] humility to the prayer.

The Sixth Condition:

The payer of *zakat* should belittle what he has given, because if he praises it he would wonder it. It renders the deeds futile.

Allah ﷻ says:

﴿ يَا لَقَدْ نَصَرَكُمُ اللَّهُ فِي مَوَاطِنَ كَثِيرَةٍ وَيَوْمَ حُنَيْنٍ إِذْ أَعْجَبَتْكُمْ كَثْرَتُكُمْ فَلَمْ تُغْنِ عَنْكُمْ شَيْئًا وَضَاقَتْ عَلَيْكُمْ الْأَرْضُ بِمَا رَحُبَتْ ثُمَّ وَلَّيْتُم مُّنْزَبِينَ ﴾
(التوبة ٢٥)

“...And on the day of Hunayn behold! Your great numbers elated you, but it availed you naught. The land, for all that it is wide, did constrain you, and you turned back in retreat.” (9: 25)

It is said that if an act of obedience is belittled, it shall be honored in the sight of Allah ﷻ, and if an act of disobedience is feared, it shall become little in the sight of Allah ﷻ. It was said also that, in order for a good deed to be perfect, it should be belittled, concealed, and done as soon as it falls due.

As to knowledge, one should believe that 1/10 or 1/40 is a small amount and the payer of *zakat* should feel shy because he has paid a very small percentage. If he raised himself to the highest degree and gave all that he owns, let him ponder over where he earned that wealth and for Whom did he spend it?

The real owner of wealth is Allah ﷻ. It is He Who has given it to the payer of zakat and it is He Who has guided him to spend it this way. So why should one think that what was given was great, while that thing was a pure right of Allah? And if the payer of zakat aspires for a reward in the Hereafter, why should he think that what he gave was great when he will receive a doubled reward for it in the Hereafter?

As to the deed, the payer of zakat should feel embarrassed at what he has given, because he has withheld some of the wealth given to him freely by Allah ﷻ like a trustee to whom a deposit was entrusted, then when its owner reclaimed it, he withheld a part of it from the depositor. This stirs one's humbleness and submissiveness.

As all wealth belong to Allah ﷻ and giving all of it is more loved by Allah ﷻ, but Allah ﷻ did not order His servants to do that because it would be hard for them. The noble Koran confirms this by Allah's statement:

﴿ إِن يَسْأَلْكُمُوهَا فَيُحْفِكُمْ تَبَحَّلُوا وَبَئِذَا أَخْرَجَ لِعِبَادِنَاكُمْ ﴾ (محمد ٣٧)

"If He were to ask you for all of them (your properties), and press you, you would covetously withhold, and He would bring out all your ill-feeling. *" (47: 37)

The Seventh Condition:

The payer of zakat should give the best of his properties in charity because Allah ﷻ is Good and accepts only what is good. If what was given was given from a suspect source, it will not be accepted. In the Hadith of Anas, the Messenger of Allah ﷺ said:

”طوبى لعبد أنفق من مال اكتسبه من غير معصية.”

“Generosity is for a servant who spent from lawfully earned income.”

If what was given was not from a lawfully earned income, it is a misconduct, because the payer of zakat preferred his family or his slaves. Allah ﷻ says:

﴿ يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا أَنْفِقُوا مِنْ طَيِّبَاتِ مَا كَسَبْتُمْ وَمِمَّا أَخْرَجْنَا لَكُمْ مِنَ الْأَرْضِ وَلَا تَيَمَّمُوا الْخَبِيثَ مِنْهُ تُنْفِقُونَ وَلَسْتُمْ بِأَجْدِيهِ إِلَّا أَنْ تُنْمِصُوا فِيهِ وَاعْلَمُوا أَنَّ اللَّهَ غَنِيٌّ حَمِيدٌ ﴾ (البقرة ٢٦٧)

“O you who believe! Give of the good things that you have (honorably) earned, and of the fruits of the earth that We have produced for you. And do not even aim at spending from that which is bad while you yourselves would not accept, it except with closed eyes. And know that Allah has no want, is Worthy of all Praise *” (2- 267)

[This verse] means that you should not give in charity that which you, yourselves, would not accept if it was given to you. It was narrated that: “A Dirham (given in charity) has been rewarded by more than one thousand Dirhams.” This is because the one who paid the Dirham gave it from the best of his wealth, and a Muslim could give one hundred thousand Dirhams in charity from the worst earning or from the worst type of wealth preferring others besides Allah ﷻ.

The Seventh Condition:

The payer of zakat should give his zakat to the one most entitled to it. It is not sufficient just to give it to someone from any of the eight beneficiary categories of

zakat. There are six factors to be taken into consideration in this regard.

The First:

The payer of zakat should give his zakat to pious people who do not care for worldly pleasures to help them in their pious deeds. The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said as narrated by Abu-Sa'eed: 'The Prophet ﷺ said' "Do not befriend except from the believers and do not let but a pious person eat of your food "

The Second:

It is recommended that the recipient of zakat should be one of the seekers of knowledge, because seeking knowledge is the most honorable act of worship. Ibn Al-Mobarak used to favor the seekers of knowledge with his good deeds. When he was asked about this, he said: "I do not know of a higher status after that of the Prophets, except that of the scholars. If one of them were to dedicate his efforts to earning his living, he would be distracted from acquiring knowledge. So, helping them to acquire knowledge is better."

The Third:

The recipient of zakat should be honest in his piety and act in conformity with the creed of Tawhid (Oneness) He should believe that all favors are from Allah and take no mediators to reach Him.

The Fourth:

The recipient of zakat should neither reveal his poverty, nor complain about it. This is based on the following statement of Allah ﷻ.

﴿ لِلْفُقَرَاءِ الَّذِينَ أَحْصَرُوا فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ لَا يَسْتَطِيعُونَ ضَرْبًا فِي الْأَرْضِ يَحْسَبُهُمُ الْجَاهِلُ أَغْنَاءَ مِنَ التَّعَفُّفِ تَعْرِفُهُمْ بِسِيمَاهُمْ لَا يَسْأَلُونَ النَّاسَ إِلْحَافًا وَمَا تُعْفَوْنَ مِنْ خَيْرٍ فَلْيَنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ بِهِ عَالِمٌ ﴾ (البقرة ٢٧٣)

“(Charity is) for those in need, who, in Allah’s cause are restricted (from travel), and cannot move about in the land seeking (for trade or work). The ignorant man thinks, because of their modesty that they are free from want. You will know them by their (unfailing) mark. They do not beg importunately from all and sundry and whatever of good you give be assured Allah knows it well * (2 273

Such people do not ask people persistently because they are confident of what is with their Lord. The payer of zakat should investigate those people’s conditions, as giving them from zakat doubles its reward many times

The Fifth:

The recipient of zakat who supports a big family or is unable to move around is worthier of zakat than the others Allah ﷻ says:

“(Charity is) for those in need, who in Allah’s cause are restricted (from travel), and cannot move about in the land seeking (for trade or work).”

Based on these reasons, Omar ibn Al-Khattab ؓ used to give to such people abundantly. The Messenger of Allah ﷺ used to give to married people twice as much as a bachelor

The Sixth:

It is recommended that the recipient of zakat should be from one's relatives, because kindness to one's relatives has an abundant reward

Ali ibn Abu-Taleb ؑ said: "It is more beloved to me to give a Dirham to one of my brothers than to give twenty Dirhams in charity. It is more beloved to me to give him twenty Dirhams than to give one hundred Dirhams in charity; and It is more beloved to me to give him one hundred Dirhams than to manumit a slave." Friends and pious companions should be given priority over others.

These are the terms one should take care of and each term has varying degrees, so one should seek the highest of them. He who has committed himself to them all, he has attained great success.*

I think this quotation from Imam Al-Ghazali is sufficient, and now let us read what Imam Al-Nawawi compiled in the same concern.

﴿ وَاقِيمُوا الصَّلَاةَ وَآتُوا الزَّكَاةَ وَارْكَعُوا مَعَ الرَّاكِعِينَ ﴾ (البقرة ٤٣)

Allah ﷻ said:

"And perform the prayer, and give zakat, and bow down (or submit yourselves with obedience to Allah) along with those who bow down to Him.*" (2: 43) And

﴿ فَلَمَّا مَنَ أَعْطَى وَاتَّقَى ﴾ (الزمر ٥)

"And they were commanded not but that they should worship Allah, and worship none but Him Alone (abstaining from ascribing partners to Him), and to

perform the prayer and give zakat, and that is the right religion. *” (92: 5) And

﴿ خذْ مِنْ أَمْوَالِهِمْ صَدَقَةً تُطَهِّرُهُمْ وَتُزَكِّيهِمْ بِهَا وَصَلِّ عَلَيْهِمْ إِنَّ صَلَاتَكَ سَكَنٌ لَهُمْ وَاللَّهُ سَمِيعٌ عَلِيمٌ ﴾ (التوبة ١٠٣)

“Take sadaqa (alms) from their wealth in order to purify them and sanctify them with it, and invoke Allah for them. Verily! Your invocations are a source of security for them, and Allah is All-Hearer, All-Knower. *” (9: 103)

٦٤٨ حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ إِسْمَاعِيلَ حَدَّثَنَا عَلِيُّ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْحَمِيدِ الْكُوفِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا سُلَيْمَانُ بْنُ الْمُغِيرَةِ عَنْ ثَابِتٍ عَنْ أَنَسٍ قَالَ كُنَّا نَتَعَمَّى أَنْ يَأْتِيَ الْأَعْرَابِيُ الْفَعَالَ الْنَّبِيَّ ﷺ وَبِحُزْنٍ عِذَّةٍ فَيُنَادِي بِحُزْنٍ كَذَلِكَ إِذْ لَنَا أَعْرَابِيُ فَجِئْنَا بِهِ بِدِي النَّبِيِّ ﷺ فَقَالَ يَا مُحَمَّدُ إِنَّ رَسُولَكَ أَتَانَا فَرَعَمَ لَنَا أَنَّكَ تَزْعُمُ أَنَّ اللَّهَ أَرْسَلَكَ فَقَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ نَعَمْ قَالَ فَبِأَلَدِي رَفَعَ السَّمَاءَ وَبَسَطَ الْأَرْضَ وَتَصَنَّبَ فَجَبَّالَ اللَّهُ أَرْسَلَكَ فَقَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ نَعَمْ قَالَ فَإِنْ رَسُولُكَ زَعَمَ لَنَا أَنَّكَ تَزْعُمُ أَنْ عَلَيْنَا خَمْسَ صَلَوَاتٍ فِي الْيَوْمِ وَاللَّيْلَةِ فَقَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ نَعَمْ قَالَ فَبِأَلَدِي أَرْسَلَكَ اللَّهُ أَمْرَكَ بِهَذَا قَالَ نَعَمْ قَالَ فَإِنْ رَسُولُكَ زَعَمَ لَنَا أَنَّكَ تَزْعُمُ أَنْ عَلَيْنَا صَوْمَ شَهْرٍ فِي السَّنَةِ فَقَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ صَدَقَ قَالَ فَبِأَلَدِي أَرْسَلَكَ اللَّهُ أَمْرَكَ بِهَذَا قَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ نَعَمْ قَالَ فَإِنْ رَسُولُكَ زَعَمَ لَنَا أَنَّكَ تَزْعُمُ أَنْ عَلَيْنَا فِي أَمْوَالِنَا الرِّكَاعَةَ فَقَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ صَدَقَ قَالَ فَبِأَلَدِي أَرْسَلَكَ اللَّهُ أَمْرَكَ بِهَذَا قَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ نَعَمْ قَالَ فَإِنْ رَسُولُكَ زَعَمَ لَنَا أَنَّكَ تَزْعُمُ أَنْ عَلَيْنَا الْحَجَّ إِلَى الْبَيْتِ مَنْ اسْتَطَاعَ إِلَيْهِ سَبِيلًا فَقَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ نَعَمْ قَالَ فَبِأَلَدِي أَرْسَلَكَ اللَّهُ أَمْرَكَ بِهَذَا فَقَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ نَعَمْ قَالَ وَالَّذِي بَعَثَكَ بِالْحَقِّ لَا أَدْعُ مِنْهُنَّ شَيْئًا وَلَا أَجَاوِزُهُنَّ ثُمَّ وَثَبَ فَقَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ إِنَّ صَدَقَ الْأَعْرَابِيُ نَحْنُ الْجَبَّةُ قَالَ أَبُو عَيْسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ

غريب من هذا الوجه وقد روي من غير هذا الوجه عن أنس عن النبي ﷺ
سمعت محمد بن إسماعيل يقول قال بعض أهل العلم فقه هذا الحديث أن
القراءة على العالم والعرض عليه جائز مثل السماع ولتخرج بأن الأغراب
عرض على النبي ﷺ فأقر به النبي ﷺ *

648- Narrated by Anas: 'We always longed for a judicious nomad to come and ask the Prophet ﷺ [a question] while we were present. Once, while we were talking about this, a nomad came and sat in modesty before the Prophet ﷺ and said: "O Muhammad! Your envoy came to us and claimed that Allah had sent you (as a Messenger)." The Prophet ﷺ said: "Yes." He said: "By Him Who has raised the sky, spread out the earth, and fixed the mountains firm, has Allah sent you (as a Messenger?)" The Prophet ﷺ said: "Yes." He said: "Your envoy claimed that you claim that we are obliged to perform five prayers every day and night." The Prophet ﷺ said "Yes." He said: "By Him Who has sent you, has Allah so ordered you?" He said: "Yes." He said: "Your envoy claimed that you claim that we are obliged to observe fasting one month per year." The Prophet ﷺ said: "Yes." He said: "Your envoy claimed that you claim that we are obliged to pay zakat on our properties." The Prophet ﷺ said: "He has told the truth." He said: "Your envoy claimed that you claim that we are obliged to perform Hajj to the House of Allah for him who is able to do so." The Prophet ﷺ said: "Yes." He said: "By Him Who has sent you, has Allah so ordered you?" The Prophet ﷺ said: "Yes." He said: "By Him Who has sent you with the truth, I will never do more or less than this." Then the nomad went away. The Prophet ﷺ said: "If the nomad proves truthful, he will enter Paradise." (At-Termizi)

٦٤٩ حَدِيثُ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ لَمَّا بَعَثَ مُعَاذًا رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ عَلَى الْيَمَنِ قَالَ: إِنَّكَ تَقْدُمُ عَلَى قَوْمٍ أَهْلُ كِتَابٍ، فَلْيَكُنْ أَوَّلُ مَا تَدْعُوهُمْ إِلَيْهِ عِبَادَةُ اللَّهِ، فَإِذَا عَرَفُوا اللَّهَ فَأَخْبِرْهُمْ أَنَّ اللَّهَ قَدْ فَرَضَ عَلَيْهِمْ خَمْسَ صَلَوَاتٍ فِي يَوْمِهِمْ وَلَيْلَتِهِمْ، فَإِذَا فَعَلُوا فَأَخْبِرْهُمْ أَنَّ اللَّهَ فَرَضَ عَلَيْهِمْ زَكَاةً مِنْ أَمْوَالِهِمْ وَتَرَدَّ عَلَى فُقَرَائِهِمْ فَإِذَا أَطَاعُوا بِهَا فَحِذِّ مِنْهُمْ وَتَوَقَّ كَرَائِمَ أَمْوَالِ النَّاسِ أَخْرَجَهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

649 Narrated Ibn Abbas "When Allah's Messenger ﷺ sent Mo'az to Yemen, he said (to him): "You are going to a nation (from) the People of the Scriptures (the Jews and the Christians). First of all invite them to worship Allah (Alone) and if they do, inform them that Allah has enjoined on them five prayers every day and night. If they start offering these prayers, inform them that Allah has enjoined on them zakat, and it is to be taken from the rich amongst them and given to the poor amongst them. If they obey you in that, take zakat from them but avoid (don't take) the best property of them in zakat." (Bukhari)

٦٥٠ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: لَمَّا تَوَفَّى رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ وَكَانَ أَبُو بَكْرٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ، وَكَهَرُ مِنْ كَهَرٍ مِنَ الْعَرَبِ، فَجَاءَ عُمَرُ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: كَيْفَ تَقَاتِلُ النَّاسَ وَقَدْ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ (أَمَرْتُ أَنْ أَقَاتِلَ النَّاسَ حَتَّى يَقُولُوا: لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ، فَمَنْ قَالَهَا فَقَدْ غَضِمَ مِنِّي مَالُهُ وَبَنَسُهُ إِلَّا بِحَقِّهِ، وَحَسَابُهُ عَلَى اللَّهِ). فَقَالَ: وَاللَّهِ لَأَقَاتِلَنَّ مَنْ فَرَّقَ بَيْنَ الصَّلَاةِ وَالزَّكَاةِ، فَإِنَّ الزَّكَاةَ حَقٌّ لِلْمَالِ، وَاللَّهُ لَوْ مَنَعُونِي عَائِقًا كَانُوا يُؤْتُونَهَا إِلَى رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ﷺ لَفَاتَلْتُهُمْ عَلَى مَنَعِهَا. قَالَ عُمَرُ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: فَوَاللَّهِ مَا هُوَ إِلَّا أَنْ قَدْ شَرَحَ اللَّهُ صَدْرَ أَبِي بَكْرٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ لِلْقِتَالِ، فَمَرَّتْ أُنْثَى لِحَقٍّ. رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

650. Narrated Abu-Huraira: 'When Allah's Messenger ﷺ died and Abu-Bakr ؓ became the caliph some Arabs apostated (converted to disbelief) (and Abu-Bakr decided to declare war against them), Omar ؓ said to him: "How can you fight these people although Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: 'I have been ordered (by Allah) to fight the people until they say: "La Ilaha illallah (None has the right to be worshipped except Allah)," and whoever said it then he will save his life and property from me, except in the case of breaking the law (the commandments and prohibitions imposed by Islam), and his reckoning will be with Allah?"' Abu-Bakr said" "By Allah! I will fight those who differentiate between the prayer and zakat, as zakat is the compulsory right to be taken from property (according to Allah's Orders) By Allah! If they refuse to pay me even a goat kid that they used to pay at the time of Allah's Messenger ﷺ, I would fight them for withholding it." Omar ؓ said: "By Allah, it was nothing, but Allah Who delighted Abu-Bakr's heart towards the decision (to fight) and I came to know that his decision was right." (Bukhari)

٦٥١- حديث أبي هريرة رضي الله عنه أن أعرابياً أتى النبي ﷺ فقال: دُلِّي على عمل إذا عملته دخلت الجنة قال: تعبد الله لا تشرك به شيئاً، وتقيم الصلاة المكتوبة، وتؤتي الزكاة المفروضة وتصوم رمضان قال والذي نفسي بيده لا أزيد على هذا قلماً وكى، قال النبي ﷺ من سره أن ينظر إلى رجل من أهل الجنة فلينظر إلى هذا أخرجه البخاري.

651 Narrated Abu-Huraira ؓ: 'A nomad came to the Prophet ﷺ and said: "Tell me of a deed that will admit me into Paradise." The Prophet ﷺ said: "Worship Allah, and worship none along with Him, offer the (five) prescribed compulsory prayers perfectly, pay the compulsory zakat

and fast in the month of Ramadhan " The nomad said. "By Him in Whose Hands my soul (life) is I will not do more than this " When he (the nomad) left, the Prophet ﷺ said: "Whoever wants to see a man from the rightful dwellers of Paradise, then he may look at this man." (Bukhari)

٦٥٢- حَدَّثَنَا هَمَّادُ بْنُ الْمُسَرِّيِّ التَّمِيمِيُّ الْكُوفِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو مُعَلُوبَةَ عَنْ الْأَعْمَشِ عَنِ الْمَعْرُورِ بْنِ سُوَيْدٍ عَنْ أَبِي نَزْرٍ قَالَ جِئْتُ إِلَى رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ﷺ وَهُوَ جَالِسٌ فِي ظِلِّ الْكَعْبَةِ قَالَ فَرَأَيْتُ مَقْبِلًا فَقَالَ هُمْ الْأَخْضَرُونَ وَرَبُّ الْكَعْبَةِ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ قَالَ فَقُلْتُ مَا لِي لَعَلَّهُ أَنْزَلَ فِي شَيْءٍ قَالَ قُلْتُ مَنْ هُمْ فِذَاكَ لِي وَأُمِّي فَقَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ هُمْ الْأَكْثَرُونَ إِلَّا مَنْ قَالَ هَكَذَا وَهَكَذَا وَهَكَذَا فَحَنَّا بَيْنَ يَدَيْهِ وَعَنْ يَمِينِهِ وَعَنْ شِمَالِهِ ثُمَّ قَالَ وَالَّذِي نَفْسِي بِيَدِهِ لَا يَمُوتُ رَجُلٌ فَيَدْخُلَ إِلَّا أَوْ يَقْرَأَ ثُمَّ يُؤَدُّ زَكَاتَهَا إِلَّا جَاعَتُهُ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ أَكْثَمَ مَا كَانَتْ وَأَسْمَى نَطْوُهُ بِأَخْفَافِهَا وَتَنْطَلِحُهُ بِقُرُونِهَا كُلَّمَا نَعَتَ أَخْرَاهَا عَادَتْ عَلَيْهِ أَوْلَاهَا حَتَّى يَقْصِيَ بَيْنَ النَّاسِ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ مِثْلُهُ وَعَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ أَبِي طَالِبٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ لَعَنَ مَنَاعِجَ الصَّدَقَةِ وَعَنْ قَبِيصَةَ بْنِ هَلَبٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ وَجَابِرِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ وَعَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ مَسْعُودٍ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى حَدِيثُ أَبِي نَزْرٍ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَاسْمُ أَبِي نَزْرٍ جُنْدُبُ بْنُ السَّكَنِ وَيُقَالُ ابْنُ جُنَادَةَ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ مُنِيرٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ مُوسَى عَنْ سَفْيَانَ الثَّوْرِيِّ عَنْ حَكِيمِ بْنِ الذَّيْلَمِ عَنِ الصَّخَّاءِ بْنِ مَزَاحِمٍ قَالَ الْأَكْثَرُونَ لَصْنَابُ عُسْرَةِ الْأَفْ قَالَ وَعَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ مُنِيرٍ مَرْوَزِيُّ رَجُلٌ صَالِحٌ *

652 Narrated Abu-Zarr 'I came to the Messenger of Allah ﷺ while he was sitting in the shade of Ka'aba. When he saw me coming, he said: "They are the losers on the Day of Judgment, by the Lord of Ka'aba." I said to myself: "What would be wrong with me? There must have been a

revelation concerning me." I said: "Who are these, may my father and mother be sacrificed for you?" The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said "They are Al-Aktharoon²² except the one that does like this." The Messenger of Allah ﷺ indicated as if he was scooping with his hands in front of him, on his right, and on his left (meaning except he that gives zakat fearing not poverty). Then he said "By Him, in Whose hands my soul is, there is no one that dies and leaves camels or cows without paying their zakat, except that they will come on the Day of Judgment as the greatest and as fattest that they could be and they will tread on him with their hooves and butt him with their horns incessantly. Each time the last of them has trodden on him, the first one will tread on him, until Allah judges between the people "" (At-Termizi)

٦٥٣ حَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الْعَزِيزِ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ سَهِيلِ بْنِ أَبِي سَالِحٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ الْخَيْلُ مَعْقُودَةٌ فِي نَوَاصِيهَا الْخَيْرُ إِلَى يَوْمِ الْقِيَامَةِ الْخَيْلُ لثَلَاثَةٍ هِيَ لِرَجُلٍ أَجْرٌ وَهِيَ لِرَجُلٍ سِتْرٌ وَهِيَ عَلَى رَجُلٍ وَزْرٌ فَأَمَّا الَّذِي لَهُ أَجْرٌ فَالَّذِي يَتَجَدَّهَا فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ فَيُعِدُّهَا لَهُ هِيَ لَهُ أَجْرٌ لَا يَحِيبُ هِيَ بَطُونُهَا شَيْءٌ إِلَّا كَتَبَ اللَّهُ لَهُ أَجْرًا وَفِي الْحَدِيثِ قِصَّةٌ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَقَدْ رَوَى مَالِكُ بْنُ أَنَسٍ عَنْ زَيْدِ بْنِ أَسْلَمَ عَنْ أَبِي سَالِحٍ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ بِحُذُو هَذَا *

653 Narrated Abu-Huraira 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said, "Good is tied to the horses' foreheads until the Day of Judgment. The horses are for three: they are a reward for

²² Aktharoon are those wealthy people who evade the payment of zakat.

one man, an embellishment for the other, and a penalty for a third. They are a reward for him who takes it for Allah's sake, and he is rewarded for whatever food or drink they have in their bellies” (At-Termizi)

* * *

٢٠١ — باب وجوب صوم رمضان

Chapter(201)

About the Obligation of Fasting in Ramadhan

{Among the means of purifying the soul, fasting occupies the third degree in importance. Sexual desire and that of the stomach are two overpowering desires that incite man to deviate from the straight path

Fasting helps a Muslim to overcome them both so fasting is counted one of the purification factors for the soul. If patience occupies the highest rank of the virtue, fasting is its means. For this reason, the Messenger of Allah ﷺ said as.

حَدَّثَنَا هُشَاةٌ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو الْأَخْوَصِ عَنْ أَبِي إِسْحَاقَ عَنْ جُرَيْجٍ الْبُهْدِيِّ عَنْ رَجُلٍ مِنْ بَنِي سُلَيْمٍ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ فِي يَدَيْ... حَوَالِ الصَّوْمِ يَصْنَعُ الصَّبْرَ... الترمذی.

A man of Bano Saleem said: ‘The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: “..Fasting is one half of patience ..”

Allah ﷻ has decreed that fasting leads to piety. The Noble Koran says:

﴿ يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا كُتِبَ عَلَيْكُمُ الصِّيَامُ كَمَا كُتِبَ عَلَى الَّذِينَ مِنْ قَبْلِكُمْ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَتَّقُونَ ﴾ (البقرة: ١٨٣)

“O you who believe! Fasting is prescribed to you as it was imposed on those before you, that you may (learn) self-restraint. *” (2: 183)

﴿ وَنَفْسٍ وَمَا سَوَّاهَا (٧) فَأَلْهَمَهَا فُجُورَهَا وَتَقْوَاهَا (٨) قَدْ أَفْلَحَ مَنْ زَكَّاهَا (٩) وَكَذَّ خَابَ مَنْ دَسَّاهَا (١٠) ﴾ (الشمس ١٠ : ٧)

Piety is Allah's commandment to His servants Allah ﷻ says:

“And by the Soul, and the proportion and order given to it, * And its enlightenment as to its wrong and its right, * Truly he succeeds that purifies it * And he fails that corrupts it. *” (91: 7-10)

Fasting is of two types, obligatory and supererogatory and its wisdom is not hidden from those who live in Islamic environments, so we limit our study to the manners of the person observing fasting. Here is what Al-Ghazali said in this regard.}

Secrets of fasting and its inner conditions

Please be informed that fasting is of three types: the fasting of the common people, the fasting of the majority, and the fasting of the minority. As to the fasting of the common people, it is abstention from food and sex. The fasting of the majority is debarring the heart from mean concerns and worldly pleasures, as well as distracting one's heart entirely from others besides Allah ﷻ. Breaking this kind of fast occurs when the one observing the fasting preoccupies himself with others besides Allah ﷻ and the Last Day or when he preoccupies himself with the worldly pleasures, except those that are acquired by legal means.

﴿ وَمَا قَدَرُوا اللَّهَ حَقَّ قَدْرِهِ إِذْ قَالُوا مَا أَنزَلَ اللَّهُ عَلَىٰ بَشَرٍ مِّن شَيْءٍ قُلْ مَن أَنزَلَ الْكِتَابَ الَّذِي جَاءَ بِهِ مُوسَىٰ نُورًا وَهُدًى لِّلنَّاسِ تَجْعَلُونَهُ قُرْآنًا يَّبْذُلُونَهَا وَتُحْفُونَ كَثِيرًا وَعَلَّمْتُمْ مَا لَمْ تَعْلَمُوا أَنَّكُمْ وَلَا آبَاؤُكُمْ قُلْ اللَّهُ ثُمَّ ذَرْهُمْ فِي خَوْضِهِمْ يَلْعَبُونَ ﴾ (الأنعام ٩١)

“...Say: “Allah” then leave them to plunge in vain discourse and trifling. *” (6: 91)

As to the minority fasting, it is the fasting of the righteous people. It is the abstinence of the limbs and organs from evil. This has six conditions:

The First:

1. Lowering one's gaze from unlawful scenes and whatever distracts from the remembrance of Allah ﷻ. The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said:

“النظرة سهم مسموم من سهام إبليس -لعنه الله- فمن تركها خاف من الله
وماته الله ﷻ إيماناً يجد حلاوته في قلبه.”

“The glance is one of Satan's poisonous arrows. He that abstains from it through fear of Allah, Allah ﷻ will grant him belief and he will taste its sweetness in his heart.”

The Second:

Keeping one's tongue from backbiting, slandering, lewdness, and dispute, along with compelling it to silence and preoccupying it with the remembrance of Allah ﷻ and recitation of the Noble Koran. This fasting is related to the tongue. Sofyan said: “Backbiting spoils fasting.” Muahed narrated: “Two acts spoil fasting: slandering and telling lies.”

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said as:

حديث أبي هريرة رضي الله عنه أن رسول الله ﷺ قال: الصَّيَّامُ جُنَّةٌ، فلا يرفث ولا يجهل وإن امرؤ قاتله أو شتمه فليقل إني صائم مرتين والذي نفسي بيده لحلوف هم الصائم أطيب عند الله تعالى من ريح المسك يترك طعامه وشرابه وشهوته من أجلي الصَّيَّامُ لي وأنا أجزي به والحسنة بعشر أمثالها البخارى.

Narrated by Abu-Huraira: 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "Fasting is a shield (or a screen or a shelter). So, the person observing fasting should avoid sexual acts and should not behave foolishly or impudently, and if somebody fights with him or abuses him, he should say twice. 'I am fasting'" The Prophet ﷺ added: "By Him in Whose Hands my soul is, the smell coming from the mouth of a fasting person is better than the smell of musk in the sight of Allah ﷻ. (Allah says about the fasting person): 'He has left his food, drink, and desires for My sake. Fasting is for Me So, I will reward (the fasting person) for it and the reward of good deeds is multiplied ten times.'"

The Third:

A fasting person should avoid hearing or listening to improper speech. The Noble Koran equalizes between devouring people's wealth unlawfully and listening to falsehood through verse 42 of chapter 5. It says about some People of the Book:

﴿ سَمَاعُونَ لِلْكَذِبِ أَكْثَرُونَ لِّلْسُخْتِ فَإِنْ جَاءُوكَ فَاحْكُم بَيْنَهُمْ أَوْ أَعْرِضْ عَنْهُمْ وَإِنْ تُعْرِضْ عَنْهُمْ ظَنُّ يَصْرِفُوكَ شَيْئًا وَإِنْ حَكَمْتَ فَاحْكُم بَيْنَهُم بِالْقِسْطِ إِنَّ اللَّهَ يُحِبُّ الْمُقْسِطِينَ ﴾ (المائدة ٤٢)

“(They are fond of) listening to falsehood, of devouring anything forbidden...” (5: 42) And

﴿لَوْلَا بَغْيُهُمُ الرِّبَانِيَّوْنَ وَالْأَخْبَارُ عَنْ قَوْلِهِمُ الْإِثْمُ وَأَكْلِهِمُ السَّخْتِ لَبِئْسَ مَا كَانُوا يَفْعَلُونَ﴾ (مائدة ٦٣)

“Why do not the rabbis and the doctors of religious Law forbid them from their (habit of) uttering sinful words and eating forbidden things? Evil indeed are their works *” (5: 63)

The Fourth:

A fasting person should keep his limbs (i.e. his hands and feet) from detested actions and his stomach from suspect food. The fast is rendered futile if the fasting person refrains from lawful food but then he breaks his fasting on unlawful food. The similitude of such fasting is like he one who builds a palace but destroys a town. Overeating lawful food harms one's health, so fasting was imposed to remove such harm. A patient who refuses to take a big dose of medicine through fear of its harm and sips poison instead is stupid, and unlawful objects likewise destroy the religion. A small quantity of the lawful objects is beneficial while a large amount is harmful, thus fasting aims at lessening that harm. The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said as.

حَدَّثَنَا عَمْرُو بْنُ رَافِعٍ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ الْمُبَارَكِ عَنْ أَسْمَاءَ بِنْتِ زَيْدٍ عَنْ
سَعِيدِ الْمَقْبُرِيِّ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ
رُبَّ صَائِمٍ لَيْسَ لَهُ مِنْ صِيَامِهِ إِلَّا الْجُوعُ .. * ابن ماجه.

Narrated by Abu-Huraira ‘The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said. “How many a fasting person whose share of his fasting is mere hunger.”

Riyadhos-Saliheen (The Meadows of the Righteous)
(Abridged)

It was said that the above Hadith refers to a fasting person who breaks his fast with unlawful food. Another opinion is that it is he who abstains from lawful food but backbites and slanders people. A third opinion is that it is he who does not prevent his limbs from sinful deeds.

The Fifth:

A fasting person should not overeat when he breaks fast, as overfilling the stomach, even with lawful food, is detested by Allah ﷻ.

It is well known that the objective of the fast is to weaken desires and whims and to help the soul to attain piety. Overfilling stomach strengthens desires and stirs latent desires that become aroused due to overeating. The desired result of fasting is to weaken man's desires as they are Satan's vehicle to evil. A moderate meal helps in this regard.

Of the manners of observing fasting is not to sleep for a long time during the day so the fasting person avoids feeling hunger and thirst, in order for his heart to be purified. By so doing, he is able to perform At-Tahajjud prayer. If Satan tried to incite him [to sleep for a long time], he is required to look at the heavens.

Laylatul Qadr is the night when some of the secrets of the unseen were revealed. This is understood from Allah's statement

﴿ إِنَّا أَنْزَلْنَاهُ فِي لَيْلَةِ الْقَدْرِ ﴾ (القدر ١)

"We have indeed revealed this (Message) in Magnificent Night. *" (97:1)

He that filled his stomach with food has set a screen between his heart and his chest. And it is not enough for he

that empties his stomach to remove that screen, if he does not dedicate himself totally to Allah ﷻ as this is the supreme end.

The Sixth:

A fasting person's heart should be suspended between hope and fear as he does not know for certain whether his fasting will be accepted. He must feel this in every act of worship. It was narrated that Al-Hasan Al-Basri passed by a group of people who were laughing. He said: "Indeed, Allah ﷻ has appointed the month of Ramadhan as a race for people to vie with one another in obedience. Some have won and others have lost. One wonders at a person who laughs on a day when the winners have won and the losers have lost."

Abu Al-Darda'a said: "Both the sleeping and breaking fast of a prudent person are praised. How do they not then defame the fasting and watchfulness of a fool?"

This is sufficient and now let us read what Imam Al-Nawawi compiled

Allah ﷻ said:

﴿ يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا كُتِبَ عَلَيْكُمُ الصِّيَامُ كَمَا كُتِبَ عَلَى الَّذِينَ مِنْ قَبْلِكُمْ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَتَّقُونَ (١٨٣) أَيَّامًا مَعْدُودَاتٍ فَمَنْ كَانَ مِنْكُمْ مَرِيضًا أَوْ عَلَى سَفَرٍ فَعِدَّةٌ مِّنْ أَيَّامٍ أُخَرَ وَعَلَى الَّذِينَ يُطِيقُونَهُ فِدْيَةٌ طَعَامُ مِسْكِينٍ فَمَنْ تَطَوَّعَ خَيْرًا فَهُوَ خَيْرٌ لَهُ وَأَنْ تَصُومُوا خَيْرٌ لَّكُمْ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ تَعْلَمُونَ (١٨٤) شَهْرُ رَمَضَانَ الَّذِي أُنْزِلَ فِيهِ الْقُرْآنُ هُدًى لِّلنَّاسِ وَبَيِّنَاتٍ مِّنَ الْهُدَى وَالْفُرْقَانِ فَمَنْ شَهِدَ مِنْكُمُ الشَّهْرَ فَلْيَصُمْهُ وَمَنْ كَانَ مَرِيضًا أَوْ عَلَى سَفَرٍ فَعِدَّةٌ مِّنْ

أَيَّامُ أُخْرَ يُرِيدُ اللَّهُ بِكُمْ الْيُسْرَ وَلَا يُرِيدُ بِكُمْ الْعُسْرَ وَلِتُكْمِلُوا الْعِدَّةَ وَلِتُكْتَبُوا
اللَّهُ عَلَى مَا هَدَاكُمْ وَلَعَلَّكُمْ تَشْكُرُونَ ﴿١٨٥﴾ (البقرة ١٨٣-١٨٥)

"O you who believe! Observing fasting is prescribed for you as it was prescribed for those before you, that you would attain piety. * (Observing fasting) is for a fixed number of days (in the month of Ramadhan), but if any of you is ill or on a journey, the same number (of days that he did not observe the fasting should be compensated for) from other days. And as for those who fast with difficulty (e.g. an old man, etc.), they have (the choice either to observe fasting or) to feed a destitute person (for every day missed). But whoever does good of his own accord it is better for him. And (bear in mind that) observing fasting it is better for you if only you know.

* The month of Ramadhan in which was revealed the Koran, a guidance for mankind and clear proofs for the guidance and the criterion (between right and wrong). So, whomever of you sights (the crescent on the first night of) the month (of Ramadhan, i.e. is present in his homeland), he must observe fasting that month, and whoever is ill or on a journey, the same number (of days that one does not observe fasting must be compensated) for other days Allah wills for you ease, and He does not will to make things difficult for you. (He wills that you) must complete the same number (of days), and that you must magnify Allah (to recite Takbeer "Allah Akbar (Allah is the Most Great).") for having guided you so that you may be grateful to Him. ** (2: 183-185)

٦٥٤- حديث أبي هريرة رضي الله عنه أن أعرابياً أتى النبي ﷺ فقال:
دُلّني على عملٍ إذا عملته دخلت الجنة قال: تعبد الله لا تشرك به شيئاً،

وَتَقِيمُ الصَّلَاةَ الْمَكْتُوبَةَ، وَتُؤَدِّي الزَّكَاةَ الْمَفْرُوضَةَ وَتَصُومُ رَمَضَانَ قَالَ
وَالَّذِي نَفْسِي بِيَدِهِ لَا أُرِيدُ عَلَى هَذَا قَلَمًا وَلَيَّ، قَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ مَنْ سَرَّهُ أَنْ
يَنْطُرَ إِلَى رَجُلٍ مِنْ أَهْلِ الْجَنَّةِ فَلْيَنْظُرْ إِلَى هَذَا أَخْرَجَهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said as:

654. Narrated by Abu-Huraira ؓ: 'A nomad came to the Prophet ﷺ and said: "Tell me of such a deed that would admit me into Paradise " The Prophet ﷺ said: "Worship Allah, and worship none along with Him, offer the (five) prescribed compulsory prayers perfectly, pay the compulsory zakat and fast in the month of Ramadhan." The nomad said "By Him in Whose Hands my soul (life) is I will not do more than this." When he (the nomad) left, the Prophet ﷺ said: "Whoever wants to see a man from the rightful dwellers of Paradise, then he can look at this man." (Bukhari)

٦٥٥- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ: (الصَّيَامُ جُنَّةٌ، فَلَا يَرْفُثُ وَلَا يَجْهَلُ، وَإِنْ امْرَأَتُ قَاتَلَتْهُ لَوْ شَأْنُهَا، فَلْيَقُلْ إِنِّي صَائِمٌ مَرَّتَيْنِ وَالَّذِي نَفْسِي بِيَدِهِ، لَخُلُوفُ فَمِ الصَّائِمِ أَطْيَبُ عِنْدَ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى مِنْ رِيحِ الْمِسْكِ، يَتْرَكَ طَعَامَهُ وَشَرَابَهُ وَشَهْوَتَهُ مِنْ أَجْلِ، الصَّيَامِ لِي وَلَنَا أَجْرِي بِهِ، وَالْحَسَنَةُ بِعَشْرِ أَمْثَالِهَا). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

655 Narrated Abu-Huraira ؓ Allah's Messenger ﷺ said : "Observing fasting is a shield (or a screen or a shelter from Hellfire). So, the person observing fasting should avoid sexual acts and should not behave foolishly and impudently, and if somebody quarrels with him or abuses him, he should say to him twice 'I am observing fasting.'" The Prophet ﷺ added "By Him in Whose Hands my soul is,

the smell coming from the mouth of a person observing fasting is better for Allah ﷻ than the smell of musk. (Allah ﷻ says about the fasting person): He has left his food, drink and desires for My sake. Fasting is for Me. So I will reward (the fasting person) for it and the reward of good deeds is multiplied ten times.” (Bukhari)

٦٥٦- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ الْحَدِيثُ الْمُتَقَدِّمُ: (كُلَّ عَمَلِ ابْنِ آدَمَ لَهُ (لَا) الصَّيَامُ، فَإِنَّهُ لِي وَأَنَا أُجْزِي بِهِ) وَقَالَ فِي آخِرِهِ: (لِلصَّائِمِ فَرْحَتَانِ يَفْرَحُهُمَا: إِذَا أَفْطَرَ فَرَّحَ، وَإِذَا لَقِيَ رَبَّهُ فَرَّحَ بِصَوْمِهِ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

656 Narrated Abu-Huraira: (See the Hadith No 667, plus the addition): “All the deeds of Adam's sons (i.e. human beings) are for themselves, except fasting which is for Me, and I will give the reward for it.” There are two joyful occasions for the person observing fasting, one at the time of breaking fast, and the other at the time when he will meet his Lord and he will be pleased because of his fasting.” (Bukhari)

٦٥٧- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ: (مَنْ أُنْفِقَ زَوْجَيْنِ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ، نُودِيَ مِنَ أَبْوَابِ الْجَنَّةِ: يَا عَبْدَ اللَّهِ هَذَا خَيْرٌ، فَمَنْ كَانَ مِنْ أَهْلِ الصَّلَاةِ دُعِيَ مِنْ بَابِ الصَّلَاةِ، وَمَنْ كَانَ مِنْ أَهْلِ الْجِهَادِ دُعِيَ مِنْ بَابِ الْجِهَادِ، وَمَنْ كَانَ مِنْ أَهْلِ الصَّيَامِ دُعِيَ مِنْ بَابِ الصَّيَامِ، وَمَنْ كَانَ مِنْ أَهْلِ الْمُسْتَقَةِ دُعِيَ مِنْ بَابِ الْمُسْتَقَةِ). فَقَالَ أَبُو بَكْرٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: يَا أَبِي أَنْتَ وَأُمِّي يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ، مَا عَلَيَّ مِنْ دُعَى مِنْ تِلْكَ الْأَبْوَابِ مِنْ ضَرُورَةٍ، فَهَلْ يُدْعَى أَحَدٌ مِنْ تِلْكَ الْأَبْوَابِ كُلِّهَا. قَالَ: (نَعَمْ، وَأَرْجُو أَنْ تَكُونَ مِنْهُمْ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

657. Narrated Abu-Huraira: 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "Whoever gives two kinds (of things or property) in charity for Allah's Cause will be called from the gates of Paradise and will be addressed 'O servant of Allah! Here is prosperity.' So whoever was amongst the people who used to offer the prayers will be called from the gate of the prayer. Whoever was amongst the people who used to participate in Jihad, will be called from the gate of Jihad. Whoever was amongst those who used to observe fasting, will be called from the gate of Al-Rayyan. Whoever was amongst those who used to give zakat (charity), will be called from the gate of zakat (charity)." Abu-Bakr ؓ said: "Let my parents be sacrificed for you, O Allah's Messenger! No distress or need will befall him who will be called from those gates. Will there be any one who will be called from all of these gates?" The Prophet ﷺ replied: "Yes, and I hope you will be one of them." (Bukhari)

٦٥٨- عَنْ سَهْلِ بْنِ رَافِعٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ، عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ: (إِنَّ فِي الْجَنَّةِ بَابًا يُقَالُ لَهُ الرِّيَّانُ، يَدْخُلُ مِنْهُ الصَّائِمُونَ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ، لَا يَدْخُلُ مِنْهُ أَحَدٌ غَيْرُهُمْ، يُقَالُ أَيْنَ الصَّائِمُونَ، فَيَقُومُونَ لَا يَدْخُلُ مِنْهُ أَحَدٌ غَيْرُهُمْ، فَإِذَا نَحَلُوا أُغْلِقَ، فَلَمْ يَدْخُلْ مِنْهُ أَحَدٌ). رواه البخاري.

658 Narrated Sahl ؓ 'The Prophet ﷺ said "There is a gate in Paradise called Al-Rayyan, and those who observe fasting will be admitted through it on the Day of Resurrection and none but them will be admitted through it. It will be said: "Where are those who used to observe fasting?" They will get up, and none but them will enter through it. After their entry the gate will be closed and nobody will enter through it." (Bukhari)

٦٥٩- عَنْ أَبِي سَعِيدٍ الْخُدْرِيِّ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ: مَا مِنْ عَبْدٍ يَصُومُ يَوْمًا فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ إِلَّا بَاعَدَ اللَّهُ بِذَلِكَ الْيَوْمِ عَنْ وَجْهِهِ النَّارَ سَبْعِينَ حَرِيْفًا مُتَّفَقٌ عَلَيْهِ، وَالنَّفْطُ لِمُسْلِمٍ

659. Narrated Abu- Sa'eed Al-Khudri رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "No servant of Allah will fast for a day while engaged in Jihad, except that Allah will remove him from Hellfire a distance of seventy years for that day." (Agreed upon, and this version is from Muslim)

٦٦٠- عَنْ رَضِيٍّ أَبِي اللَّهِ عَنْهُ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ: (مَنْ صَامَ رَمَضَانَ، إِيْمَانًا وَاحْتِسَابًا، غُفِرَ لَهُ مَا تَقَدَّمَ مِنْ ذَنْبِهِ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

660. Narrated Abu-Huraira: 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "Whoever observes fasting during the month of Ramadhan out of sincere faith and hoping to attain Allah's Rewards, all his past sins will be forgiven." (Bukhari)

٦٦١- حَدِيثُ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ، قَالَ: قَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ، لَوْ قَالَ: قَالَ أَبُو الْقَاسِمِ ﷺ صُومُوا لِرُؤْيَيْهِ وَأَفْطَرُوا لِرُؤْيَيْهِ، فَإِنْ غُبِيَ عَلَيْكُمْ فَأَكْمَلُوا عِدَّةَ شَعْبَانَ ثَلَاثِينَ أَخْرَجَهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

661 Narrated Abu-Huraira: 'The Prophet ﷺ or Abul-Qasim said: "Start fasting on seeing the crescent (of Ramadhan), and give up fasting on seeing the crescent (of Shawwal), and if it is overcast (and you cannot see the crescent) complete thirty days of Sha'aban." (Bukhari)

٦٦٢ - حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو كُرَيْبٍ مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ الْعَلَاءِ بْنِ كُرَيْبٍ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو بَكْرِ بْنُ عَازِمٍ عَنِ الْأَعْمَشِ عَنْ أَبِي صَالِحٍ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ إِذَا كَانَ أَوَّلُ لَيْلَةٍ مِنْ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ صُفِّدَتِ الشَّيَاطِينُ وَمَرَدَةُ النَّجَرِ

وَعَلَّقَتْ أَبْوَابُ النَّارِ فَلَمْ يَفْتَحْ مِنْهَا بَابٌ وَفُتِحَتْ أَبْوَابُ الْجَنَّةِ فَلَمْ يُغْلَقْ مِنْهَا بَابٌ وَيُنَادِي مُنَادٍ يَا بَاغِيَ الْخَيْرِ اقْبِلْ وَيَا بَاغِيَ الشَّرِّ أَقْصِرْ وَلِلَّهِ عِتْقَاءُ مِنَ النَّارِ وَذَلِكَ كُلُّ لَيْلَةٍ قَالَ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ عَوْفٍ وَابْنِ مَسْفُودٍ وَمُسْلِمَانَ *

662. Narrated Abu-Huraira 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said' "When it is the first night of Ramadhan, the devils and the rebels from the jinn are tied down, the gates of the Fire are closed and no gate of them is opened but the gates of Paradise are opened and no gate of them is closed And a caller calls' "O you who intends to do good, go ahead. O you who intend to do evil, abstain. And for Allah, there are people acquitted from the Fire every night." (At-Termizi)

* * *

٢٠٢ - باب الجود وفعل الخيرات في رمضان

والإكثار من ذلك في العشر الأواخر

Chapter (202)

**About the Desirability of being Generous
and doing Good Deeds in Ramadhan,
especially in the Last Ten Days**

٦٦٣- عن ابن عباس رضي الله عنهما قال: كان رسول الله ﷺ أجود الناس، وكان أجود ما يكون في رمضان حين يلقاه جبريل عليه السلام، وكان يلقاه في كل ليلة من رمضان فيدارسه القرآن، فلرسول الله ﷺ أجود بالخير من الريح المرسلة. رواه البخاري.

663. Narrated Ibn 'Abbas 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ was the most generous of all the people and he used to reach

the peak of generosity in the month of Ramadhan when Gabriel ﷺ used to meet with him, and Gabriel used to meet him every night of Ramadhan to teach him the Koran. Allah's Messenger ﷺ was the most generous person in readiness and haste to do charitable deeds) ' (Bukhari)

٦٦٤- عَنْ عَائِشَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهَا قَالَتْ: كَانَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ إِذَا حَلَّ الْعَشْرُ شَدَّ مِئْزَرَهُ، وَأَحْيَا لَيْلَهُ، وَأَبْقَى أَهْلَهُ. رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

664 Narrated A'isha 'With the start of the last ten days of Ramadhan, the Prophet ﷺ used to tighten his belt (to work diligently) and used to offer (the Night Prayer) all night, and used to keep his family awake (for the prayers) ' (Bukhari)

* * *

٢٠٣ - باب في النهي عن تقديم رمضان بصوم بعد النصف من شعبان

Chapter (203)

About the Forbiddance of Voluntary

Fasting after the 15th of Sha'aban

٦٦٥ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ، عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ: (لَا يَتَقَدَّمَنَّ أَحَدُكُمْ رَمَضَانَ بِصَوْمٍ يَوْمٍ أَوْ يَوْمَيْنِ، إِلَّا أَنْ يَكُونَ رَجُلًا كَانَ يَصُومُ صَوْمًا، فَلْيَصُمْ ذَلِكَ الْيَوْمَ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said:

665. Narrated Abu-Huraira. 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "None of you should observe fasting for a day or two ahead of Ramadhan, unless he has the habit of observing fasting and if his voluntary fasting coincides with that day, then he can observe fasting that day."' (Bukhari)

٦٦٦- حديث أبي هريرة رضي الله عنه، قال: قال النبي ﷺ، لو قال: **قَالَ أَبُو الْقَاسِمِ ﷺ صُومُوا لِرُؤْيَيْهِ وَأَفْطِرُوا لِرُؤْيَيْهِ، فَإِنْ غُثِيَ عَلَيْكُمْ فَأَكْمَلُوا عِدَّةَ شَعْبَانَ ثَلَاثِينَ** أخرجه البخاري.

666 Narrated Abu-Huraira; 'The Prophet ﷺ or Abul-Qasim said "Start fasting on seeing the crescent (of Ramadhan), and give up fasting on seeing the crescent (of Shawwal), and if it is overcast (and you cannot see the crescent), complete thirty days of Sha'aban.'" (Bukhari)

٦٦٧- حدثنا قتيبة حدثنا عبد العزيز بن محمد عن العلاء بن عبد الرحمن عن أبيه عن أبي هريرة قال: قال رسول الله ﷺ إذا بقي نصف من شعبان فلا تصوموا قال أبو عيسى حديث أبي هريرة حديث حسن صحيح لا تعرفه إلا من هذا الوجه على هذا اللفظ ومعنى هذا الحديث عند بعض أهل العلم أن يكون الرجل مفطرًا فإذا بقي من شعبان شيء أحد في الصوم لحال شهر رمضان وقد روي عن أبي هريرة عن النبي ﷺ ما يشبه قولهم حيث قال ﷺ لا تقدموا شهر رمضان بصيام إلا أن يوافق ذلك صوماً كان يصومه أحدكم وقد دل في هذا الحديث ألماً للكراهية على من يتعمد الصيام لحال رمضان *

667. Narrated Abu-Huraira: 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said. "If the last half of Sha'aban remained, do not observe fasting.'" (At-Termizi)

Abu-Issa said: "The meaning of this Hadith to some people of knowledge is that a man who does not observe fasting during the first days of Sha'aban, and when some days of it remain, he starts to observe fasting. In other words, he did not observe fasting during the first half of the month and when there were only few days of it remains, he starts to observe fasting. Such a form of voluntary fasting is undesirable."

٦٦٨ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو سَعِيدٍ عَنِ اللَّهِ بْنِ سَعِيدٍ الْأَشْجِيِّ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو حَالِدٍ الْأَخْمَرِيُّ عَنْ
عَمْرِو بْنِ قَيْسٍ الْمَلَتِيِّ عَنْ أَبِي إِسْحَاقَ عَنْ صَلَةَ بْنِ رُفَيْرٍ قَالَ كُنَّا عِنْدَ عَمَّارِ
بِ بْنِ يَاسِرٍ فَأَتَانِي بِشَاةٍ مَصْلِيَّةٍ فَقَالَ كُلُوا فَتَخَيَّ بَعْضُ الْقَوْمِ فَقَالَ إِنِّي صَائِمٌ فَقَالَ
عَمَّارٌ مَنْ صَامَ الْيَوْمَ الَّذِي يُشَكُّ فِيهِ النَّاسُ فَقَدْ عَصَى أَمْرَ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ وَفِي
الْبَابِ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ وَأَنَسٍ قَالَ أَبُو عَوْسَى حَدَّثَ عَمَّارٌ حَدِيثَ حَسَنٍ صَحِيحٍ
وَالْعَمَلُ عَلَى هَذَا عِنْدَ أَكْثَرِ أَهْلِ الْعِلْمِ مِنَ أَصْحَابِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ وَمَنْ بَعْدَهُمْ مِنَ
التَّالِعِينَ وَبِهِ يَقُولُ مِنْهَا الثُّورِيُّ وَمَالِكُ بْنُ أَنَسٍ وَعَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ الْمُبَارَكِ
وَالشَّافِعِيُّ وَأَحْمَدُ وَإِسْحَاقُ كَرَهُوا أَنْ يَصُومَ الرَّجُلُ الْيَوْمَ الَّذِي يُشَكُّ فِيهِ وَرَأَى
أَكْثَرُهُمْ إِنْ صَامَهُ فَكَانَ مِنْ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ أَنْ يَقْصِي يَوْمًا مَكَانَهُ *

668. Narrated Saïah ibn Zofar 'We were with Ammar ibn Yasir and a roasted sheep was brought to him. He said to the attendees "Eat" Some of them refused to eat saying "I am observing fasting" A mar said: "He that observes fasting on Yawm Al-Shakk²³, has disobeyed Abul-Qasim ﷺ."

Abu-Issa said "The Hadith of Ammar is Hasan Saheeh and the people of knowledge from the Prophet's companions and the successors acted upon it. They disliked that a man observed fasting on the day that the people have doubt about it. Most of them said 'If a man observed fasting on that day and it came clear later that it was of the month of Ramadhan, he should repeat it.'"

* * *

²³ Yawm Al-Shakk (the doubted day) is the thirtieth day of Sha'aban, if the new moon was not seen due to clouds or other reasons. Thus it is likely that it is either the final day of Sha'aban or the first day of Ramadhan.

٢٠٤ — باب فضل السحور وتأخير ما لم يخش طلوع الفجر

Chapter(204)

About the Desirability of having the Pre-Dawn Meal

٦٦٩- عن أنس بن مالك رضي الله عنه قال: قال النبي ﷺ: (تسحروا، فإن في السحور بركة). رواه البخاري.

669 Narrated Anas ibn Malek ؓ. "The Prophet ﷺ said: "Take Sahoor ²⁴ as there is a blessing in it." (Bukhari)

٦٧٠- عن زيد بن ثابت رضي الله عنه قال: تسحرنا مع النبي ﷺ، ثم قام إلى الصلاة، فقل له: كم كان بين الأذان والسحور. قال: قدر خمسين آية. رواه البخاري.

670. Narrated Anas: 'Zayd ibn Thabit ؓ said "We took Sahoor with the Prophet ﷺ. Then he stood for the prayer. I asked: 'What was the interval between Sahoor and azan?' He replied; 'The interval was sufficient to recite fifty Verses of the Koran.'"' (Bukhari)

٦٧١- حدثنا فتية حدثنا قلث عن ابن شهاب عن سالم عن أبيه أن النبي ﷺ قال إن بلالا يؤذن بليل فكلوا واشربوا حتى تسمعوا تاذين ابن أم مكتوم قال أبو عيسى وفي الباب عن ابن مسعود وعائشة وأنيسة وأنس وأبي ذر وسمرة قال أبو عيسى حديث ابن عمر حديث حسن صحيح وقد اختلف أهل

²⁴ Al-Sahoor is the pre-dawn meal. It is desirable that a person who intends to observe voluntary or obligatory fasting should take that meal. It is preferable to delay until shortly before dawn. It is desirable that one has that meal, even if it is only a sip of water.

الْعِلْمُ فِي الْأَذَانِ بِاللَّيْلِ فَقَالَ بَعْضُ أَهْلِ الْعِلْمِ إِذَا أُنْذِرَ لِلْمُؤَذِّنِ بِاللَّيْلِ أَجْزَاءُ وَلَا يُعِيدُ وَهُوَ قَوْلُ مَالِكٍ وَابْنِ الْمُبَارَكِ وَالشَّافِعِيِّ وَأَحْمَدُ وَإِسْحَاقُ وَقَالَ بَعْضُ أَهْلِ الْعِلْمِ إِذَا أُنْذِرَ بِلَيْلٍ أَعَادَ وَبِهِ يَقُولُ سُفْيَانُ الثَّوْرِيُّ وَرَوَى حَمَّادُ بْنُ سَلَمَةَ عَنْ أَيُّوبَ عَنْ نَافِعٍ عَنْ ابْنِ عُمَرَ أَنَّ بِلَالًا أُنْذِرَ بِلَيْلٍ فَأَمَرَهُ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ أَنْ يُنَادِيَ إِنَّ الْعَبْدَ نَافِعُ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ غَيْرٌ مَحْفُوظٌ وَالصَّحِيحُ مَا رَوَى عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عُمَرَ وَغَيْرُهُ عَنْ نَافِعٍ عَنْ ابْنِ عُمَرَ أَنَّ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ قَالَ إِنَّ بِلَالًا يُؤَذِّنُ بِلَيْلٍ فَكَلُوا وَاشْرَبُوا حَتَّى يُؤَذِّنَ ابْنُ أُمِّ مَكْتُومٍ وَرَوَى عَبْدُ الْعَزِيزِ بْنُ أَبِي رَوَّادٍ عَنْ نَافِعٍ أَنَّ مُؤَذِّنًا لِعُمَرَ أُنْذِرَ بِلَيْلٍ فَأَمَرَهُ عُمَرُ أَنْ يُعِيدَ الْأَذَانَ وَهَذَا لَا يَصِحُّ أَيْضًا لِأَنَّهُ عَنْ نَافِعٍ عَنْ عُمَرَ مُنْقَطِعٌ وَكَلَّمَ حَمَّادُ بْنُ سَلَمَةَ أَرَادَ هَذَا الْحَدِيثَ وَالصَّحِيحُ رِوَايَةُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ وَغَيْرِ وَاحِدٍ عَنْ نَافِعٍ عَنْ ابْنِ عُمَرَ وَالزُّهْرِيُّ عَنْ سَالِمٍ عَنْ ابْنِ عُمَرَ أَنَّ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ قَالَ إِنَّ بِلَالًا يُؤَذِّنُ بِلَيْلٍ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى وَكَوْنُ كَالْحَدِيثِ حَمَّادٍ صَحِيحًا لَمْ يَكُنْ لِهَذَا الْحَدِيثِ مَعْنَى إِذْ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ إِنَّ بِلَالًا يُؤَذِّنُ بِلَيْلٍ فَلَمَّا أَمَرَهُمْ فِيمَا يُسْتَفْعَلُ وَقَالَ إِنَّ بِلَالًا يُؤَذِّنُ بِلَيْلٍ وَكَوْنُ لَهُ أَمْرٌ بِإِعَادَةِ الْأَذَانِ حِينَ أُنْذِرَ قَبْلَ طُلُوعِ الْعَجْرِ لَمْ يَقُلْ إِنَّ بِلَالًا يُؤَذِّنُ بِلَيْلٍ قَالَ عَلِيُّ بْنُ الْمَدِينِيِّ حَدِيثُ حَمَّادِ بْنِ سَلَمَةَ عَنْ أَيُّوبَ عَنْ نَافِعٍ عَنْ ابْنِ عُمَرَ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ غَيْرُ مَحْفُوظٍ وَأَخْطَأَ فِيهِ حَمَّادُ بْنُ سَلَمَةَ •

671 Narrated Ibn Omar 'The Prophet ﷺ said "Indeed, Bilal delivers azan by night, so eat and drink until Ibn Umm Maktoom delivers azan' (At Termizi)

Abu-Issa said "The Hadith of Ibn Omar is Hasan Saheeh but the people of knowledge differed about azan by night. Some of them said that if Mo'azin delivered Al Atha n by night, it is sufficient and he should not repeat it. This is the opinion of Malek, Ibn Al Mobarak, Al-Shafe'e, Ahmed and Ishaq. Some others said that if he had delivered azan by night, he should repeat it. This is the opinion of Sofyan Al -

Thawri It was narrated on the authority of Ibn Omar that Bilal had delivered azan by night and the Prophet ﷺ ordered him to call 'The servant of Allah has fallen asleep.'" Abu-Issa said. "This Hadith is not memorized and the authentic one is the one in question."

* * *

٢٠٥- باب في استحباب تعجيل الفطر

Chapter(205)

About the Desirability of Breaking Fasting at the Earliest Possible Time

٦٧٢- عن سهل بن سعد رضي الله عنه: أن رسول الله ﷺ قال: (لا يزال الناس بخير ما عجلوا الفطر). رواه البخاري.

672. Narrated Sahl ibn Sa'ad: 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said. "The people (the Muslims) will be continue in doing good, as long as they break the fast as early as possible."

٦٧٣- حدثنا إبن حبان بن موسى الأنصاري حدثنا الوليد بن مسلم عن الأوزاعي عن قرّة بن عبد الرحمن عن الرُّمّي عن أبي سلمة عن أبي هريرة قال: قال رسول الله ﷺ قال الله عز وجل أحب عبادي إليّ أعجلهم فطراً حدثنا عبد الله بن عبد الرحمن أخبرنا أبو عاصم وأبو المغيرة عن الأوزاعي بهذا الإسناد نحوه قال أبو عيسى هذا حديث حسن غريب *

673 Narrated Abu-Huraira,: 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Allah ﷻ said' 'The most beloved servant to Me is he who hastens in breaking the fast.'"

٦٧٤- عَنْ سَلْمَانَ بْنِ عَامِرٍ الضَّمِّيِّ ؓ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ: إِذَا أَفْطَرَ أَحَدُكُمْ فَلْيَفْطِرْ عَلَى تَمْرٍ، فَإِنْ لَمْ يَجِدْ فَلْيَفْطِرْ عَلَى مَاءٍ، فَإِنَّهُ طَهُورٌ رَوَاهُ الْحَنَسَةُ، وَصَحَّحَهُ ابْنُ خُزَيْمَةَ وَابْنُ حِبَّانَ وَالْحَاكِمُ.

674 Narrated Salman ibn Amer Al-Dhabbi ؓ: "The Prophet ﷺ said: "When one of you breaks his fast, he should do so with some dates, but if he can not get any, he should break his fast with water, for it is purifying." (Reported by Al-Khamsa (the five). Ibn Khozayma, Ibn Hibban and Al-Hakim graded it Sahceh)

٦٧٥- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ رَافِعٍ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الرَّزَّاقِ أَخْبَرَنَا جَعْفَرُ بْنُ سُلَيْمَانَ عَنْ ثَابِتٍ عَنْ أَنَسِ بْنِ مَالِكٍ قَالَ كَانَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ يَفْطِرُ قَبْلَ أَنْ يُصَلِّيَ عَلَى رَطَبَاتٍ فَإِنْ لَمْ تَكُنْ رَطَبَاتٌ فَتَمِيرَاتٌ فَإِنْ لَمْ تَكُنْ تَمِيرَاتٌ فَحَصَا حَصَوَاتٍ مِنْ مَاءٍ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ غَرِيبٌ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى وَرَوَى أَنْ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ كَانَ يُفْطِرُ فِي الشِّتَاءِ عَلَى تَمْرَاتٍ وَفِي الصَّيْفِ عَلَى الْمَاءِ *

675. Narrated Anas ibn Malek: "The Prophet ﷺ used to break the fast with some fresh dates before performing the prayer. If he did not find fresh dates, he used to break the fast with (few) dried dates, and if he did not find the dried dates, he would have some sips of water." (At-Termizi)

Abu-Issa said: "This Hadith is Hasan ghareeb and it was narrated that the Prophet ﷺ used to break his fast with some fresh dates in winter and with water in summer."

٢٠٦ - باب في حفظ لسان الصائم

Chapter(206)

About the Obligation of

Curbing the Fasting Person's Tongue

٦٧٦- عن أبي هريرة رضي الله عنه أن رسول الله ﷺ قال: (الصائم جنة، فلا يرتفع ولا يجهل، وإن امرؤ قاتله أو شتمه، فليقل في صلاته مرتين والذي نفسي بيده، لخلوف فم الصائم أطيب عند الله تعالى من ريح المسك، يترك طعامه وشرابه وشهوته من أجلي، للصائم لي وأنا أجزي به، والحصة بعشر أمثالها). رواه البخاري.

676 Narrated Abu-Huraira: 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "Observing fasting is a shield (or a screen or a shelter from Hellfire). So a person observing the fast should avoid sexual acts and should not behave foolishly and impudently, and if somebody quarrels with him or abuses him, he should say to him twice, 'I am observing fasting.'" The Prophet ﷺ added. "By Him in Whose Hands my soul is, the smell coming from the mouth of a person observing fasting is better with Allah ﷻ than the smell of musk. (Allah ﷻ says about the fasting person): 'He has left his food, drink, and desires for My sake Fasting is for Me So I will reward (the fasting person) for it and the reward of good deeds is multiplied ten times.'" (Bukhari)

٦٧٧- عن أبي هريرة رضي الله عنه قال: قال رسول الله ﷺ: (من لم يدع قول الزور والعمل به، فليس لله حاجة في أن يدع طعامه وشرابه). رواه البخاري.

677. Narrated Abu-Huraira: 'The Prophet ﷺ said "Whoever does not give up lying speech (false statements) and acting on

those lies and evil actions, etc., Allah is not in need of his leaving his food and drink (Allah will not accept his fasting).” (Bukhari)

* * *

٢٠٧- باب في مسائل الصوم

Chapter(207)

About the General Rulings of Sawm

٦٧٨- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ، عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ: (إِذَا نَسِيَ فَأَكَلَ وَشَرِبَ فَلَيْتَمَ صَوْمُهُ، فَإِنَّمَا أَطْعَمَهُ اللَّهُ وَمَسْقَاهُ). رواه البخاري.

678 Narrated Abu-Huraira رضي الله عنه 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "If somebody eats or drinks forgetfully then he should complete his fasting for what he has eaten or drunk has been given to him by Allah." (Bukhari)

٦٧٩- حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الْوَهَّابُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْحَكَمِ الْبَغْدَادِيُّ الْوَزْلَقِيُّ وَأَبُو عَمَّارٍ الْخُثَمِيُّ بْنُ حُرَيْثٍ قَالَا حَدَّثَنَا يَحْيَى بْنُ سُلَيْمٍ حَدَّثَنَا بِشْرِ بْنُ كَثِيرٍ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ عَلَصَمَ بْنَ لَقِيطٍ بْنَ صَبْرَةَ عَنْ أَبِيهِ قَالَ قُلْتُ يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ أَخْبِرْنِي عَنْ الْوُضُوءِ قَالَ أَسْبِغِ الْوُضُوءَ وَحَلِّ بَيْنَ الْأَصَابِعِ وَبَلِّغْ فِي الْاِسْتِنْشَاقِ إِلَّا لَنْ تَكُونَ صَائِمًا قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَقَدْ كَرِهَ أَهْلُ الْعِلْمِ السُّغُوطَ لِلصَّائِمِ وَرَأَوْا أَنَّ ذَلِكَ يَفْطُرُهُ وَفِي الْبَابِ مَا يَقْوِي قَوْلَهُمْ *

679 Narrated Laqeet ibn Sabira, 'I said, "O Messenger of Allah! Tell me about Wodo'o." He said: "Perform Wodo'o perfectly, let the water run between the fingers, and exaggerate in Madhmadha and Istinshaq, except in the case when you are fasting." (At-Termizi)

Abu-Issa said: "This Hadith is Hasan Saheeh and the people of knowledge dislike the fasting person taking snuff. They see that it invalidates one's fasting, basing their opinion on valid narrations."

٦٨٠- عَنْ عَائِشَةَ وَأُمِّ سَلَمَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا: لَوْنُ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ﷺ كَلَى يُذْرِكُهُ الْقَعْرُ، وَهُوَ جُنُبٌ مِنْ أَهْلِهِ، ثُمَّ يَغْتَسِلُ وَيَصُومُ. رواه البخاري.

680. Narrated A'isha and Umm Salama • 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ would get up at dawn in the state of Janaba (due to sexual relations). He used to take a bath and intend to observe fasting.' (Bukhari)

• • •

٢٠٨- باب في بيان فضل صوم المحرم وشعبان والأشهر الحرم

Chapter (208)

**About the Superiority of the Voluntary Fasts of
Moharram, Sha'aban, and Al-Ashorol Horom (the
Inviolable Months ²⁵)**

٦٨١- حَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو غَوَاةٍ عَنْ أَبِي بَشْرِ عَنْ خُمَيْدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ الْحِمَيرِيِّ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ أَفْضَلُ الصِّيَامِ بَعْدَ شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ شَهْرُ الْمُحَرَّمِ وَأَفْضَلُ الصَّلَاةِ بَعْدَ الْفَرِيضَةِ صَلَاةُ

Narrated Ibn Abbas 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "Omra has entered (has been included) in Hajj until the Day of Judgment."

Abu-Issa said "The Hadith of Ibn Abbass Hasan and the meaning of this Hadith is that there is no harm in performing Omra during the months of Hajj. Al-Shaafe'e, Ahmed. and Ishaq interpreted it so. This Hadith abrogates the allegation of the people of the pre-Islamic era that performing Omra in the months of Hajj is a capital sin. As a result of the advent of Islam, it became permissible to perform it during the months of Hajj. The months of Hajj are Shawwaal, Zol-Qa'ada, and the first ten days of Zol-Hijja. and this is the valid time for entering the state of Ihraam for Hajj. As for Al-Ashhor Al-Horom (the four Sacred Months), they are Rajab, Zol-Qa'ada, Zol-Hijja, and Moharram. This is the opinion of more than one of the Prophet's companions and others.'

السَّيْلِ قَالَ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ جَابِرٍ وَبِلَالٍ وَأَبِي أُمَامَةَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى حَدِيثُ
أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى وَأَبُو بَشِيرٍ أُمَامَةُ
جَعْفَرُ بْنُ أَبِي وَخْشِيَّةٍ وَاسْمُ أَبِي وَخْشِيَّةٍ إِسْرَ *

681. Narrated Abu-Huraira: 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "The best fasting besides (fasting in the month of) Ramadhan is (fasting in) the month of Allah, the month of Al Moharram²⁶, and the best prayer besides the obligatory prayer is (voluntary) prayer by night.'" (At-Termizi)

٦٨٢ حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ بَشَّارٍ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنُ مَهْدِيٍّ عَنْ سُفْيَانَ عَنْ
مَنْصُورٍ عَنْ سَالِمِ بْنِ أَبِي الْجَعْدِ عَنْ أَبِي سَلَمَةَ عَنْ أُمِّ سَلَمَةَ قَالَتْ مَا رَأَيْتُ
النَّبِيَّ ﷺ يَصُومُ شَهْرَيْنِ مُتَتَابِعَيْنِ إِلَّا شَعْبَانَ وَرَمَضَانَ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ عَائِشَةَ
قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى حَدِيثُ أُمِّ سَلَمَةَ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ وَقَدْ رَوَى هَذَا الْحَدِيثُ أَيْضًا عَنْ
أَبِي سَلَمَةَ عَنْ عَائِشَةَ لَهَا قَالَتْ مَا رَأَيْتُ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ فِي شَهْرٍ أَكْثَرَ صِيَامًا مِنْهُ
فِي شَعْبَانَ كَانَ يَصُومُهُ إِلَّا قَلِيلًا بَلْ كَانَ يَصُومُهُ كُلَّهُ حَدَّثَنَا هَذَا حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ
عَنِ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ عَمْرٍو حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو سَلَمَةَ عَنْ عَائِشَةَ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ بِدَلَالَةٍ وَرَوَى
عَنِ ابْنِ الْمُبَارَكِ أَنَّهُ قَالَ فِي هَذَا الْحَدِيثِ قَالَ هُوَ جَائِزٌ فِي كَلَامِ الْعَرَبِ إِذَا
صَامَ أَكْثَرَ الشَّهْرِ أَنْ يُقَالَ صَامَ الشَّهْرَ كُلَّهُ وَيُقَالُ قَامَ فَلَانَ لَيْلَةً أَجْمَعَ وَلَعَلَّهُ
تَعَنَّى وَلَشَتَعَلَ بِيَعْنُ لَمَزَهُ كَانَ ابْنُ الْمُبَارَكِ قَدْ رَأَى كِلَا الْحَدِيثَيْنِ مُتَّفَقَيْنِ
يَقُولُ إِنَّمَا مَعْنَى هَذَا الْحَدِيثِ أَنَّهُ كَانَ يَصُومُ أَكْثَرَ الشَّهْرِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى وَقَدْ
رَوَى سَالِمُ بْنُ أَبِي النَّصْرِ وَغَيْرُهُ وَاحِدٌ عَنْ أَبِي سَلَمَةَ عَنْ عَائِشَةَ بِهَذَا رَوَايَةٍ
مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو *

²⁶ The first month of the lunar year.

682. Narrated Umm Salama 'I have never seen the Prophet ﷺ observing the fast for two consecutive months except for Sha'aban and Ramadhan ' (At-Termizi)

On the same occasion, A'isha said 'I have never seen the Prophet ﷺ observing fasting in a month more than his fasting in Sha'aban. He used to observe fasting the whole month apart from a few days, in fact, he used to observe fasting the whole month.'

Ibn Al-Mobarak said: "It is permissible in Arabic when one observes the fast for most of the month to say, 'He observed fasting the whole month.'"

* * *

٢٠٩- باب في استحباب الأعمال الصالحة في العشر الأول من ذي الحجة

Chapter (209)

About the Desirability of doing Good Deeds

in the First Ten Days of Zol-Hijja

٦٨٢- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَرُورَةَ قَالَ حَدَّثَنَا شُعْبَةُ عَنْ سَلِيمَانَ عَنْ مُسْلِمٍ
الْبَطْنِيِّ عَنْ سَعِيدِ بْنِ جُنْدَرٍ عَنْ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ
وَسَلَّمَ أَنَّهُ قَالَ مَا الْعَمَلُ فِي أَيَّامِ أَفْصَلِ مِنْهَا فِي هَذِهِ قَالُوا وَكَلَّا الْجِهَادُ قَالَ
وَكَلَّا الْجِهَادُ إِلَّا رَجُلٌ خَرَجَ يُحَاطِرُ بِنَفْسِهِ وَمَالِهِ فَلَمْ يَرْجِعْ بِشَيْءٍ * (رواه
البيهقي).

683. Narrated Ibn Abbas: 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "No good deeds done on other days are superior to those done on these (first ten days of Zol-Hijja)." Then some companions of the Prophet ﷺ said: "Not even Jihad?" He replied: "Not even Jihad, except that of a man who does it by putting himself and his property in danger (for Allah's

sake, i.e. with his life and property) and does not return with any of those things (i.e. is martyred)."(Bukhari)

* * *

٢١٠ - باب فضل صوم يوم عرفة وعاشوراء وتساوعاء

Chapter (210)

**About the Desirability of the
Voluntary Fast on the Day of Arafa,
and the 9th and 10th Days of Moharram**

٦٨٤ عن أبي قتادة الأنصاري رضي الله عنه أن رسول الله ﷺ سئل عن صوم يوم عرفة، قال: يكفر السنة الماضية والباقية، وسئل عن صوم يوم عاشوراء فقال: يكفر السنة الماضية، وسئل عن صوم يوم الاثنين، فقال: ذلك يوم ولدت فيه، وتبعت فيه، وأنزل علي فيه رواه مسلم

684 Narrated Abu-Qatada Al-Ansari رضي الله عنه: 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ was asked about fasting on the day of Arafah, whereupon he said. "It expiates the sins of the past year and the future year." And he was asked about fasting on the day of Ashoora ', whereupon he said: "It expiates the sins of the past year." He was then asked About fasting on Monday, whereupon he said: "That is the day on which I was born, on which I was commissioned with Prophethood and on it (the Koran) was revealed to me "' (Muslim)

Narrated Abu-Ayoub Al-Ansari رضي الله عنه: 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "He who fasts Ramadhan and six days of Shawwal, it will be (in terms of rewards) as if he has observed the fast for a whole year." (Muslim)

٦٨٥- حَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الْوَلِيدِ عَنْ يُونُسَ عَنِ الْفَضْلِ عَنْ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ قَالَ أَمَرَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ بِصَوْمِ عَشُورَاءَ يَوْمِ الْعَاشِرِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى حَدِيثُ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَاحْتَلَفَ أَهْلُ الْعِلْمِ فِي يَوْمِ عَشُورَاءَ فَقَالَ بَعْضُهُمْ يَوْمَ التَّاسِعِ وَقَالَ بَعْضُهُمْ يَوْمَ الْعَاشِرِ وَرَوَى عَنْ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ أَنَّهُ قَالَ صُومُوا التَّاسِعَ وَالْعَاشِرَ وَحَالَفُوا الْيَهُودَ وَبِهِذَا الْحَدِيثِ يَقُولُ الشَّافِعِيُّ وَأَحْمَدُ وَإِسْحَاقُ *

685 Narrated Ibn Abbas 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ ordered the day of Ashora ' to be fasted on the tenth day (of Moharram).' (At-Termizi)

Abu-Issa said: "The Hadith of Ibn Abbas is Hasan Saheeh but the people of knowledge differed over which day is the day of Ashora '. Some said: 'It is the ninth day' and some others said: 'It is the tenth day.' And it was narrated from Ibn Abbas that he said 'Observe fasting on the ninth and the tenth contradicting the Jews.'"

٦٨٦- حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو بَكْرِ بْنُ أَبِي بَكْرٍ عَنْ يَزِيدَ بْنِ أَبِي حَبِيبٍ عَنْ يُونُسَ عَنِ الْفَضْلِ عَنْ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ قَالَ أَمَرَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ بِصَوْمِ عَشُورَاءَ يَوْمِ الْعَاشِرِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى حَدِيثُ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَاحْتَلَفَ أَهْلُ الْعِلْمِ فِي يَوْمِ عَشُورَاءَ فَقَالَ بَعْضُهُمْ يَوْمَ التَّاسِعِ وَقَالَ بَعْضُهُمْ يَوْمَ الْعَاشِرِ وَرَوَى عَنْ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ أَنَّهُ قَالَ صُومُوا التَّاسِعَ وَالْعَاشِرَ وَحَالَفُوا الْيَهُودَ وَبِهِذَا الْحَدِيثِ يَقُولُ الشَّافِعِيُّ وَأَحْمَدُ وَإِسْحَاقُ *

686. Narrated Abu-Huraira: 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "There are no days other than those ten days of Zol-Hijjah during which Allah loves people to serve Him. Observing fasting on one day of them is equal to observing fasting for a whole year and the standing by night therein for a night (in prayer) is equal to the standing in the prayer by night on Laylatul Qadr²⁷."'

* * *

٢١١- باب في استحباب صوم ستة أيام من شوال

وثلاثة أيام من كل شهر

Chapter (211)

About the Desirability of the
Voluntary Fast for Six Days of

Shawwal and Three Days every Lunar Month

٦٨٧- حدثنا أحمد بن مسمع حدثنا أبو معاوية حدثنا سفيان بن سعيد عن عمر بن ثابت عن أبي أيوب قال: قال النبي ﷺ من صام رمضان ثم أتبعه ستاً من شوال فذلك صيام الدهر وفي الباب عن جابر وأبي هريرة وثوبان قال أبو عيسى حديث أبي أيوب حديث حسن صحيح وقد استحب قوم صيام ستة أيام من شوال بهذا الحديث قال ابن المبارك هو حسن هو مثل صيام ثلاثة أيام من كل شهر قال ابن المبارك ويروى في بعض الحديث ويلحق هذا الصيام برمضان واختار ابن المبارك أن تكون ستة أيام في أول الشهر وقد روي عن ابن المبارك أنه قال إن صام ستة أيام من شوال متفرقاً فهو جازم

²⁷ One of the last ten nights of Ramadhan. Its exact time is not known, but some scholars say that it is most likely on the twenty-seventh night, as it was during that night that the Noble Koran was sent down to the first firmament.

قال وقد روى عبد العزيز بن محمد عن صفوان ابن سليم وسعد بن سعيد هذا الحديث عن عمر بن ثابت عن أبي أيوب عن النبي ﷺ هذا وروى شعبة عن ورقاء بن عمر عن سعد بن سعيد هذا الحديث وسعد بن سعيد هو أخو يحيى بن سعيد الأنصاري وقد تكلم بخص أهل الحديث في سعد بن سعيد من قبل خطيبه حدثنا هذا قال أخبرنا الحسين بن علي الجعفي عن إسرائيل بن موسى عن الحسن البصري قال كان إذا ذكر عنده صيام ستة أيام من شوال فيقول والله لقد رضي الله بصيام هذا الشهر عن السنة كلها ۞

687. Narrated Abu-Ayyoob: "The Prophet ﷺ said: "He that observes fasting in Ramadhan then he follows it with six days of Shawwal, this is equal to the fasting of the whole life²⁸." (At-Termizi)

Abu-Issa said: "The Hadith of Abu-Ayyoob is Hasan Saheeh and some of the people of knowledge recommended observing the fast on these days in accordance with this Hadith."

Ibn Al-Mobarak said: "It is good, and similar to observing the fast for three days every month. He said that it is related to observing the fast in the month of Ramadhan." Ibn Al-Mobarak chose that they should be observed from the first day of the month of Shawwal. He also said that if one observed those six days separately, it is permissible.

²⁸ The scholars say that it is permissible to observe fasting in that month either consecutively or separately

٦٨٨- حَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو عَوَانَةَ عَنْ سِمَاكِ بْنِ حَرْبٍ عَنْ أَبِي الرَّبِيعِ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ قَالَ عَهْدَ إِلَيَّ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ ثَلَاثَةٌ لَنْ لَا لَنَامَ إِلَّا عَلَى وَتَرٍ وَصَوْمَ ثَلَاثَةِ أَيَّامٍ مِنْ كُلِّ شَهْرٍ وَأَنْ أَصَلِّيَ الصُّحَى *

688. Narrated Abu-Huraira: 'The Prophet ﷺ took my covenant on three thing; "Not to sleep except after having performed Al Witr²⁹, to observe fasting three days of every month³⁰, and to perform the (voluntary) mid morning prayer.' (At-Termizi)

٦٨٩ حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ غِيَالٍ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو دَاوُدَ قَالَ أَخْبَانَا شُعْبَةُ عَنْ الْأَعْمَشِ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ يَحْيَى بْنَ سَمْعٍ يُحَدِّثُ عَنْ مُوسَى بْنِ طَلْحَةَ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ أَبَا ذَرٍّ يَقُولُ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ يَا أَبَا ذَرٍّ إِذَا صُمْتَ مِنَ الشَّهْرِ ثَلَاثَةَ أَيَّامٍ فَصُمْ ثَلَاثَ عَشْرَةٍ وَأَرْبَعَ عَشْرَةَ وَخَمْسَ عَشْرَةَ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ أَبِي قَتَادَةَ وَعَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَمْرٍو وَقُرَّةَ بْنِ إِبْرَاهِيمَ الْمُزَنِيِّ وَعَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ مَعْنُودٍ وَأَبِي عَقْرِبٍ وَابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ وَعَائِشَةَ وَقَتَادَةَ بْنَ مِلْحَانَ وَعُثْمَانَ بْنَ أَبِي الْعَاصِ وَجَرِيرَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى حَدَّثَنَا أَبِي ذَرٍّ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ وَقَدْ رَوَى فِي بَعْضِ النُّحُوبِ أَنَّ مَنْ صَامَ ثَلَاثَةَ أَيَّامٍ مِنْ كُلِّ شَهْرٍ كَانَ كَمَنْ صَامَ الْأَدْرَ *

689 Narrated Musa ibn Talha. 'I heard Abu-Zarr saying: "The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: 'O Abu-Zarr! If you observed the fast (voluntarily) for three days, let them be the thirteenth, the fourteenth, and the fifteenth.'"" (At-Termizi)

²⁹ Witr or Watr prayer (the prayer) is the prayer that consists of either one raka'a or three raka'as performed after performing isha (the evening prayer) Its time starts after isha until shortly before dawn

³⁰ They are the 13th, 14th, and 15th of the lunar month.

Abu-Issa said: "The Hadith of Abu-Zarr is Hasan, and it was narrated in some narrations that the Messenger of Allah ﷺ said. 'He that observed the fast three days of every month was considered as if he had fasted his whole life'"

٦٩٠ حَدَّثَنَا هَذَا حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو مُعَاوِيَةَ عَنْ عاصِمِ الْأَخْوَلِ عَنْ أَبِي عُثْمَانَ
الْبَهْدِيِّ عَنْ أَبِي ذَرٍّ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ مَنْ صَامَ مِنْ كُلِّ شَهْرٍ ثَلَاثَةَ
أَيَّامٍ فَكَانَ صِيَامُ الدَّهْرِ فَانْزِلَ اللَّهُ عَزَّ وَجَلَّ تَصْدِيقَ ذَلِكَ فِي كِتَابِهِ ﴿ مَنْ
جَاءَ بِالْحَسَنَةِ فَلَهُ عَشْرُ أَمْثَالِهَا وَمَنْ جَاءَ بِالسَّيِّئَةِ فَلَا يُجْزَى إِلَّا مِثْلُهَا وَهُمْ
لَا يُظْلَمُونَ ﴾ (الأنعام ١٦٠) الْيَوْمَ بَعْثَرَةُ أَيَّامٍ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى هَذَا
حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَقَدْ رَوَى شُعْبَةُ هَذَا الْحَدِيثَ عَنْ أَبِي ثَعْمَانَ وَأَبِي
الْفَتْحِ عَنْ أَبِي عُثْمَانَ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ *

690 Narrated Abu-Zarr 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "He that observes fasting for three days of every month, this is fasting for the whole life." Abu-Zarr said: 'Allah has revealed the verse that says. "He that does a good deed shall have ten times as much to his credit..."' (6: 160)

٦٩١ - حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عِيْلَانَ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو دَاوُدَ أَحْبَرَنَا شُعْبَةُ عَنْ يَزِيدَ
الرَّشِيدِ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ مُعَاذَةَ قَالَتْ قُلْتُ لِعَائِشَةَ أَكُنَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ بِصَوْمِ
ثَلَاثَةِ أَيَّامٍ مِنْ كُلِّ شَهْرٍ قَالَتْ نَعَمْ قُلْتُ مَنْ أَنَا كَأَن يَصُومُ قَالَتْ كَأَن لَا
يُبَالِي مِنْ أَنَا صَامَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ قَالَ وَيَزِيدُ
الرَّشِيدُ هُوَ يَزِيدُ الضُّبَعِيُّ وَهُوَ يَزِيدُ بْنُ الْقَاسِمِ وَهُوَ الْقَسَامُ وَالرَّشِيدُ هُوَ
الْقَسَامُ بَلْغَةَ أَهْلِ الْبَصْرَةِ *

691. Mo'az said: 'I said to A'isha: "Did the Messenger of Allah ﷺ observe (voluntary) fasting for

three days of the month?" She said: "Yes." I said: "Which days?" She said: "He was not concerned about which days." (At-Termizi)

٢١٢- باب فضل من فطر صائما وفضل الصائم

الذي يقدم الطعام لمفطرين

Chapter (212)

About the Superiority of Serving Food to a Fasting Person and the Superiority of the Fasting Person who serves Food to Non-Fasting People

٦٩٢- حَدَّثَنَا هَاشِمٌ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الرَّحِيمِ عَنْ عَبْدِ الْمَلِكِ بْنِ أَبِي سَلَيْمَانَ عَنْ عَطَاءٍ عَنْ رَيْدِ بْنِ حَالِدٍ الْجُهَنِيِّ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ مَنْ فَطَرَ صَائِمًا كَانَ لَهُ مِثْلُ أَجْرِهِ غَيْرَ أَنَّهُ لَا يَقْصُرُ مِنْ أَجْرِ الصَّائِمِ شَيْئًا قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ *

692. Narrated Sa'ad ibn Khaled Al-Johani: 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said. "He that serves a meal to a fasting person, will have an equal reward to his, without decreasing the reward of the fasting person."' (At-Termizi)

٦٩٣- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ غِيَالٍ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو دَاوُدَ أَحْبَرَنَا شُعْبَةُ عَنْ حَبِيبِ بْنِ زَيْدٍ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ مَوْلَاةً لَهَا يُقَالُ لَهَا لَيْلَى تَحَدَّثُ عَنْ جَدِّهِ أُمِّ عُمَارَةَ بِنْتِ كَعْبِ الْأَنْصَارِيَّةِ أَنَّ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ دَخَلَ عَلَيْهَا فَعَدَمَتْ إِلَيْهِ طَعَامًا فَعَالَ كُلِّي فَقَالَتْ إِنِّي صَائِمَةٌ فَقَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ إِنَّ الصَّائِمَ تُصَلِّي عَلَيْهِ الْمَلَائِكَةُ إِذَا أَكَلَ عَدُوهُ حَتَّى يَفْرَحُوا وَرَبُّنَا قَالَ حَتَّى يَشْبَعُوا قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَهُوَ أَصَحُّ مِنْ حَدِيثِ ثَبْرِيكٍ حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ بَشَّارٍ حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ جَعْفَرٍ حَدَّثَنَا شُعْبَةُ عَنْ حَبِيبِ بْنِ زَيْدٍ عَنْ مَوْلَاةٍ لَهَا يُقَالُ لَيْلَى عَنْ جَدِّهِ

لَمْ عُمَارَةَ بِنْتُ كَعْبٍ عَنْ قَتَيْبٍ ؓ نَحْوَهُ وَلَمْ يَذْكُرْ فِيهِ حَتَّى يَقْرَأُوا لَوْ
يُسَبِّحُوا قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى وَأُمُّ عُمَارَةَ هِيَ جَدَّةُ حَبِيبِ بْنِ رِزْدٍ الْأَنْصَارِيِّ *

693 Narrated Habib ibn Zayd. 'I heard a freed slave girl named Layla narrating from her grandmother Umm Imara bint Ka'ab Al-Ansariyya that the Prophet ﷺ entered to see her and she served him food. He said to her "Eat." She said "I am fasting." The Messenger of Allah ﷺ "Truly, the angels invoke Allah for a fasting person in whose house food is served until they complete (their meal)'"

* * *

(٩) كِتَابُ الْإِعْتِكَافِ

BOOK OF I'ETEKAF³¹

(٢١٣) بَابُ فَضْلِ الْإِعْتِكَافِ فِي رَمَضَانَ

Chapter (213)

**About the Superiority of i'etekaf in the
Month of Ramadhan**

٦٩٤- حَدِيثُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عُمَرَ ، قَالَ: كَانَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ يَعْتَكِفُ الْعَشْرَ
الْأَوَّلَ مِنْ رَمَضَانَ أَحْرَجَهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

694. Narrated Abdullah ibn Omar : 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ used to practice i'etekaf in the last ten days of the month of Ramadhan ' (Bukhari)

³¹ i'etekaf is to confine oneself in a mosque to perform prayers, reciting the Koran, and invocations. During Al i'etekaf, one leaves worldly activities for a temporary period, and a Muslim should practice it. It is sufficient to stay in the mosque for a very short time with a sincere intention, and it is recommended to practice it in the month of Ramadhan

٦٩٥- حديث عائشة ، زوج النبي ﷺ ، أن النبي ﷺ ، كل يعتكف العشر
الأواخر من رمضان، حتى توفاه الله، ثم اعتكف أزواجه من بعده
أخرجه البخاري.

695. Narrated A'isha, the wife of the Prophet ﷺ: 'The Prophet ﷺ used to practice i'tekaf in the last ten days of Ramadhan until he died and then his wives used to practice i'tekaf after him ' (Bukhari)

(١٠) كتاب الحج

Book of Hajj

٢١٤ - باب فضل الحج

Chapter (214)

About the Virtue of Hajj

Allah ﷻ said.

﴿ الْحَجُّ أَشْهَرُ مَعْلُومَاتٍ فَمَنْ فَرَسَ فِيهِهُ الْحَجَّ فَلَا رَهْأَ وَلَا فَسُوقَ وَلَا جِدَالَ فِي الْحَجِّ وَمَا تَفَعَّلُوا مِنْ حَيْرٍ يَعْلَمُهُ اللَّهُ وَتَرَوْنَهَا خَيْرَ الْأَزَادِ لِلتَّقْوَى وَتَقُونَ يَا أُولِي الْأَلْبَابِ ﴾ (البقرة ١٩٧)

"In it (the House of Allah) are manifest signs , the Maqam (place) of Abraham, whosoever enters it, he attains security. And Hajj (the pilgrimage to Mecca) to the House (Ka'aba) is a duty that mankind owes to Allah, those who can afford the expenses (for one's conveyance, provision, and residence), and whoever disbelieves (i.e. denies Hajj then he is a disbeliever of Allah), then Allah stands not in need of any of the worlds (i.e. the mankind and jinn). *" (2: 197)

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said as.

٦٩٦- حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو كُرَيْبٍ حَدَّثَنَا وَكِيعٌ عَنْ سُفْيَانَ عَنْ مَنْبُحٍ عَنْ أَبِي صَالِحٍ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ الْعُمْرَةُ إِلَى الْعُمْرَةِ تُكَفِّرُ مَا بَيْنَهُمَا وَالْحَجُّ لِعَبِيدٍ لَيْسَ لَهُ جَزَاءٌ إِلَّا الْجَنَّةُ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ *

696. Narrated by Abu-Huraira: "The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Omra (minor pilgrimage) to Omra expiates the misdeeds in between them, and Hajj performed in conformity with the Book and Sunna, has no reward except Paradise." (At-Termizi)

٦٩٧- حَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ وَاحْمَدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الصَّمِيِّ النَّصْرِيُّ قَالَا حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الْعَزِيزِ
بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ زَيْدِ بْنِ أَسْلَمَ عَنْ عَطَاءِ بْنِ يَسَارٍ عَنْ مُعَاذِ بْنِ جَبَلٍ أَنَّ رَسُولَ
اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ مَنْ صَامَ رَمَضَانَ وَصَلَّى الصَّلَوَاتِ وَحَجَّ الْبَيْتَ لَا أَذْرِي أَذْكَرَ
الزَّكَاةَ أَمْ لَا إِلَّا كَانَ حَقًّا عَلَى اللَّهِ أَنْ يَغْفِرَ لَهُ إِنْ هَاجَرَ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ أَوْ
مَكَثَ بِأَرْضِهِ الَّتِي وَلَدَ بِهَا قَالَ مُعَاذٌ أَلَا أُخْبِرُ بِهَذَا النَّاسُ فَقَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ
دَرَّ النَّاسُ يَغْمُكُونَ فَلَيْ فِي الْجَنَّةِ مِائَةُ نَرَجَةٍ مَا بَيْنَ كُلِّ دَرَجَتَيْنِ كَمَا بَيْنَ
السَّمَاءِ وَالْأَرْضِ وَالْفَرَنُونَ أَعْلَى لِلْجَنَّةِ وَأَوْسَطُهَا وَفَوْقَ ذَلِكَ عَرْشُ الرَّحْمَنِ
وَمِنْهَا تَقْجَرُ أَنْهَارُ الْجَنَّةِ فَإِذَا سَأَلْتُمُ اللَّهَ فَسَلُّوهُ الْفَرَنُونَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى هَذَا
رَوَى هَذَا الْحَدِيثُ عَنْ هِشَامِ بْنِ سَعْدٍ عَنْ زَيْدِ بْنِ أَسْلَمَ عَنْ عَطَاءِ بْنِ يَسَارٍ
عَنِ مُعَاذِ بْنِ جَبَلٍ وَهَذَا عِنْدِي أَصَحُّ مِنْ حَدِيثِ هِشَامٍ عَنْ زَيْدِ بْنِ أَسْلَمَ عَنْ
عَطَاءِ بْنِ يَسَارٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ الصَّامِتِ وَعَطَاءٌ لَمْ يُذَكِّرْ مُعَاذَ بْنَ جَبَلٍ وَمُعَاذٌ
قَدِيمُ الْمَوْتِ مَاتَ فِي خِلَافَةِ عُمَرَ *

697. Narrated Mo'az ibn Jabal: 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "He that observed fasting in the month of Ramadhan, performed the prayers, and performed Hajj, it is Allah's promise to forgive his sins whether he migrated or stayed in his homeland."' Mo'az said: 'Should I inform people about it?' The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Let the people do (spare no effort in doing good) for there are one hundred ranks in Paradise. The distance between each of two ranks is like that between the earth and the heaven. Firdaws is the best and the highest rank of Paradise where the rivers of Paradise have their sources and above it that is the Throne of the Most

Gracious. So, if you ask from Allah ﷻ, ask Him for Firdaws¹ ***

٦٩٨- حَدَّثَنَا ابْنُ أَبِي عُمَرَ حَدَّثَنَا سُفْيَانُ بْنُ عُيَيْنَةَ عَنْ سَعِيدِ بْنِ الْخُمْسِ التَّمِيمِيِّ عَنْ حَبِيبِ بْنِ أَبِي ثَابِتٍ عَنِ ابْنِ عُمَرَ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ بَنِي الْإِسْلَامِ عَلَى حُمْرٍ شَهَادَةٍ أَنْ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ وَأَنَّ مُحَمَّدًا رَسُولُ اللَّهِ وَإِقَامِ الصَّلَاةِ وَإِيتَاءِ الزَّكَاةِ وَصَوْمِ رَمَضَانَ وَحُجَّ الْبَيْتِ وَقِيَابِ الْبَابِ عَنْ جَرِيرِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَقَدْ رَوَى مِنْ غَيْرِهِ وَجْهٌ عَنْ ابْنِ عُمَرَ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ مَعْنَى هَذَا وَسَعِيدُ بْنُ الْخُمْسِ ثِقَةٌ عِنْدَ أَهْلِ الْحَدِيثِ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو كُرَيْبٍ حَدَّثَنَا وَكِيعٌ عَنْ حِطْلَةَ بْنِ أَبِي سُفْيَانَ لِلْجُمُعِيِّ عَنْ عِكْرَمَةَ

¹ The Messenger of Allah ﷺ wanted the Muslims to compete in doing the good deeds so, he said to Mo'az ؓ. "Let the people do (spare no effort in doing good) for there are one hundred ranks in Paradise. The distance between each of two ranks is like that between the earth and the heaven. Al-Firdaws is the best and the highest rank of Paradise where the rivers of Paradise have their sources and above it that is the Throne of the Most Gracious. So, if you ask from Allah ﷻ, ask Him for Al-Firdaws."

The ranks mentioned here are not limited to one hundred, because there is a Hadith stating that the ranks of Paradise have the same number as the verses of the Noble Koran, so it may be said that the ranks available for each one of the people of Paradise are one hundred ranks.

The rivers meant here are the four rivers mentioned in the chapter 47 verse 15 that says:

"(Here is) the parable of Paradise that the righteous are promised. In it there are rivers of water inconstant, rivers of milk of which the taste never changes, rivers of wine, a joy to those who drink of them, and rivers of honey pure and clear. In it there are for them all kinds of fruits, and grace from their Lord. (Can those in such Bliss) be compared to such as shall dwell forever in the Fire, and be given, to drink, boiling water, so that it cuts up their bowels (to pieces)?"

بْنِ خَالِدٍ الْمَخْرُومِيُّ عَنْ ابْنِ عُمَرَ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ بِخَوْفٍ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ *

698. Narrated Ibn Omar . Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "Islam has been built on five (principles): Testifying that 'La ilaha illallah (None has the right to be worshipped except Allah) Wa Anna Muhammad Rasool Allah (and Muhammad is the Messenger of Allah), offering the prayers dutifully and punctually, paying zakat, observing fasting in the month of Ramadhan, and performing Hajj (pilgrimage to Mecca)."

٦٩٩- عَمَهُ قَالَ: حَظَبْنَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ فَقَالَ: إِنْ لَلَّهِ كَتَبَ عَلَيْكُمُ الْحَجَّ ، فَقَامَ الْأَكْرَعُ بْنُ حَابِسٍ، فَقَالَ: أَفِي كُلِّ عَامٍ يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ قَالَ: لَوْ قُلْتُهَا لَوَجِيتُ لِلْحَجِّ مَرَّةً، فَمَا زِلَدَ فَهُوَ تَطَوُّعٌ رَوَاهُ الْخَمِيسَةُ غَيْرَ التِّرْمِذِيِّ، وَأَصْلُهُ فِي مُسْتَم

699. Narrated Ibn Abbas: 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ addressed us "Allah has prescribed Hajj (pilgrimage to Mecca) for you." Aqra'a ibn Habes then got up and asked "Is it to be performed annually, O Messenger of Allah?" Allah's Messenger ﷺ replied: "If I were to tell you that it is to be performed annually, it would have become obligatory. Hajj is (to be performed) once, and anything extra is voluntary "' (Khamsa (the five) except At-Termizi , and its origin is in Muslim's compilation).

٧٠٠ حَدِيثُ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ، عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ، قَالَ: دَعُونِي مَا تَرَكْتُكُمْ، إِنَّمَا هَلَاكُ مَنْ كَانَ قَلْبُكُمْ بِسُؤَالِهِمْ وَاحْتِلَافِهِمْ عَلَى أَنْبِيَائِهِمْ، فَإِذَا نَهَيْتُكُمْ عَنْ شَيْءٍ فَاجْتَنِبُوهُ، وَإِذَا أَمَرْتُكُمْ بِأَمْرٍ فَلْتُوا مِنْهُ مَا اسْتَطَعْتُمْ أَلْحَرَجَهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

700 Narrated Abu-Huraira: "The Prophet ﷺ said: "Leave me (don't ask me about things that I do not mention or explain to you) as long as I leave you. For, the people who were

before you were ruined because of their excessive questions (about controversial matters) and their differences over their Prophets. So, if I forbid you to do something then keep away from it. And if I order you to do something then, do of it, as much as you can " (Bukhari)

٧٠١- حديث أبي هريرة ؓ أن رسول الله ﷺ سئل: أي العمل أفضل؟ قال: إيمان بالله ورسوله. قيل: ثم ماذا قال؟ الجهاد في سبيل الله. قيل: ثم ماذا قال؟ حج مبرور. أخرجه البخاري.

701. Narrated Abu-Huraira ؓ: 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ was asked, "What is the best deed?" He replied: "To believe in Allah and His Messenger." The questioner then asked: "What is the next (in goodness)?" Allah's Messenger ﷺ replied: "To participate in Jihad (the religious fighting) for Allah's Cause " The questioner again asked: "What is next (in goodness)?" Allah's Messenger ﷺ replied: "To perform Hajj Mabroor (the accepted pilgrimage)²." (Bukhari)

٧٠٢- عن أبي هريرة ؓ قال: سمعت النبي ﷺ يقول: (من حج لله، فلم يرفث ولم يفسق، رجع كيوم ولدته أمته). رواه البخاري.

702. Narrated Abu-Huraira: 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "Whoever performs Hajj for Allah's sake only, abstains from doing improper behavior, and refrains from doing evil or sins then he will return (after Hajj free from all sins) as if he were born anew." (Bukhari)

² The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said. "The accepted pilgimage has no reward except Paradise " It was asked: "What is the accepted pilgimage?" He said: "Kind speech and serving food."

٧٠٣- عَنْ عَائِشَةَ أُمِّ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهَا أَنَّهَا قَالَتْ: يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ، نَرَى الْجِهَادَ أَفْضَلَ الْأَعْمَالِ، أَفَلَا نُجَاهِدُ قَالَ: (لَا، لَكُنْ أَفْضَلَ الْجِهَادِ حَجٌّ مَبْرُورٌ). رواه البخاري.

703 It is narrated that A'isha, the Mother of the faithful Believers, said "O Allah's Messenger! We consider Jihad as the best deed Should we not participate in Jihad?" The Prophet ﷺ said: "No! The best Jihad (for women) is Hajj Mabroor." (Bukhari)

٧٠٤- عَنْ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا قَالَ: كَانَ الْقَصْدُ بَيْنَ الْعِيَّاسِ رَبِيعَ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ﷺ، فَجَاءَتْ امْرَأَةٌ مِنْ حَتَمٍ، فَجَعَلَ الْقَصْدُ يَنْطَرُ إِلَيْهَا وَتَنْطَرُ إِلَيْهِ، وَجَعَلَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ يَصْرِفُ وَجْهَهُ الْقَصْدَ إِلَى الشَّقِ الْآخَرِ، فَقَالَتْ: يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ، إِنَّ فَرِيضَةَ اللَّهِ عَلَى عِبَادِهِ فِي الْحَجِّ لَأَرْكَتُ أَبِي شَيْخًا كَبِيرًا، لَا يَثْبُتُ عَلَى الرَّاحِلَةِ، لَفَاحِجٌ عَنَّا قَالَ: (نَعَمْ). وَذَلِكَ فِي حَجَّةِ الْوَدَاعِ. رواه البخاري.

704. Narrated Abdullah ibn Abbas: 'Al-Fadhl (his brother) was riding behind Allah's Messenger ﷺ and a woman from the tribe of Khatha'am came and Al-Fadhl started looking at her and she started looking at him. The Prophet ﷺ turned Al-Fadhl's face to the other side The woman said "O Allah's Messenger! Allah's duty of Hajj has become due on my father and he is old and weak and he cannot sit firm on a mount, may I perform Hajj on his behalf?" The Prophet ﷺ replied: "Yes." Abdullah said- 'This happened during the Hajjat Al-Wada'a (the Farewell Pilgrimage).' (Bukhari)

٧٠٥- عَنْ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا، أَنَّ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ لَقِيَ رَكْبًا بِالرَّوْحَاءِ، فَقَالَ: مَنْ الْقَوْمُ قَالُوا: الْمُسْلِمُونَ، فَقَالُوا: مَنْ أَنْتَ قَالَ: رَسُولُ اللَّهِ، فَرَفَعَتْ إِلَيْهِ امْرَأَةٌ صَبِيًا، فَقَالَتْ: أَبْهَذَا حَجَّ قَالَ: نَعَمْ، وَلَكِ أَجْرٌ رَوَاهُ مُسْلِمٌ

705 Narrated Ibn Abbas: 'The Prophet ﷺ met some riders at Al-Rawha'a³ and asked: "Who are you?" They replied, "We are the Muslims." They asked: "Who are you?" The Prophet ﷺ said: "Allah's Messenger." Then, a woman lifted up a boy to him and asked: "Would this be credited with having performed Hajj (pilgrimage)?" The Prophet ﷺ replied, "Yes And you will have a reward." (Muslim)

* * *

(١١) كتاب الجهاد

Book of Jihad

٢١٥ - باب وجوب الجهاد وفضل الغزوة والروحة

Chapter (215)

About the Obligation of Jihad and the Virtue of Marching Forth and Returning from the Battlefield

[The Messenger of Allah ﷺ was sent with the same Message as the Prophets and Messengers who passed before him, but he was preferred to them by some privileges. The following Hadith sheds light on some examples of such privileges.

حديث جابر بن عبد الله قال: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ: أُعْطِيتُ حِمْمًا لَمْ يُعْطَ لَهَا أَحَدٌ مِنَ الْأَنْبِيَاءِ قَبْلِي: نُصِرْتُ بِالرَّغَبِ مَسِيرَةَ شَهْرٍ، وَجُعِلَتْ لِي الْأَرْضُ مَسْجِدًا وَطَهْرًا، فَأَيُّمَا رَجُلٍ مِنْ أُمَّتِي أَدْرَكْتُهُ الصَّلَاةَ فَلْيُصَلِّ، وَأَجَلْتُ لِي الْعَسَائِمَ، وَكَأَنَّ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ يُنْعَثُ إِلَى قَوْمِهِ خَاصَّةً وَبُعِثْتُ إِلَى النَّاسِ كَافَّةً، وَأُعْطِيتُ الشَّعَاعَةَ أَخْرَجَهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

³ A place near Madina

Narrated Jaber ibn Abdullah: 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "I have been given five privileges that were not given to any among the Prophets before me. Allah has made me victorious by awe (by frightening my enemies) for a distance of one month's journey. The earth has been made for me (and for my followers) a place for praying and a thing to purify with (Al-Tayammom), therefore, any one of my followers can pray wherever he is at the time of a prayer. The spoils of war have been made lawful to me (and was not made so for anyone else). Every Prophet used to be sent to his nation only but I have been sent to mankind (The fifth privilege is that) I have been given the right of intercession (on the Day of Resurrection)."

Thus, the Messenger of Allah ﷺ was sent to mankind as a whole. This is a fact confirmed by the Koran. Allah ﷻ said:

﴿ قُلْ يَا أَيُّهَا النَّاسُ إِنِّي رَسُولُ اللَّهِ إِلَيْكُمْ جَمِيعًا الَّذِي لَهُ مَلَكُوتُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا هُوَ يُحْيِي وَيُمِيتُ فَأَمَّا تُولُوا بِاللَّهِ وَرَسُولِهِ النَّبِيُّ الْأُمِّيَّ الَّذِي يُؤْمِنُ بِاللَّهِ وَكَلِمَاتِهِ وَاتَّبَعُوا لِعَلَّكُمْ تَهْتَكُونَ ﴾ (الأعراف ١٥٨)

"Say (O Muhammad!) 'O mankind! Verily, I am sent to you all as the Messenger of Allah - to Whom belongs the dominion of the heavens and the earth La ilaha illa Howa (None has the right to be worshipped but He). It is He Who gives life and causes death. So believe in Allah and His Messenger (Muhammad), the Prophet who can neither read nor write, who believes in Allah and His Words (this Koran), the Torah and Al-Injeel and also Allah's Word 'Be!' and it was (i.e. Jesus, the son of Mary) and follow him so that you may be guided. *" (7: 158) And

﴿ وَيَقُولُونَ مَتَىٰ هَذَا الْفَتْحُ إِن كُنتُمْ صَادِقِينَ ﴾ (السجدة ٢٨)

“And We have not sent you (O Muhammad!) except as a giver of glad tidings and a warner to mankind, but most of men know not. *” (32: 28)

Freedom of belief is one of the golden rules of Islam. This is another fact confirmed by the Koran. Allah ﷻ said.

﴿ لَا إِكْرَاهَ فِي الدِّينِ قَدْ تَبَيَّنَ الرُّشْدُ مِنَ الْغَيِّ فَمَن يَكْفُرْ بِالطَّاغُوتِ وَيُؤْمَرْ بِاللَّهِ فَقَدِ اسْتَمْسَكَ بِالْعُرْوَةِ الْوُثْقَىٰ لَا انفِصَامَ لَهَا وَاللَّهُ سَمِيعٌ عَلِيمٌ ﴾ (البقرة ٢٥٦)

“There is no compulsion in religion. Verily, the Right Path has become distinct from the wrong path. Whoever disbelieves in Al-Taghoot (false deities) and believes in Allah then he has grasped the trustworthy handhold that will never break. And Allah is All-Hearer, All Knower. *” (2, 256)

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ and the rightly guided caliphs used to order the commanders of the armies not to initiate fighting except after inviting people to one of three alternatives, i.e. to accept Islam, to pay Jizya (a tax paid by non-Muslims for their protection by the Muslims), otherwise accept the third bitter alternative (i.e. fighting against them). Islamic history is full of the battles that ended with the acceptance of paying Jizya.

For this reason, when the Messenger of Allah ﷺ appointed Ali ؑ as the commander of the army and Ali said to the Prophet: “We shall fight against them until they become like us.” The Messenger of Allah ﷺ attracted his attention to the incentive to fight in Islam. The following Hadith explains this:

عَنْ سَهْلِ بْنِ سَعْدٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ أَنَّهُ سَمِعَ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ يَقُولُ يَوْمَ خَيْبَرٍ: (لَأُعْطِينَ الرَّايَةَ رَجُلًا يَفْتَحَ اللَّهُ عَلَى يَدَيْهِ). فَتَقَامُوا يَرْجُونَ لَدَيْكَ أَلَيْهِمْ يُعْطَى، فَعَدُوا

وَكَلَّمَهُمْ يَرْجُو أَنْ يُعْطَى، فَقَالَ: (أَيْنَ عَلِيٌّ). فَقِيلَ: يَشْتَكِي عَيْنَيْهِ، فَأَمَرَ فُذْعِي لَهُ، فَبَصَقَ فِي عَيْنَيْهِ، فَبَرَأَ مَكَانَهُ حَتَّى كَلَّمَهُ لَمْ يَكُنْ بِهِ شَيْءٌ، فَقَالَ: نَقَاتْلُهُمْ حَتَّى يَكُونُوا مِثْلَنَا فَقَالَ: (عَلَى رِسَالِكَ، حَتَّى تَقْرُلَ بِمَسَاحَتِهِمْ، ثُمَّ ادْعُهُمْ إِلَى الْإِسْلَامِ، وَأَخْبِرْهُمْ بِمَا يَجِبُ عَلَيْهِمْ، فَوَاللَّهِ لَأَنْ يُهْدَى بِكَ رَجُلٌ وَاحِدٌ خَيْرٌ لَكَ مِنْ حُمْرِ النَّعَمِ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

Sahl ibn Sa'ad ؓ narrated that he heard the Prophet ﷺ on the day (of the Battle) of Khaybar saying. "I will give the flag to a person at whose hands Allah will grant victory " So, the companions of the Prophet ﷺ got up, eagerly wishing to see to whom the flag would be given, and each one of them wished to be given the flag But the Prophet ﷺ asked for Ali. Someone informed him that he was suffering from eye trouble So, he ordered them to bring Ali to him. Then the Prophet ﷺ spat in his eyes and his eyes were cured immediately, as if he had never any eye trouble. Ali said: "We will fight against them (the non-Muslims) until they become like us (Muslims) " The Prophet ﷺ said: "Be patient, until you face them and invite them to Islam and inform them of what Allah has enjoined upon them. By Allah' If a single person reverts to Islam at your hands (i.e. through you), that will be better for you than the red camels." (Bukhari)

The verses imposing fighting for Allah's cause are concluded with commandments to adhere to piety and avoiding transgression Below are some examples:

﴿ وَقَاتِلُوا فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ الَّذِينَ يُقَاتِلُونَكُمْ وَلَا تَعْتَدُوا إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يُحِبُّ الْمُعْتَدِينَ ﴾
(البقرة ١٩٠)

“And fight in the Way of Allah those who fight you, but transgress not the limits Truly, Allah likes not the transgressors. *” (2: 190) And

﴿الشُّهُرُ الْحُرَامُ بِالشُّهُرِ الْحُرَامِ وَالْحُرُمَاتُ قِصَاصٌ فَمَنْ اعْتَدَى عَلَيْكُمْ فَاعْتَدُوا عَلَيْهِ بِمِثْلِ مَا اعْتَدَى عَلَيْكُمْ وَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ وَاعْلَمُوا أَنَّ اللَّهَ مَعَ الْمُتَّقِينَ﴾
(البقرة: ١٩٤)

“The sacred month is for the sacred month, and for the prohibited things, there is the Law of Equality (Qisas). Then whoever transgresses the prohibition against you, you transgress likewise against him. And fear Allah, and know that Allah is with the pious. *” (2: 194)

Destroying the enemy is not an end in Islam. It is sufficient to weaken him until he accepts the terms as indicated in the previous paragraph. The Noble Koran says:

﴿وَإِذَا لَقِيتُمُ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا فَضَرْبَ الرِّقَابِ حَتَّى إِذَا أَثْنَتُمُوهُمْ فَشُدُّوا لَوْلَاقَ وَإِمَّا مِّنَ يَمِينٍ وَإِمَّا مِّنَ شِمَالٍ فَاصْرَعُوهُمْ أَوْ فَزِّقْهُمْ إِلَى الْخِزْيِ أَوْ قَتَلُوا بِسُلْطَانٍ مِّنَ اللَّهِ وَكَيْفَ يَكُونُ لَكُمُ الْغَوَابُ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ فَإِذَا قُتِلُوا فَمِنْهُمْ شَعْرٌ أَوْ أُنْصَبٌ مِّنْ نَّحْسٍ أَوْ مِثْلُ شَعْرَةٍ فَإِذَا هُمْ خِثْلٌ مِّنْ عِلَاقٍ﴾
(محمد: ٤)

“So, when you meet (in fighting), those who disbelieve, smite (their) necks until you have killed and wounded many of them, then bind a bond firmly (on them, i.e. take them as captives). Thereafter, (it is the time) either for generosity (to free them without paying ransom), or ransom (according to what benefits Islam) until the war lays down its burdens. But if it had been Allah's Will, He Himself could certainly have punished them (without you). But Allah willed to test some of you with others. But those who are killed in the Way of Allah, Allah will never let their deeds be lost. *” (47: 4)

A Muslim commander is ordered to stop fighting upon seeing any indication from the opposition to yield. They used to leave a space for the commanders of their enemies to flee with their troops. Civilians and the non-combatants are not to be killed. Animals also should not be slaughtered, except for food. Children, women, old men, etc. are not to be killed.

عَنْ سُلَيْمَانَ بْنِ بَرَيْدَةَ، عَنْ أَبِيهِ قَالَ: كَانَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ إِذَا أَمَرَ أَمِيرًا عَلَى جَيْشٍ أَوْ سَرِيَّةٍ، أَوْصَاهُ فِي خَاصَّتِهِ بِتَقْوَى اللَّهِ، وَبِمَنْ مَعَهُ مِنَ الْمُسْلِمِينَ خَيْرًا، ثُمَّ قَالَ: اغْزُوا بِسْمِ اللَّهِ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ، قَاتِلُوا مَنْ كَفَرَ بِاللَّهِ، اغْزُوا، وَلَا تَعْلُوا، وَلَا نَعْدُوا، وَلَا تَمُتُوا، وَلَا تَقْتُلُوا وَلِيدًا، وَإِذَا لَقِيتَ عَدُوَّكَ مِنَ الْمُشْرِكِينَ، فَادْعُهُمْ إِلَى ثَلَاثِ خَصَالٍ، فَأَيَّتَهُنَّ أَجَابُوكَ إِلَيْهَا فَاقْبَلْ مِنْهُمْ، وَكُفَّ عَنْهُمْ: ادْعُهُمْ إِلَى الْإِسْلَامِ، فَإِنْ أَجَابُوكَ فَاقْبَلْ مِنْهُمْ، ثُمَّ ادْعُهُمْ إِلَى التَّحَوُّلِ مِنْ دَارِهِمْ إِلَى دَارِ الْمُهَاجِرِينَ، فَإِنْ أَبَوْا فَأَخْبِرْهُمْ أَنَّهُمْ يَكُونُونَ كَأَغْرَابِ الْمُسْلِمِينَ، وَلَا يَكُونُ لَهُمْ فِي الْغَنِيْمَةِ وَالْفَرَسِ شَيْءٌ إِلَّا أَنْ يَجَاهِدُوا مَعَ الْمُسْلِمِينَ، فَإِنْ هُمْ أَبَوْا، فَاسْأَلْهُمْ الْجَزْيَةَ، فَإِنْ هُمْ أَجَابُوكَ، فَاقْبَلْ مِنْهُمْ، فَإِنْ هُمْ أَبَوْا فَاسْتَعِزْ بِاللَّهِ تَعَالَى وَقَاتِلْهُمْ، وَإِذَا حَاصَرْتَ أَهْلَ حِصْنٍ، فَلِرَأْسِكَ أَنْ تَجْعَلَ لَهُمْ دَمَةً مِنَ اللَّهِ وَدَمَةً نَبِيٍّ فَلَا تَفْعَلْ، وَلَكِنْ اجْعَلْ لَهُمْ نَفْسَكَ، فَإِنْ كُنْتُمْ أَنْ تَحْفَرُوا بِمَعَكُمْ أَهْوَى مِنْ أَنْ تَحْفَرُوا ذِمَّةَ اللَّهِ، وَإِذَا لَرَأْسُكَ أَنْ تَتْرَلَهُمْ عَلَى حُكْمِ اللَّهِ فَلَا تَفْعَلْ، بَلْ عَلَى حُكْمِكَ، فَإِنَّكَ لَا تَتْرَى أَنْ تُصِيبَ فِيهِمْ حُكْمُ اللَّهِ لَمْ لَا أَخْرَجَهُ مُسْلِمٌ

Narrated Solaiman ibn Borayda on his father's authority from A'isha: 'Whenever Allah's Messenger ﷺ appointed a commander over an army or an expedition, he used to instruct him to fear Allah and consider the welfare of the Muslims who would be with him. He then used to say: "Go out for Jihad in Allah's Name in Allah's Path and fight against those

who disbelieve in Allah. Go out for Jihad and do not indulge in Gholol⁴, do not be treacherous, do not mutilate anyone, and do not kill a child. When you meet your enemy, the polytheists, summon them to three things, and accept whichever of them they are willing to agree to, and then leave them alone. Call them to Islam, and if they accept it, accept this from them, and summon them to leave their abodes and transfer to the abodes of Mohajireen (the Emigrants). But if they refuse, then tell them they will be like the dwellers of the desert Muslims, thus they will have no Ghaneemah (war booty) or Fay' unless they participate in Jihad with the Muslims. If they refuse Islam, demand the Jizyah (the tax paid by non-Muslims for their protection by the Muslims) from them, and if they agree, accept it from them. If they refuse, seek Allah the Most High's help against them and fight with them. When you besiege a fortress, and its people wish you to grant them the protection of Allah and His Prophet, grant them neither, but grant them your protection, for it is less serious to break your guarantee of protection than to break that of Allah's. And if they offer to capitulate and have the matter referred to Allah's Judgment, do not grant this, but let them have the matter referred to your judgment, for you do not know whether or not you will concur with Allah's Judgment regarding them "" (Muslim)

Now, let us read what Imam Al-Nawawi compiled in the same concern.]

Allah ﷻ said

⁴ Al Gholol is what is taken from the spoils of war before distributing it

﴿ إِنَّ عِدَّةَ الشُّهُورِ عِنْدَ اللَّهِ اثْنَا عَشَرَ شَهْرًا فِي كِتَابِ اللَّهِ يَوْمَ خَلَقَ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضَ مِنْهَا أَرْبَعَةٌ حُرُمٌ ذَلِكَ لِلَّذِينَ الْفَقِيمُ فَلَا تَطْلُمُوا فِيهِنَّ أَنْفُسَكُمْ وَقَاتِلُوا الْمُشْرِكِينَ كَافَّةً كَمَا يُقَاتِلُونَكُمْ كَافَّةً وَاعْلَمُوا أَنَّ اللَّهَ مَعَ الْمُتَّقِينَ ﴾
(التوبة ٣٦)

"Verily, the number of months with Allah is twelve months (in a year), so was it ordained by Allah on the Day when He created the heavens and the earth; of them four are Sacred (the 1st, the 7th, the 11th, and the 12th months of the lunar year) That is the right religion, so wrong not yourselves therein, and fight against the polytheists collectively, as they fight against you collectively. But know that Allah is with those who are pious. *"(9: 36) And

﴿ كُتِبَ عَلَيْكُمُ الْقِتَالُ وَهُوَ كُرْهٌ لَّكُمْ وَعَسَى أَنْ تَكْرَهُوا شَيْئًا وَهُوَ خَيْرٌ لَّكُمْ وَعَسَى أَنْ تُحِبُّوا شَيْئًا وَهُوَ شَرٌّ لَّكُمْ وَاللَّهُ يَعْلَمُ وَأَنْتُمْ لَا تَعْلَمُونَ ﴾ (البقرة ٢١٦)

"Jihad (holy fighting in Allah's Cause) is ordained for you (Muslims) though you dislike it, and it may be that you dislike a thing that is good for you and it may be that you like a thing that is bad for you. Allah knows but you do not know. *"(2: 216) And

﴿ اْمْعُرُوا خِفَافًا وَثِقَالًا وَجَاهِدُوا بِأَمْوَالِكُمْ وَأَنْفُسِكُمْ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ ذَلِكَ خَيْرٌ لَّكُمْ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ تَعْلَمُونَ ﴾ (التوبة ٤١)

"March forth, whether you are light (being healthy, young, and wealthy) or heavy (being ill, old, and poor), strive hard with your wealth and your lives in the Cause of Allah. This is better for you, if you but knew. *"(9: 41) And

﴿ إِنَّ اللَّهَ اشْتَرَىٰ مِنَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ أَنفُسَهُمْ وَأَمْوَالَهُمْ بِأَنْ لَهُمُ الْجَنَّةُ يُقَاتِلُونَ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ فَيَقْتُلُونَ وَيُقْتَلُونَ وَعِذًّا عَلَيْهِمْ حَقًّا فِي التَّوْرَةِ وَالْإِنْجِيلِ وَالْقُرْآنِ وَمَنْ أَوْفَىٰ بِعَهْدِهِ مِنَ اللَّهِ فَاسْتَشِيرُوا بِرَأْيِكُمْ الَّذِي بَايَعْتُمْ بِهِ وَذَلِكَ هُوَ الْعَٰزِمُ الْعَظِيمُ ﴾
(التوبة ١١١)

“Verily, Allah has purchased of the believers their lives and their properties for (the price) that theirs shall be the Paradise. They fight in Allah’s Cause, so they kill (others) and are killed. It is a promise in truth that is binding on Him in the Torah, Al-Injeel, and the Koran And who is truer to his covenant than Allah? Then rejoice in the bargain that you have concluded. That is the supreme success. *” (9. 111) And

﴿ لَا يَسْتَوِي الْقَاعِدُونَ مِنَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ غَيْرُ أُولِي الضَّرَرِ وَالْمُجَاهِدُونَ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ بِأَمْوَالِهِمْ وَأَنْفُسِهِمْ فَصَلَّ اللَّهُ الْمُجَاهِدِينَ بِأَمْوَالِهِمْ وَأَنْفُسِهِمْ عَلَى الْقَاعِدِينَ دَرَجَةً وَكُلًّا وَعَدَ اللَّهُ الْحُسْنَىٰ وَفَصَّلَ اللَّهُ الْمُجَاهِدِينَ عَلَى الْقَاعِدِينَ أَجْرًا عَظِيمًا (٩٥) دَرَجَاتٍ مِّنْهُ وَمَغْفِرَةً وَرَحْمَةً وَكَانَ اللَّهُ غُورًا رَّحِيمًا (٩٦) ﴾
(النساء ٩٥-٩٦)

“Not equal are those of the believers who sit (at home), except those who are disabled (by injury or are blind, or lame), and those who strive hard and fight in the Cause of Allah with their wealth and their lives. Allah has preferred in grades those who strive hard and fight with their wealth and their lives above those who sit (at home). Unto each, Allah has promised good (Paradise), but Allah has preferred those who strive hard and fight, above those who sit (at home) by a huge reward. * Degrees of (higher) grades from Him, and Forgiveness and Mercy. And Allah is Ever Oft-Forgiving, Most Merciful. *” (4. 95-96) And

﴿ يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا هَلْ أَدُلُّكُمْ عَلَىٰ تِجَارَةٍ تُنْجِيكُمْ مِنْ عَذَابِ أَلِيمٍ (١٠) تُوَفَّقُونَ بِاللهِ وَرَسُولِهِ وَتُجَاهِدُونَ فِي سَبِيلِ اللهِ بِأَمْوَالِكُمْ وَأَنْفُسِكُمْ ذَلِكُمْ خَيْرٌ لَّكُمْ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ تَعْلَمُونَ (١١) يَغْفِرَ لَكُمْ ذُنُوبَكُمْ وَيُدْخِلَكُمْ جَنَّاتٍ تَجْرِي مِنْ تَحْتِهَا الْأَنْهَارُ وَمَسَاكِرَ طَيِّبَةً فِي جَنَّاتٍ عَذْيٍ ذَلِكَ لِقَاؤُ الْعِظِيمِ (١٢) وَلِأُخْرَىٰ تُحِبُّونَهَا مَصْرُوفٌ مِنَ اللهِ وَفَتْحٌ قَرِيبٌ وَيُغْفِرُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ﴾ (الصف ١٠-١٣)

"O You who believe! Shall I guide you to a trade that will save you from a painful torment? * That you believe in Allah and His Messenger (Muhammad) and that you strive hard and fight in the Cause of Allah with your wealth and your lives, that will be better for you, if you but know! * (If you do so) He will forgive you your sins, and admit you into Gardens under which rivers flow, and a pleasant dwelling in Gardens of Eden (Paradise), that is indeed the great success. * And also (He will give you) another (blessing) which you love, it is help from Allah (against your enemies) and a near victory. And give glad tidings (O Muhammad) to the believers. ** (61: 10-13)

As to the Hadiths, they are very many. Below are examples of them:

٧٠٦- حديث أبي هريرة ؓ أن رسول الله ﷺ سئل: أي العمل أفضل فقال: **إيمان بالله ورسوله** قيل: ثم ماذا قال: **الجهاد في سبيل الله** قيل: ثم ماذا قال: **حج مبرور** أخرجه البخاري.

706 Narrated Abu-Huraira ؓ. 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ was asked: "What is the best deed?" He replied: "To believe in Allah and His Messenger " The questioner then asked: "What is the next (in goodness)?" Allah's Messenger ﷺ replied: "To participate in Jihad (the religious fighting) for Allah's Cause." The questioner again asked "What is next (in goodness)?"

Allah's Messenger ﷺ replied: "To perform Hajj Mabroor⁵"
(Bukhari)

٧٠٧- حديث عبد الله بن مسعود قال سألت النبي ﷺ أي العمل أحب إلى الله قال: الصلاة على وقتها قال: ثم أي قال: ثم بر الوالدين قال: ثم أي قال: الجهاد في سبيل الله قال حنثي بهن، ولو استزدتني لزدني أخرجه البخاري.

707. Narrated Abdullah ibn Mas'oud ؓ. 'I asked the Prophet ﷺ. "Which deed is the dearest to Allah?" He replied: "To offer the prayers at their early stated fixed times." I asked: "What is the next (in goodness)?" He replied: "To be good and dutiful to your parents." I again asked "What is the next (in goodness)" He replied: "To participate in Jihad (religious fighting) in Allah's cause." Abdullah added 'If I had asked more, the Prophet ﷺ would have told me more.'
(Bukhari)

٧٠٨- عن أبي هريرة، عن النبي ﷺ قال: (لقاب قوم في الجنة خير مما تطلع عليه الشمس وتغرب). وقال: (العدوة أو روضة في سبيل الله خير مما تطلع عليه الشمس وتغرب). رواه البخاري.

708. Narrated Abu-Huraira ؓ. 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "A place in Paradise as small as a bow is better than all that on which the sun rises and sets." He also said: "A single endeavor in Allah's Cause in the afternoon or in the morning is better than all that on which the sun rises and sets"'
(Bukhari)

⁵ The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "The accepted pilgrimage has no reward except Paradise." It was asked "What is the accepted pilgrimage?" He said: "Kind speech and serving food."

٧٠٩- عن أبي سعيد رضي الله عنه قال: قيل يا رسول الله، أي الناس أفصل فقال رسول الله ﷺ: (مؤمنٌ يُجاهدُ في سبيلِ الله بنفسه وماله). قالوا: ثم من قال: (مؤمنٌ في شغبٍ من الشُعابِ، يتقي الله، ويدع الناس من شره). رواه البخاري.

709. Narrated Abu-Sa'eed Al-Khudri رضي الله عنه 'A man asked: "O Allah's Messenger! Who is the best among the people?" Allah's Messenger ﷺ replied "A believer who strives his utmost in Allah's Cause with his life and property." They asked: "What is next?" He replied: "A believer who stays in one of the mountain paths worshipping Allah and leaving the people secure from his mischief" (Bukhari)

٧١٠ عن سهل بن سعد الساعدي رضي الله عنه: أن رسول الله ﷺ قال: (رباطٌ يومٌ في سبيلِ الله خيرٌ من الدنيا وما عليها، وموضعٌ سوطٌ أخذكم من الجنة خيرٌ من الدنيا وما عليها، والروحةُ بروحها العبدُ في سبيلِ الله، أو العنوةُ، خيرٌ من الدنيا وما عليها). رواه البخاري.

710. Narrated Sahl ibn Sa'ad Al-Sa'adi رضي الله عنه 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "Joining jihad for one day is better than the world and whatever is on its surface, and a place in Paradise as small as that occupied by the whip of one of you is better than the world and whatever is on its surface, and a morning or an evening mission that a servant of Allah performs in Allah's Cause is better than the world and whatever is on its surface." (Bukhari)

٧١١ غنة رضي الله عنه عن النبي ﷺ قال: (استدب الله عز وجل لمن خرج في سبيله، لا يُخرجه إلا إيمانٌ بي وتصديقٌ برسلي، أن أُرَجعه بما نال من أجرٍ أو غنمة، لو أدخله الجنة، وأولا أن أشق على أمتي ما قعدتُ حلف سرية، وتوددتُ أني أقتل في سبيلِ الله ثم أحيأ، ثم أقتل ثم أحيأ، ثم أقتل). رواه البخاري.

711. Narrated Abu-Huraira ؓ: 'The Prophet ﷺ said. "Allah ﷻ assigns for a person who participates in fighting in Allah's Cause, and nothing causes him to do so except faith in Allah and in His Messengers, that he will be recompensed by Allah either with a reward, or spoils of war (if he survives) or he will be admitted into Paradise (if he is killed in the battle)." (The Prophet ﷺ added: "Had I not found it difficult for my followers, then I would not remain behind any an army unit going for Jihad and I would have loved to be martyred in Allah's Cause and then be made alive again, and then be martyred and then be made alive, and then again be martyred in His Cause." (Bukhari)

٧١٢- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ ؓ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ: (كُلَّ كَلِمٍ يُكَلِّمُهُ الْمُسْلِمُ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ يَكُونُ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ كَهَيْئَتِهَا، إِذَا طُعِنَتْ، تَفَجَّرَ دَمًا، لِلْوَنِ لَوْنُ الدَّمِ، وَالْعَرَفُ عَرَفُ الْمَسْكِ). رواه البخاري.

712. Narrated Abu-Huraira ؓ: 'The Prophet ﷺ said' "A wound that a Muslim receives in Allah's Cause will appear on the Day of Resurrection as it was at the time of wounding, the blood will be flowing from the wound and its color will be that of the blood, but its smell will be like musk." (Bukhari)

٧١٣- عَنْ سُلَيْمَانَ بْنِ بُرَيْدَةَ، عَنْ أَبِيهِ قَالَ: كُنِيَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ إِذَا أَمَرَ أَمِيرًا عَلَى جَيْشٍ أَوْ سَرِيَّةٍ، أَوْصَاهُ فِي خُلُوصَتِهِ بِتَقْوَى اللَّهِ، وَبِمَنْ مَعَهُ مِنَ الْمُسْلِمِينَ حَيَرًا، ثُمَّ قَالَ: اغْرَوْا بِسْمِ اللَّهِ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ، فَاتُّلُوا مِنْ كَفَرٍ بِاللَّهِ، اغْرَوْا، وَلَا تَعْلُوا، وَلَا تَعْدُوا، وَلَا تَمُتُوا، وَلَا تَقْتُلُوا وَلِيدًا، وَإِذَا لَقِيتَ عَدُوكَ مِنَ الْمُشْرِكِينَ، فَادْعُهُمْ إِلَى ثَلَاثِ خِصَالٍ، فَأَيَّتَهُنَّ أَجَابُوكَ إِلَيْهَا فَاقْبَلْ مِنْهُمْ، وَكُفَّ عَنْهُمْ: لَدْعُهُمْ إِلَى الْإِسْلَامِ، فَإِنْ أَجَابُوكَ فَاقْبَلْ مِنْهُمْ، ثُمَّ لَدْعُهُمْ إِلَى التَّحَوُّلِ مِنْ

دارهم إلى دار المهاجرين، فإن أبوا فأخبرهم أنهم يكونون كأغراب
المسلمين، ولا يكون لهم في الغنيمة والعقبة شيء إلا أن يجاهدوا مع
المسلمين، فإن هم أبوا، فاستألفهم الجزية، فإن هم أجابوك، فاقبل منهم، وإن
هم أبوا فاستعن بالله تعالى وقابلهم، وإذا حاصرت أهل حصن، فأرأوك أن
تجعل لهم دمة الله ودمته نبيه فلا تفعل، ولكن اجعل لهم دمتك، فإنكم لن
تخفروا دمتكم أفون من أن تحفروا دمة الله، وإذا أرأوك أن تتركهم على
حكم الله فلا تفعل، بل على حكمك، فإنك لا تدري أتصيب فيهم حكم الله أم
لا أخرجهم مسلمين

713. Narrated Solaiman ibn Borayda on his father's authority from A'isha, may Allah be pleased with her: 'Whenever Allah's Messenger ﷺ appointed a commander over an army or an expedition, he used to instruct him to fear Allah and consider the welfare of the Muslims who would be with him. He then used to say: "Go out for Jihad in Allah's Name in Allah's Path and fight against those who disbelieve in Allah. Go out for Jihad and do not indulge in Gholol⁶ do not be treacherous, do not mutilate anyone, and do not kill a child. When you meet your enemy, the polytheists, summon them to three things, and accept whichever of them they are willing to agree to, and then leave them alone. Call them to Islam, and if they accept it, accept this from them, and summon them to leave their abodes and transfer to the abodes of Mohajireen (the Emigrants). But if they refuse, then tell them they will be like the dwellers of the desert Muslims, thus they will have no Ghaneema (war booty) or Fay' unless they participate in Jihad with the Muslims. If they refuse

⁶ Al Gholol is what is taken from the spoils of booty before distributing it.

Islam, demand the Jizya (a tax paid by non-Muslims for their protection by the Muslims) from them, and if they agree, accept it from them. If they refuse, seek Allah the Most High's help against them and fight with them. When you besiege a fortress, and its people wish you to grant them the protection of Allah and His Prophet, grant them neither but grant them your protection, for it is less serious to break your guarantee of protection than to break that of Allah's. And if they offer to capitulate and have the matter referred to Allah's Judgment, do not grant this, but let them have the matter referred to your judgment, for you do not know whether or not you will concur with Allah's Judgment regarding them." (Muslim)

٧١٤ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: سَمِعْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ يَقُولُ: (مَثَلُ الْمُجَاهِدِ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ، وَاللَّهُ أَعْلَمُ بِمَنْ يُجَاهِدُ فِي سَبِيلِهِ، كَمَثَلِ الصَّائِمِ الْقَائِمِ، وَتَوَكَّلَ اللَّهُ لِلْمُجَاهِدِ فِي سَبِيلِهِ بِأَنْ يَتَوَقَّاهُ: أَنْ يَنْخَلُءَ الْجَنَّةَ، أَوْ يُرْجَعَهُ سَالِمًا مَعَ أَجْرٍ أَوْ غِيْمَةٍ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

714 Narrated Abu-Horaira رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ, 'I heard Allah's Messenger ﷺ saying' "The example of the warrior in Allah's Cause, and Allah knows best who really strives in His Cause, is like that of a person who observes fasting and offers the prayers constantly Allah guarantees that He will admit the warrior in His Cause into Paradise if he is killed, otherwise He will return him to his home safely with rewards and war booty" (Bukhari)

٧١٥- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ: (تَصِلُ عَبْدُ الدِّينَارِ، وَعَبْدُ الدَّرَاهِمِ وَعَبْدُ الْخَمِيسَةِ، إِنْ أُعْطِيَ رَضِي، وَإِنْ لَمْ يُعْطَ سَجَطَ، تَعَسَّ وَانْتَكَسَ، وَإِذَا شَبِكَ فَلَا تَنْقَشُ، طُوبَى لِعَبْدٍ أَخَذَ بِعَازِ فَرَسِهِ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ، لَشَعَتْ رَأْسُهُ، مُعْبِرَةً قَدَمَاهُ، إِنْ كَانَ فِي قَحْرَاسَةٍ كَانَ فِي الْحَرَّاسَةِ، وَإِنْ كَانَ فِي السَّاقَةِ كَانَ فِي السَّاقَةِ، إِنْ لَسَدَاسٌ لَمْ يُؤْذَنْ لَهُ وَإِنْ شَعَّ لَمْ يُشْفَعْ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

715. Narrated Abu-Horaira ؓ: 'The Prophet ﷺ said' "Let the slave of the Dinar, Dirham, and Khameesa (money and luxurious clothes) perish, as he is pleased if these things are given to him, and if not he is displeased. Let such a person perish and elapse, and if he is pierced with a thorn, let him not find anyone to take it out for him. Beatitude is for him who holds the reins of his horse to strive in Allah's Cause, with his hair unkempt and feet covered with dust. If he is appointed in the vanguard, he is perfectly satisfied with his post of guarding, and if he is appointed in the rearguard, he accepts his post with satisfaction; (he is so simple and humble that) if he asks for permission he is not permitted, and if he intercedes, his intercession is not accepted." (Bukhari)

٧١٦- عن أبي هريرة ؓ قال: قال رسول الله ﷺ: (من آمن بالله ورسوله، وأقام الصلاة، وصام رمضان، كان حقاً على الله أن يخلقه الجنة، جاهد في سبيل الله، أو جلس في أرضه التي ولد فيها). فقالوا: يا رسول الله، أفلا نبشركم الناس قال: (إن في الجنة مائة درجة، أعدها الله للمجاهدين في سبيل الله، ما بين الدرجتين كما بين السماء والأرض، فإذا سألتم الله فأسألوه الفردوس، فإِنَّه أوسط الجنة، وأعلى الجنة أراه قال: وفوقه عرش الرحمن، ومنه تَفَجَّرُ أنهار الجنة). رواه البخاري.

716. Narrated Abu-Huraira ؓ: 'The Prophet ﷺ said' "Whoever believes in Allah and His Messenger, performed the prayer, and observed fasting of the month of Ramadhan, then it will be a promise binding upon Allah to admit him to Paradise, no matter whether he fights in Allah's Cause or remains in the land where he is born " The people asked: "O Allah's Messenger! Shall we acquaint the people with this good news?" He said: "Paradise has one hundred grades that Allah has reserved for the warriors who fight in His Cause,

and the distance between each two grades is like the distance between the heaven and the earth So, when you ask Allah (for something), ask for Firdaws that is the middle (best) and the highest rank of Paradise And above it (Firdaws) is the Throne of the Beneficent (Allah ﷻ), and from it, the rivers of Paradise gush forth.” (Bukhari)

٧١٧- عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ أَبِي أَوْفَى رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا: أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ فِي بَعْضِ أَيَّامِهِ، الَّتِي لَقِيَ فِيهَا، أَنْتَظَرَ حَتَّى مَالَتِ الشَّمْسُ، ثُمَّ قَامَ فِي النَّاسِ قَالَ: (أَيُّهَا النَّاسُ، لَا تَتَمَنَّوْا لِقَاءَ الْعَدُوِّ، وَسَلُّوْا اللَّهَ الْعَاقِبَةَ، فَإِذَا لَقِيتُمُوهُمْ فَاصْبِرُوا، وَاعْلَمُوا أَنَّ الْجَنَّةَ تَحْتَ ظِلِّ السَّيْفِ). ثُمَّ قَالَ: (اللَّهُمَّ مَزِلْ الْكِتَابَ) وَكَذَلِكَ تَقَدَّمَ بِالنَّبِيِّ ﷺ لِدَعَاءِ رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

717. Narrated Abdullah ibn Abu-Awfa: ‘Once Allah’s Messenger ﷺ during one of his holy battles waited until the sun had declined and then he got up among the people and said: “O people! Do not wish to face the enemy (in a battlefield) and ask Allah to save you from calamities but if you should face the enemy, then be patient and let it be known that Paradise is under the shades of swords.”’ Abdullah then said: ‘Allah’s Messenger invoked: “O Allah! The Revealer of the (Holy) Book, the Mover of the clouds, and Defeater of Ahzab (the confederates of non-Muslims who gathered to attack Madina and were defeated by a strong wind), defeat them (non-Muslims) and bestow victory upon us.”’ (Bukhari)

٧١٨- عَنْ أَبِي عَنِسَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ أَنَّهُ قَالَ، وَهُوَ دَاهِبٌ إِلَى الْجُمُعَةِ: سَمِعْتُ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ يَقُولُ: (مَنْ اغْبَرَّتْ قَدَمَاهُ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ حَرَّمَهُ اللَّهُ عَلَى النَّارِ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

718. Narrated Abu-Abs ؓ: 'While I was going for Jomaa'a Prayer, I heard the Prophet ﷺ saying (on the Minbar [pulpit]) "Anyone whose feet are covered with dust in Allah's Cause, shall be saved by Allah from the Hellfire." (Bukhari)

٧١٩- عن زيد بن خالد ؓ: أن رسول الله ﷺ قال: (من جهز غارياً في سبيل الله فقد غزا، ومن خلف غارياً في سبيل الله بخير فقد غزا). رواه البخاري.

719 Narrated Zayd ibn Khaled ؓ. 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said' "He who prepares a warrior marching forth for Allah's Cause will be (given a reward equal to the reward of that warrior). And he who properly looks after the dependents of a warrior marching forth for Allah's Cause will be (given a reward equal to the reward of that warrior) "" (Bukhari)

٧٢٠- حديث أنس بن مالك ؓ عن النبي ﷺ، قال: ما أحدٌ يدخل الجنة، يحب أن يرجع إلى الدنيا، وله ما على الأرض من شيء، إلا للشهيد، يتمنى أن يرجع إلى الدنيا فيقتل عشر مرات، لما يرى من الكرامة لرحله البخاري.

720 Narrated Anas ibn Malek ؓ. 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "Nobody who enters Paradise would like to go back to the world, even if he had everything on the earth, except a warrior in Allah's cause. He wishes to return to life so that he would be martyred ten times because of the honor and dignity he receives (from Allah)."' (Bukhari)

٧٢١- حديث جابر بن عبد الله ؓ، قال: قال رجل للنبي ﷺ، يوم أحد: أرأيت إن قُتلتُ فإين أنا قال: في الجنة فلقى ثمرات في يده، ثم قاتل حتى قُتل أخرجه البخاري.

721 Narrated Jaber ibn Abdullah ؓ. 'On the day of the battle of Uhud, a man came to the Prophet ﷺ and said: "Can you tell me where I will be if I am killed for Allah's cause?"

The Prophet ﷺ replied: "In Paradise." The man threw away some dates he was holding in his hand, and fought until he was martyred." (Bukhari)

٧٢٢ عن أنس بن مالك رضي الله عنه قال: غاب عمي أنس بن النضر رضي الله عنه عن قتال بدر، فقال: يا رسول الله، غيبت عن أول قتال قاتلت للمشركين، لنس الله أشهدي قتال المشركين ليرين الله ما أصنع. فلما كان يوم أحد، وانكشف المسلمون، قال: اللهم إني أعوذ بك مما صنع هؤلاء، يعني أصحابه، وأبرأ إليك مما صنع هؤلاء، يعني المشركين ثم تقدم فاستقبله سعد بن معاذ، فقال: يا سعد بن معاذ الجنة ورب النضر، إني أجد ريحها من نون أحد، قال سعد: فما استطعت يا رسول الله ما صنع، قال أنس: فوجدنا به بصغاً وثمانين: صرّة بالسيف أو طعنة برمح أو رمية بسهم، ووجدناه قد قتل وقد مثل به المشركون، فما عرفه أحد إلا أخته ببنانه. قال أنس: كنا نرى، أو نظن: أن هذه الآية نزلت فيه وفي أشباهه: ﴿مِنَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ رِجَالٌ صَدَقُوا مَا عَاهَدُوا اللَّهَ عَلَيْهِ فَمِنْهُمْ مَّنْ قَضَىٰ نَحْبَهُ وَمِنْهُمْ مَّنْ يَنْتَظِرُ وَمَا بَدَّلُوا تَبْدِيلًا﴾ (الأحزاب ٢٣) وقال: إن أخته، وهي التي تسمى الرتيبة، كسرت ثنية امرأة، فأمر رسول الله ﷺ بالقصاص، فقال أنس: يا رسول الله، والذي بعثك بالحق، لا تكسر ثنيتها، فوضوا بالأرثى وتركوا القصاص، فقال رسول الله ﷺ: (إن من عباد الله من لو أقسم على الله لأبره). رواه البخاري.

722 Narrated Anas ibn Malek رضي الله عنه: 'My paternal uncle Anas ibn Al-Nadhr رضي الله عنه was absent from the battle of Badr. He said: "O Allah's Messenger! I was absent from the first battle you fought against the polytheists. (By Allah) if Allah gives me a chance to fight them, no doubt, Allah will see how (bravely) I would fight." On the day of Uhud when the Muslims turned their backs and fled, he said: "O Allah! I

Riyadhoe-Saltheen (The Meadows of the Righteous)
(Abridged)

apologize to You for what these (i.e. his companions) have done, and I denounce what these (i.e. the polytheists) have done." Then he advanced and Sa'ad ibn Mo'az met him. He said: "O Sa'ad ibn Mo'az! By the Lord of Al-Nadhr, (Paradise)! I smell its aroma coming from before (the mountain of) Uhud." Later on Sa'ad said: "O Allah's Messenger! I cannot achieve or do what he (i.e. Anas ibn Al-Nadhr) did. We found more than eighty wounds by swords and arrows on his body. We found him dead and his body was mutilated so badly that none except his sister could recognize him by his fingers." We used to think that the following Verse was revealed concerning him and other men of his sort.

"Among the believers are men who have been true to their covenant with Allah (i.e. they have gone out for Jihad (fighting for Allah's sake) (and they did not turn on their heels), of them some who have fulfilled their obligations. Some of them have been martyred and some others are still waiting, but they have never changed (i.e. they never proved treacherous to their covenant which they concluded with Allah) in the least" (33: 23)' And he (Anas) said: 'His sister Al-Robaye'e broke the incisor tooth of a woman and Allah's Messenger ﷺ ordered retaliation. At that Anas (ibn Al-Nadhr) said: "O Allah's Messenger! By Him Who has sent you with the Truth, my sister's tooth shall not be broken." Then the opponents of Anas' sister accepted the compensation and gave up the claim of retaliation. So Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "There are some people amongst Allah's slaves whose oaths are fulfilled by Allah when they take them." (Bukhari)

٧٢٣ عَنْ سَمُرَةَ بْنِ جُنْدَبٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: كَانَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ إِذَا صَلَّى صَلَاةَ الصُّبْحِ، لَقِبْتُ عَلِيًّا بِوَجْهِهِ، فَقَالَ: (مَنْ رَأَى مِنْكُمْ اللَّيْلَةَ رُؤْيَا). قَالَ: فَبِنْ رَأَى أَحَدًا فَصُفَّيْتُهَا، فَيَقُولُ: (مَا شَاءَ اللَّهُ). فَسَأَلْنَا يَوْمًا فَقَالَ: (هَلْ رَأَى أَحَدٌ مِنْكُمْ رُؤْيَا).

قُلُوبًا: لَا، قَالَ: (لَكُنِي رَأَيْتُ اللَّيْلَةَ رَجُلَيْنِ أَتِيَانِي فَأَحَدَا بِيَدِي، فَأَخْرَجَانِي إِلَى الْأَرْضِ الْمُقْتَمِسَةِ، فَإِذَا رَجُلٌ جَالِسٌ، وَرَجُلٌ قَائِمٌ بِيَدِهِ كَلْبٌ مِنْ حَدِيدٍ، قَالَ: إِنَّهُ يُدْخِلُ ذَلِكَ الْكَلْبَ فِي شِدْقِهِ حَتَّى يَبْلُغَ قَعَاهُ، ثُمَّ يَفْعَلُ بِشِدْقِهِ الْآخَرَ مِثْلَ ذَلِكَ، وَيَلْتَنِمُ شِدْقَهُ هَذَا، فَيَعُودُ فَيَصْنَعُ مِثْلَهُ. قُلْتُ: مَا هَذَا قَالَا: انْطَلِقْ، فَانْطَلَقْنَا، حَتَّى أَتَيْنَا عَلَى رَجُلٍ مُضْطَجِعٍ عَلَى قَعَاهُ، وَرَجُلٌ قَائِمٌ عَلَى رَأْسِهِ بِفَهْرٍ، أَوْ صَحْرَةٍ، فَيَشْدُخُ بِهِ رَأْسَهُ، فَإِذَا صَرِيهَ تَدَهَدَهَ الْحَجَرُ، فَانْطَلِقْ إِلَيْهِ لِيَأْخُذَهُ، فَلَا يَرْجِعْ إِلَى هَذَا، حَتَّى يَلْتَنِمَ رَأْسَهُ، وَعَادَ رَأْسَهُ كَمَا هُوَ، فَعَادَ إِلَيْهِ فَصَرِيهَ، قُلْتُ: مِنْ هَذَا قَالَا: انْطَلِقْ، فَانْطَلَقْنَا إِلَى ثَقَبٍ مِثْلِ الثَّقُورِ، أَعْلَاهُ صَبِيقٌ وَأَسْفَلُهُ وَاسِعٌ، يَتَوَقَّذُ تَحْتَهُ نَارًا، فَإِذَا اقْتَرَبَ ارْتَفَعُوا، حَتَّى كَادَ أَنْ يَخْرُجُوا، فَإِذَا خَمَدَتْ رَجَعُوا فِيهَا، وَفِيهَا رَجُلٌ وَنِسَاءٌ عَرَاءٌ، فَقُلْتُ: مِنْ هَذَا قَالَا: انْطَلِقْ، فَانْطَلَقْنَا، حَتَّى أَتَيْنَا عَلَى نَهْرٍ مِنْ دَمٍ فِيهِ رَجُلٌ قَائِمٌ، وَعَلَى وَسْطِ النَّهْرِ قَالَ يَرِيدُ وَهْبُ بْنُ جَرِيرٍ، عَنْ جَرِيرِ بْنِ حَازِمٍ وَعَلَى شَطْرِ النَّهْرِ رَجُلٌ بَيْنَ يَدَيْهِ حِجَارَةٌ، فَأَقْبَلَ الرَّجُلُ الَّذِي فِي النَّهْرِ، فَإِذَا أَرَادَ أَنْ يَخْرُجَ رَمَى الرَّجُلُ بِحَجَرٍ فِيهِ، فَارْدَةُ حَيْثُ كَانَ، فَجَعَلَ كُلَّمَا جَاءَ لِيَخْرُجَ رَمَى فِي إِيهِ بِحَجَرٍ، فَيَرْجِعُ كَمَا كَانَ، فَقُلْتُ: مَا هَذَا قَالَا: انْطَلِقْ، فَانْطَلَقْنَا، حَتَّى انْتَهَيْنَا إِلَى رَوْصَةٍ خَضِرَاءَ، فِيهَا شَجَرَةٌ عَظِيمَةٌ، وَفِي أَصْلِهَا شَيْخٌ وَصَبِيَانِ، وَإِذَا رَجُلٌ قَرِيبٌ مِنَ الشَّجَرَةِ، بَيْنَ يَدَيْهِ نَارٌ يُوقِدُهَا، فَصَعِدَا بِي فِي الشَّجَرَةِ، وَأَدْخَلَانِي دَارًا، لَمْ أَرِ قَطً أَحَدًا مِنْهَا، فِيهَا رَجُلٌ شَيْخٌ، وَشَبَابٌ وَنِسَاءٌ وَصَبِيَانِ، ثُمَّ أَخْرَجَانِي مِنْهَا، فَصَعِدَا بِي الشَّجَرَةَ، وَأَدْخَلَانِي دَارًا، هِيَ أَحْسَنُ وَأَفْضَلُ مِنْهَا، فِيهَا رَجُلٌ شَيْخٌ وَشَبَابٌ، قُلْتُ: طَوَّقْتُمَانِي اللَّيْلَةَ، فَأَخْرَجَانِي عَمَّا رَأَيْتُ. قَالَا: نَعَمْ، أَمَّا الَّذِي رَأَيْتَهُ يُشَوِّقُ شِدْقَهُ فَكَذَّابٌ، يُحَدِّثُ بِالْكَذِبَةِ، فَتُحْمَلُ عَنْهُ حَتَّى تَبْلُغَ الْآفَاقَ، فَيُصْنَعُ بِهِ إِلَى يَوْمِ الْقِيَامَةِ، وَالَّذِي رَأَيْتَهُ يُشْدُخُ

رَأْسُهُ، فَرَجَلٌ عَلَّمَهُ اللَّهُ الْقُرْآنَ، فَجَامَ عَصَهُ بِاللَّيْلِ، وَلَمْ يَعْمَلْ فِيهِ بِالنَّهَارِ، يُفَعِّلُ بِهِ إِلَى يَوْمِ الْقِيَامَةِ، وَالَّذِي رَأَيْتُهُ فِي اللَّقَبِ هُمُ الرِّثَاءُ، وَالَّذِي رَأَيْتُهُ فِي النَّهْرِ أَكَلُوا الرِّبَا، وَالشَّيْخُ فِي أَصْلِ الشَّجَرَةِ إِبْرَاهِيمُ عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ، وَالصَّبَّيَانُ حَوْلَهُ فَأَوْلَادُ النَّاسِ، وَالَّذِي يُوقِدُ النَّارَ مَالِكُ حَارِبِ النَّارِ، وَالذَّارُ الْأُولَى الَّتِي دَخَلَتْ دَارُ عَامَّةِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ، وَأَمَّا هَذِهِ الدَّارُ فَدَارُ الشُّهَدَاءِ، وَأَنَا جَبْرِيلُ، وَهَذَا مِيكَائِيلُ، فَارْفَعْ رَأْسَكَ، فَرَفَعْتُ رَأْسِي، فَإِذَا فَوْقِي مِثْلُ السَّحَابِ، قَالَا: ذَلِكَ مَنْزِلُكَ، قُلْتُ: دَعَانِي أَنْخُلَ مَنْزِلِي، قَالَا: إِنَّهُ بَقِيَ لَكَ عُمُرٌ لَمْ تَسْتَكْمَلْهُ، فَلَوْ لَسْتَكْمَلْتَ أَتَيْتَ مَنْزِلَكَ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

723 Narrated Samura ibn Jondob ؓ: 'Whenever the Prophet ﷺ finished the (Morning) Prayer, he would face us and ask: "Who amongst you had a dream last night?" So if anyone had seen a dream he would narrate it. The Prophet ﷺ would say: "Ma Sha'a Allah (an Arabic maxim meaning literally, 'What Allah willed comes to pass,' and it indicates a good omen.)" One day, he asked us whether anyone of us had seen a dream. We replied in the negative. The Prophet ﷺ said: "But I had (a dream) last night that two men came to me, caught hold of my hands, and took me to the Sacred Land. There, I saw one person sitting and another standing with an iron hook in his hand pushing it inside the mouth of the former until it reached the jawbone, and then tore off one side of his cheek, and then did the same with the other side. In the meantime the first side of his cheek became normal again and then he repeated the same operation again. I said, 'What is this?' They told me to proceed on and we went on until we came to a man lying in a prone position, and another man standing at his head carrying a stone or a piece of rock. That man was crushing the head of the man who was lying, with

Riyadhos-Saliheen (The Meadows of the Righteous)
(Abridged)

that stone. Whenever he struck him, the stone rolled away. The man went to pick it up and by the time he returned to him, the crushed head had returned to its normal state and the man came back and struck him again (and so on). I said: 'What is this?' They told me to proceed on. So, we proceeded on and passed by a hole like an oven, with a narrow top and wide bottom, and the fire was blazing underneath that hole. Whenever the flames went higher, the people were lifted up to such an extent that they were about to be able to get out of it, and whenever the fire receded, the people went down into it, and there were naked men and women in it. I said: 'What is this?' They told me to proceed on. So, we proceeded on until we reached a river of blood and there was a man in it, and another man (was standing on its bank) with stones in front of him, the latter was confronting the former who was in the river. Whenever the man in the river wanted to come out, the other man threw a stone in his mouth and caused him to retreat to his original position, and whenever he wanted to come out the other would throw a stone in his mouth, and he would retreat to his original position. I asked: 'What is this?' They told me to proceed on and we did so until we reached a flourishing green garden with a huge tree in it and near its base an old man was sitting with some children. (I saw) another man near a tree with a fire in front of him that he was kindling. Then they (my two companions) made me climb up the tree and enter a house, better than which I had never seen. There were some old and young men, and women and children in it. Then they took me out of this house and made me climb up a tree and made me enter another house that was better and superior (to the first one) containing old and young people. I said to them (my two companions): 'You have made me ramble all the night. Tell me all about that I have seen.'

They said: 'Yes As for the one whose cheek you saw being torn away, he was a liar and he used to tell lies, and the people would report those lies on his authority until they spread all over the world. So, he will be punished like that until the Day of Resurrection. The one whose head you saw being crushed is the one to whom Allah had given knowledge of the Koran (knowing it by heart), but he used to sleep at night (and he did not recite it then) and did not act upon it (upon its orders, etc) by day,, and so this punishment will go on until the Day of Resurrection. And those whom you saw in the hole (like an oven) were adulterers (and fornicators, i.e. those men and women who committed illegal sexual intercourse). And those whom you saw in the river of blood were those who dealt in Riba (usury). And the old man who was sitting at the base of the tree was Abraham ؑ and the little children around him were the offspring of people. And the one who was kindling the fire was Malck, the gatekeeper of Hellfire. And the first house that you entered was the house of the common believers, and the second house was that of the martyrs. I am Gabriel and this is Michael.' Then the Angel said 'Raise your head ' I raised my head and saw a thing like a cloud over me. They said. 'That is your home ' I said: 'Let me enter my home ' They said: 'You still have some life that you have not yet completed, and when you complete (that remaining portion of your life) you will then enter your home.' (Bukhari)

٧٢٤- عَنْ جَابِرِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا قَالَ: لَمَّا قُبِلَ أَبِي، جَعَلْتُ لِكُشْفِ الثُّوبِ عَنْ وَجْهِهِ، أَبْكِي وَيَنْهَوْنِي عَنْهُ، وَالنَّبِيُّ ﷺ لَا يَنْهَانِي، فَجَعَلْتُ عَمِّي فَاطِمَةَ تَبْكِي، فَقَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ: (تَبْكِينَ أَوْ لَا تَبْكِينَ، مَا رَأَيْتِ الْمَلَائِكَةَ تَطْلَعُ بِأَجْنَحَتِهَا حَتَّى رَفَعَتُمُوهُ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

724. Narrated Jaber ibn Abdullah, may Allah be pleased with them. 'When my father was martyred, I lifted the sheet from his face and wept. The people forbade me to do so but the Prophet ﷺ did not forbid me. Then my aunt, Fatima began weeping and the Prophet ﷺ said: "It is all the same whether you weep or not. The angels were shading him continuously with their wings until you moved him (from the field)'" (Bukhari)

٧٢٥- حديث أبي هريرة رضي الله عنه، عن النبي ﷺ قال: لا تمنوا لقاء العدو، فإذا لقيتموهم فاصبروا أخرجه البخاري.

725. Narrated Abu-Horaira ؓ 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "Do not wish to meet the enemy, and in case you confront them then, be patient.'" (Bukhari)

٧٢٦- حديث عبد الله بن عمر ، قال: قال رسول الله ﷺ: للحيل في نواصيها الخير إلى يوم القيامة أخرجه البخاري.

726 Narrated Abdullah ibn Omar 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said. "Good will remain (as a permanent quality) in the forelocks of horses until the Day of Resurrection.'" (Bukhari 102. Vol 4)

٧٢٧ عن أبي هريرة ؓ قال: قال النبي ﷺ: (مَنْ لَحَبَسَ فَرَسًا فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ، إِيْمَانًا بِاللَّهِ، وَتَصَدِّيقًا بِوَعْدِهِ، فَلَيْنَ شَيْعَةٍ وَرِيَّةٍ وَرَوْتَةٍ وَبَوَلَةٍ هِيَ مِيزَانُهُ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ). رواه البخاري.

727 Narrated Abu-Horaira ؓ : 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "If somebody keeps a horse (for Jihad) in Allah's Cause, motivated by his faith in Allah and his belief in His Promise, then he will be rewarded on the Day of Resurrection for what the horse has eaten or drunk and for its dung and urine" (4:1050 B)

٧٢٨ عَنْ عُقْبَةَ بْنِ عَامِرٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ قَالَ: سَمِعْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ ، وَهُوَ عَلَى الْمِنْبَرِ، يَقُولُ: (وَأَعِدُوا لَهُمْ مَا اسْتَطَعْتُمْ مِنْ قُوَّةٍ وَمِنْ رِبَاطِ الْحَيْلِ) الْآيَةَ، أَلَا إِنَّ الْقُوَّةَ الرَّمْيَ، أَلَا إِنَّ الْقُوَّةَ الرَّمْيَ، أَلَا إِنَّ الْقُوَّةَ الرَّمْيَ رَوَاهُ مُسْلِمٌ

728. Narrated Oqba ibn Amer ؓ : 'I heard Allah's Messenger ﷺ recite when he was on the Minbar (pulpit) "And make ready against them all you can of power, including steeds of war (tank, planes, etc) Surely strength is in shooting, surely strength is in shooting, surely strength is in shooting." (Muslim)

٧٢٩- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ، قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ: مَنْ مَاتَ، وَلَمْ يَغْزُ، وَلَمْ يُحِتِّثْ نَفْسَهُ بِهِ، مَاتَ عَلَى شُعْبَةٍ مِنْ نِفَاقٍ رَوَاهُ مُسْلِمٌ

729. Narrated Abu-Horaira ؓ : 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "He who dies without having gone or thought of going out for Jihad, will die guilty of a kind of hypocrisy." (Muslim)

٧٣٠- عَنْ أَنَسٍ ؓ: أَنَّ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ كَانَ فِي غَرَاءٍ، فَقَالَ: (إِنْ أَقُولَا بِالْمَدِينَةِ خَلْفَنَا، مَا سَلَكْنَا شُعْبًا وَلَا وَادِيًا إِلَّا وَهْمٌ مَعًا فِيهِ، حَبَسَهُمُ الْعَدُوُّ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

730. Narrated Anas ؓ : 'While the Prophet ﷺ was in a Battle, he said: "Some people have remained behind us in Madina and we never crossed a mountain path or a valley, but they were with us (i.e. sharing the reward with us), as they have been held back by a (legitimate) excuse"' (4.920. Bukhari)

٧٣١- عَنْ أَبِي مُوسَى رضي الله عنه قَالَ: جَاءَ رَجُلٌ إِلَى النَّبِيِّ ﷺ فَقَالَ: الرَّجُلُ يُقَاتِلُ لِلْمَغْنَمِ، وَالرَّجُلُ يُقَاتِلُ لِلدَّكْرِ، وَالرَّجُلُ يُقَاتِلُ لِيُرَى مَكَانَهُ، فَمَنْ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ قَالَ: (مَنْ قَاتَلَ لَتَكُونَ كَلِمَةُ اللَّهِ فِي الْعَالَمِ، فَهُوَ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

731 Narrated Abu-Musa رضي الله عنه: "A man came to the Prophet ﷺ and asked "A man fights for the spoils of war, another fights for fame, and a third fights to show off, which of them fights is in Allah's Cause?" The Prophet ﷺ said: "He who fights that Allah's Word (i.e. Allah's Religion of Islamic Monotheism) be superior, fights in Allah's Cause"" (4:650.Bukhari)

٧٣٢- عَنْ أَنَسِ بْنِ مَالِكٍ رضي الله عنه: لَمَّا أَمَّ الرَّبِيعُ بَنَاتِ الْبَرَاءِ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا، وَهِيَ أُمُّ حَارِثَةَ ابْنِ سُرَّاقَةَ رضي الله عنه أَنْتَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ فَقَالَتْ: يَا نَبِيَّ اللَّهِ، أَلَا تُحَنِّنُنِي عَنْ حَارِثَةَ وَكَانَ قُتِلَ يَوْمَ بَدْرٍ، أَصَابَهُ مِنْهُمْ عَرَبٌ فَلَمَّا كَانَ فِي الْجَنَّةِ صِيرْتَهُ، وَإِنْ كَانَ غَيْرَ ذَلِكَ، اجْتَنَهْتُ عَلَيْهِ فِي الْبَيْكَةِ قَالَ: (يَا أُمُّ حَارِثَةَ، إِنَّهَا جَدَانٌ فِي الْجَنَّةِ، وَإِنَّ ابْنَكَ أَصَابَ الْفَرَسُ الْأَعْلَى). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

732. Narrated Anas ibn Malek رضي الله عنه: "Umm Al-Robaye'e bint Al-Bara'a, the mother of Haretha ibn Soraqa came to the Prophet ﷺ and said: "O Allah's Prophet! Will you tell me about Haretha? Haretha was killed (martyred) on the day of Badr with an arrow fired by an unidentified person. If he is in Paradise, I will be patient, otherwise, I will weep bitterly for him." Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "O mother of Haretha! There are many grades in Paradise and your son obtained Al-Firdaws Al-A'ala (the highest place in Paradise)."" (Bukhari)

٧٣٣- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ بَشَّارٍ حَدَّثَنَا مُعَاذُ بْنُ هُشَامٍ حَدَّثَنَا أَبِي عَنْ قَتَادَةَ عَنْ السُّدَّامِ بْنِ مَقْرَرٍ قَالَ غُرِيتُ مَعَ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ فَكَانَ إِذَا طَلَعَ الْفَجْرُ لَمَسْتُكَ حَتَّى تَطْلُعَ

الشُّعْمُسُ وَإِذَا طَلَعَتْ قَاتِلَ إِذَا تَنَصَّفَ النَّهَارُ لَمْ يَكُنْ حَتَّى تَرْوُلَ الشُّعْمُسُ فَإِذَا زَالَتْ
لِلشُّعْمُسِ قَاتِلَ حَتَّى الْعَصْرُ ثُمَّ لَمْ يَكُنْ حَتَّى يَصَلِّيَ الْعَصْرَ ثُمَّ يُقَاتِلُ قَالَ وَكَانَ يُقَالُ
عِنْدَ ذَلِكَ تَهْبِجُ رِيَاخُ النَّصْرِ وَيَذْعُو الْمُؤْمِنُونَ لِحُبُّوهُمْ فِي صَلَاتِهِمْ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى
وَقَدْ رَوَى هَذَا الْحَدِيثُ عَنِ النُّعْمَانِ بْنِ مَقْرَرٍ بِإِسْنَادٍ أَوْصَلَ مِنْ هَذَا وَقَتَادَةُ لَمْ يُذَكِّرْ
النُّعْمَانِ بْنِ مَقْرَرٍ وَمَكَتِ النُّعْمَانُ بْنُ مَقْرَرٍ فِي جِلَافَةِ عُمَرَ بْنِ الْخَطَّابِ •

733 Narrated Al-No'aman ibn Moqarrin 'I fought with the Messenger of Allah ﷺ. He was in the habit of stopping fighting at daybreak until the sun had risen. When it rose, he would fight until midday and stop until it declines. When it declined, he would fight until asr. Prayer time then he used to stop until he performed asr. Prayer then he would fight.' It was said that during that time, after asr. Prayer, that the wind bringing victory would blow and the believers invoked Allah for victory over their armies.' (At-Termizi)

٧٣٤- حَدَّثَنَا الْفَضْلُ بْنُ عَلِيٍّ الْحَلَالُ حَدَّثَنَا عَفَّانُ بْنُ مُسْلِمٍ وَالْحَجَّاجُ بْنُ
مِهْبَالٍ قَالَا حَدَّثَنَا حَمَّادُ بْنُ سَلَمَةَ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو عَمْرِو بْنُ الْجَوْنِي عَنْ عُلْفَةَ بْنِ عَبْدِ
اللَّهِ الْمُزْنِيِّ عَنْ مَعْقِلِ بْنِ يَسَارٍ أَنَّ عُمَرَ بْنَ الْخَطَّابِ بَعَثَ النُّعْمَانَ بْنَ مَقْرَرٍ
إِلَى الْهَرَمُرَّانِ فَذَكَرَ الْحَدِيثَ بِطَوِيلِهِ فَقَالَ النُّعْمَانُ بْنُ مَقْرَرٍ شَهِدْتُ مَعَ رَسُولِ
اللَّهِ ﷺ فَكَانَ إِذَا لَمْ يُقَاتَلْ أَوَّلَ النَّهَارِ لَانْتِظَرَ حَتَّى تَرْوُلَ الشُّعْمُسُ وَتَهْبِجَ الرِّيَّاخُ
وَيَنْزِلَ النَّصْرُ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَعُلْفَةُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ
هُوَ أَحْوَجُ بَنِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ لِلْمُزْنِيِّ •

734. Narrated Ma'aqil ibn Yasar 'Omar ibn Al-Khattab sent Al-No'aman ibn Moqarrin to Hormozan.' He mentioned the Hadith that Al-No'aman ibn Moqarrin said- 'I witnessed fighting with the Messenger of Allah ﷺ and he had the habit that if he did not fight in the morning, he would wait until the

sun declined, the wind blew, and victory was granted.’
(At-Termizi)

٧٣٥- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ سَهْلٍ بْنُ عَسْكَرٍ الْبَغْدَادِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا الْقَاسِمُ بْنُ كَثِيرٍ الْعِصْرِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنُ شُرَيْحٍ أَنَّهُ سَمِعَ سَهْلَ بْنَ أَبِي أُمَامَةَ بْنَ سَهْلٍ بْنَ حَنِيفٍ يُحَدِّثُ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ جَدِّهِ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ مَنْ سَأَلَ اللَّهَ الشَّهَادَةَ مِنْ قَلْبِهِ صَادِقًا بَلَّغَهُ اللَّهُ مَبَارِلَ الشُّهَدَاءِ وَإِنْ مَاتَ عَلَى فَرَشِهِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى حَدِيثُ سَهْلٍ بْنُ حَنِيفٍ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ غَرِيبٌ لَا نَعْرِفُهُ إِلَّا مِنْ حَدِيثِ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ شُرَيْحٍ وَقَدْ رَوَاهُ عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ صَالِحٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ شُرَيْحٍ وَعَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنُ شُرَيْحٍ يُكْنَى لَبًّا شُرَيْحٌ وَهُوَ إِسْتَنْدَرَانِيٌّ وَفِي الْقِيَامِ عَنْ مُعَلِّ بْنِ جَبَلٍ *

735. Narrated Sahl ibn Haneef: ‘The Prophet ﷺ said: “He that asked for martyrdom sincerely from his heart, Allah will grant him the martyrs’ rank, even if he dies in his bed.”’
(At-Termizi)

• • •

٢١٦- باب أنواع أخرى من الشهداء يصلون ويصلى

عليهم بخلاف من يقتل في المعركة

Chapter(216)

**About Martyrs other than those who
are killed on the Battlefield**

٧٣٦- حَدَّثَنَا الْأَنْصَارِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا مَعْنُ حَدَّثَنَا مَالِكٌ وَحَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ عَنْ مَالِكٍ عَنْ سَمِيِّ عَنْ أَبِي صَالِحٍ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ الشُّهَدَاءُ حَمَمٌ الْمَطْفُوعُونَ وَالْمَبْطُونُونَ وَالْعَرِيقُ وَصَاحِبُ الْهَنْدِ وَالشَّهِيدُ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ قَالَ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ أَنَسٍ وَصَفْوَانَ بْنِ أُمَيَّةَ وَجَابِرِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ وَحَالِدِ بْنِ عَرْقُطَةَ

وَسُلَيْمَانَ بْنِ صُرَدٍ وَأَبِي مُوسَى وَعَلِيَّةُ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْنٍ حَدِيثُ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ
حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ *

736. Narrated Abu-Huraira: 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "The martyrs are five, the one who died because of the plague, the one who died due to a gastric ailment, the one who drowned, the one who died under a destroyed building, and the one killed while fighting in the way of Allah."' (At-Termizi)

٧٣٧- حَدَّثَنَا الْأَنْصَارِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا مَعْنٌ حَدَّثَنَا مَالِكٌ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ أَبِي بَكْرٍ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ بْنِ عَمْرٍو بْنِ حَزْمٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَمْرٍو بْنِ عُثْمَانَ عَنْ أَبِي عَمْرَةَ الْأَنْصَارِيِّ عَنْ زَيْدِ بْنِ خَالِدٍ الْجُهَنِيِّ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ أَلَا أُخْبِرُكُمْ بِحَيْرِ الشُّهَدَاءِ الَّذِي يَأْتِي بِالشَّهَادَةِ قَبْلَ أَنْ يُمَاتَهَا حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ الْحَسَنِ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ مَسْلَمَةَ عَنْ مَالِكٍ نَحْوَهُ وَقَالَ ابْنُ أَبِي عَمْرَةَ قَالَ هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ وَأَكْثَرُ النَّاسِ يَقُولُونَ عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنُ أَبِي عَمْرَةَ وَاحْتَفَلُوا عَلَى مَالِكٍ فِي رِوَايَةِ هَذَا الْحَدِيثِ فَرَوَى بَعْضُهُمْ عَنْ أَبِي عَمْرَةَ وَزَوَّى بَعْضُهُمْ عَنْ ابْنِ أَبِي عَمْرَةَ وَهُوَ عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنُ أَبِي عَمْرَةَ الْأَنْصَارِيُّ وَهَذَا أَصَحُّ لِأَنَّهُ قَدْ رَوَى مِنْ غَيْرِ حَدِيثِ مَالِكٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ أَبِي عَمْرَةَ عَنْ زَيْدِ بْنِ خَالِدٍ وَقَدْ رَوَى عَنْ ابْنِ أَبِي عَمْرَةَ عَنْ زَيْدِ بْنِ خَالِدٍ غَيْرُ هَذَا الْحَدِيثِ وَهُوَ حَدِيثٌ صَحِيحٌ أَيْضًا وَأَبُو عَمْرَةَ مَوْلَى زَيْدِ بْنِ خَالِدٍ الْجُهَنِيِّ وَلَهُ حَدِيثٌ لَعْلُولٌ وَأَكْثَرُ النَّاسِ يَقُولُونَ عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنُ أَبِي عَمْرَةَ *

737. Narrated Zayd ibn Khaled Al-Johani. 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Would I tell you about the best

witness? It is he who gives testimony before being asked to give it⁷.” (At-Termizi)

٧٣٨- حَدَّثَنَا سَلَمَةُ بْنُ شَيْبٍ وَحَاتَمُ بْنُ سَيَّاهِ الْمُرُوزِيُّ وَغَيْرُ وَاحِدٍ قَالُوا حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الرَّزَّاقِ عَنْ مَعْمَرٍ عَنْ الزُّهْرِيِّ عَنْ طَلْحَةَ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَوْفٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ عَمْرٍو بْنِ سَهْلٍ عَنْ سَعِيدِ بْنِ زَيْدٍ عَنْ عَمْرٍو بْنِ نُفَيْلٍ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ مَنْ قُتِلَ نَوْنٌ مَالِهِ فَهُوَ شَهِيدٌ وَمَنْ سَرَقَ مِنَ الْأَرْضِ شِبْرًا طَوَّقَهُ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ مِنْ سَبْعِ لُحُظِينَ وَكَذَلِكَ حَدَّثَنَا بْنُ سَيَّاهِ الْمُرُوزِيُّ فِي هَذَا الْحَدِيثِ قَالَ مَعْمَرٌ بَلَعْنِي عَنِ الزُّهْرِيِّ وَلَمْ أَسْمَعْ مِنْهُ زِلَا فِي هَذَا الْحَدِيثِ مَنْ قُتِلَ نَوْنٌ مَالِهِ فَهُوَ شَهِيدٌ وَهَكَذَا رَوَى شُعَيْبُ بْنُ أَبِي حَمْزَةَ هَذَا الْحَدِيثَ عَنِ الزُّهْرِيِّ عَنْ طَلْحَةَ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ عَمْرٍو بْنِ سَهْلٍ عَنْ سَعِيدِ بْنِ زَيْدٍ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ وَرَوَى سُفْيَانُ بْنُ عُيَيْنَةَ عَنِ الزُّهْرِيِّ عَنْ طَلْحَةَ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عَنْ سَعِيدِ بْنِ زَيْدٍ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ وَلَمْ يَذْكُرْ فِيهِ سُفْيَانُ عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ عَمْرٍو بْنِ سَهْلٍ وَهَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ •

738. Narrated Sa'eed ibn Zayd ibn Amr ibn Nofayl: "The Prophet ﷺ said: "He who was killed for defending his property is a martyr. And he who encroaches on even a hand span of land will be encircled from seven layers of earth on the Day of Judgment." (At-Termizi)

٧٣٩- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ بَشَّارٍ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو عَامِرٍ الْعَقَدِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الْعَزِيزِ بْنُ الْمُطَّلِبِ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ الْحُسَيْنِ عَنْ إِبْرَاهِيمَ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ بْنِ طَلْحَةَ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ

⁷ This refers a witness who knows that something is right, yet the parties concerned do not know this, and he comes voluntarily to give his testimony to support the truth. This differs from what the Prophet ﷺ mentioned about those who give testimony before being asked to give it, as mentioned in the Hadith number 2091

بْنِ عُمَرَ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ مَنْ قُتِلَ دُونَ مَالِهِ فَهُوَ شَهِيدٌ قَالَ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ عَلِيٍّ وَمُسْعِدِ بْنِ زَيْدٍ وَأَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ وَأَبِي عُمَرَ وَأَبْنِ عَبَّاسٍ وَجَابِرٍ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عُمَرَ حَدَّثَنَا حَمَّانٌ وَقَدْ رَوَى عَنْهُ مِنْ غَيْرِ وَجْهٍ وَقَدْ رَحَّصَ بَعْضُ أَهْلِ الْعِلْمِ لِلرَّجُلِ أَنْ يُقَاتِلَ عَنْ نَفْسِهِ وَمَالِهِ وَقَالَ ابْنُ الْمُبَارَكِ يُقَاتِلُ عَنْ مَالِهِ وَكَوْنَهُ بِرَهْمَتَيْنِ *

739. Narrated Abdullah ibn Amr: 'The Prophet ﷺ said. "He who was killed for defending his property is a martyr."' (At-Termizi)

* * *

٢١٧- باب فضل العتق

Chapter (217)

About the Superiority of Emancipating Slaves

﴿ فَلَا اقْتَحَمَ الْعَقَبَةَ (١١) وَمَا أَدْرَاكَ مَا الْعَقَبَةُ (١٢) فَكُ رَقَبَةً (١٣) ﴾
(البقرة: ١١-١٣)

Allah ﷻ said:

"But he has not attempted to pass on the path that is steep (i.e. the path which will lead to goodness and success) * And what will make you know the path that is steep? * (It is) freeing a neck (slave). *" (90. 11-13)

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said as:

٧٤٠- حَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ حَدَّثَنَا اللَّيْثُ عَنْ ابْنِ الْفَهَادِ عَنْ عُمَرَ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ بْنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ بْنِ أَبِي طَالِبٍ عَنْ مُسْعِدِ بْنِ مَرْجَانَةَ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ يَقُولُ مَنْ أَعْتَقَ رَقَبَةً مُؤْمِنَةً أَعْتَقَ لِلَّهِ مِنْهُ بِكُلِّ عَصَا

مِنْهُ عَصَنُوا مِنَ النَّارِ حَتَّى يَهْتَقَ فَرْجُهُ قَالَ وَقِيَ قَبَابٌ عَنْ عَائِشَةَ وَعَمْرُو بْنُ عَفْصَةَ وَابْنُ عَبَّاسٍ وَوَالِثَةُ بْنُ الْأَسْقَمِ وَأَبِي أُمَامَةَ وَعُقَيْبَةُ بْنُ عَامِرٍ وَكَعْبَةُ بْنُ مُرَّةٍ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْنٍ حَدِيثُ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ غَرِيبٌ مِنْ هَذَا الْوَجْهِ وَابْنُ الْهَادِ أَيْضًا يُزِيدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ أَسَامَةَ بْنِ الْهَادِ وَهُوَ مَدَنِيٌّ ثَفَّةٌ قَدْ رَوَى عَنْهُ مَالِكُ بْنُ أَنَسٍ وَغَيْرُ وَاحِدٍ مِنْ أَهْلِ الْعِلْمِ *

740 Narrated by Abu-Huraira: 'I heard the Messenger of Allah ﷺ saying: "He that freed a believing slave, Allah would free his organs, even his private parts for freed person's private parts from the Fire therewith"

٧٤١- عَنْ أَبِي ذَرٍّ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: سَأَلْتُ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ: أَيُّ الْأَعْمَالِ أَفْضَلُ قَالَ: (إِيمَانٌ بِاللَّهِ، وَجِهَادٌ فِي سَبِيلِهِ). قُلْتُ: فَأَيُّ الرِّقَابِ أَفْضَلُ قَالَ: (أَغْلَاهَا ثَمَنًا، وَأَنْفَسَهَا جَدًّا أَهْلَهَا). قُلْتُ: فَإِنْ لَمْ أَفْعَلْ قَالَ: (تُعِينُ صَانِعًا، أَوْ تَصْنَعُ لِأَخْرَقٍ). قَالَ: فَإِنْ لَمْ أَفْعَلْ قَالَ: (تَدْعُ النَّاسَ مِنَ الشَّرِّ، فَإِنَّهَا صَدَقَةٌ تَصَدَّقُ بِهَا عَلَى نَفْسِكَ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

741 Narrated Abu-Zarr رضي الله عنه: 'I asked the Prophet ﷺ, "What is the best deed?" He replied "To believe in Allah and to fight for His Cause." I then asked, "What is the best kind of freeing (of slaves)?" He replied: "The freeing of the most expensive slave and the most beloved by his master." I said "If I cannot afford to do that?" He said "Helping the weak or doing good for a person who cannot work for himself." I said: "If I cannot do that?" He said: "Refrain from harming others, for this will be regarded as a charitable deed for your own good." (Bukhari)

٢١٨ - باب فضل الإحسان إلى المملوك

Chapter(218)

About the Virtue of Treating One's Slave kindly

﴿ وَاعْبُدُوا اللَّهَ وَلَا تُشْرِكُوا بِهِ شَيْئًا وَبِالْوَالِدَيْنِ إِحْسَانًا وَبِذِي الْقُرْبَىٰ وَالْيَتَامَىٰ وَالْمَسْكِينِ وَالْجَارِ ذِي الْقُرْبَىٰ وَالْجَارِ الْجُنُبِ وَالصَّاحِبِ بِالْجَنبِ وَابْنِ السَّبِيلِ وَمَا مَلَكَتْ أَيْمَانُكُمْ إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يُحِبُّ مَنْ كَانَ مُخْتَالًا فَخُورًا ﴾ (النساء ٣٦)

Allah ﷻ said:

“Worship Allah and join none with Him in worship, and do good to parents, kinsfolk, orphans, the needy, the neighbor who is near of kin, the neighbor who is a stranger, the companion by your side, the wayfarer (you meet), and those (slaves) whom your right hands possess. Verily, Allah does not like such as are proud and boastful *” (4: 36)

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said as:

٧٤٢- عَنْ أَبِي ذَرٍّ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: سَأَلْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ عَنْ النَّسِيِّ: (يَا أَبَا ذَرٍّ، أَعَزَّتْهُ بَأْمَةٌ ابْنِكَ أَمْزَوْ فَبِكَ جَاهِلِيَّةٌ، إِخْوَانُكُمْ خَوَلَاكُمْ، جَعَلَهُمُ اللَّهُ تَحْتَ أَيْدِيكُمْ، مَنْ كَانَ أَخُوهُ تَحْتَ يَدِهِ، فَلْيُطْعِمْهُ مِمَّا يَأْكُلُ، وَلْيَلْبِسْهُ مِمَّا يَلْبَسُ، وَلَا تُكَلِّفُوهُمْ مَا يَعْثُبُهُمْ، فَإِنْ كَلَفْتُمُوهُمْ فَأَعِينُوهُمْ). رواه البخاري.

742. Narrated by Abu-Zarr رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: 'I abused a man by calling his mother bad names.' The Prophet ﷺ said to me: "O Abu-Zarr! Did you abuse him by calling his mother bad names? You still have some characteristics of [the time of] ignorance [i.e. pre-Islamic times]. Your slaves are your brothers and Allah has put them under your command. So whoever has a brother under his command should feed him from what he eats and dress him from what he wears. Do not ask them

(slaves) to do things beyond their capacity (power) and if you do so, then help them.” (Bukhari)

٧٤٣- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ: (إِذَا أَتَى أَحَدَكُمْ خَادِمُهُ بِطَعَامِهِ، فَإِنْ لَمْ يُجْلِسْهُ مَعَهُ، فَلْيُؤَاوِئْهُ لُقْمَةً أَوْ لَقْمَتَيْنِ، أَوْ أَكْلَةً أَوْ أَكْلَتَيْنِ، فَإِنَّهُ وَلِي عِلَاجَةٍ). رواه البخاري.

743. Narrated Abu-Horaira رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: ‘The Prophet ﷺ said: “When your servant brings your meal to you then if you do not let him sit and share the meal with you, then he should at least be given a mouthful or two of that meal as he has prepared it.” (Bukhari)

* * *

٢١٩- باب فضل المملوك الذي يؤدي

حق الله ﷻ وحق مولاه

Chapter (219)

About the Virtue of a Slave Who fulfills Allah’s Rights and His Masters’ Rights

٧٤٤- حَدِيثُ ابْنِ عُمَرَ ، أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ، قَالَ: الْعَبْدُ إِذَا نَصَحَ مَوْلَاهُ وَأَحْسَنَ عِبَادَةَ رَبِّهِ، كَانَ لَهُ أَجْرُهُ مَرَّتَيْنِ أَخْرَجَهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

744 Narrated Ibn Omar : ‘Allah’s Messenger ﷺ said: “If a slave is honest and faithful to his master and worships his Lord (Allah) in a perfect manner he will get a double reward.” (Bukhari)

٧٤٥- حَدِيثُ أَبِي مُوسَى، قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ ثَلَاثَةٌ لَهُمْ أَجْرَانِ، رَجُلٌ مِنْ أَهْلِ الْكِتَابِ آمَنَ بِنَبِيِّهِ وَآمَنَ بِمَوْلَاهُ، وَالْعَبْدُ الْمَمْلُوكُ إِذَا أَدَّى حَقَّ اللَّهِ

وَحَقٌّ مَوَالِيهِ، وَرَجُلٌ كَانَتْ عِدَّةُ أُمَّةٍ فَأَتَتْهَا فَأُخْضِنَ تَأْدِيبُهَا، وَعَلَّمَهَا فَأُخْضِنَ تَعْلِيمَهَا ثُمَّ أَعْتَقَهَا فَتَرَوَّجَهَا فَلَهُ أَجْرَانِ أَخْرَجَهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

745. Narrated Abu-Musa ؓ: 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "Three persons will have a double reward. A person from the People of the Book (i.e. a Jew or a Christian) who believed in his prophet (Moses or Jesus) and then believed in Muhammad (he has embraced Islam). (The second) is a slave who fulfills his duties to Allah and fulfilled the rights of his masters. And (the third) is the master of a female-slave who teaches her good manners, educates her in the best possible way (in the religion), frees her, and then marries her "' (Bukhari)

* * *

٢٢٠ - باب فضل العبادة في الهرج

Chapter (220)

About Adhering to the Acts of Worship during Turmoil

٧٤٦- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ ؓ: عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ: (يُغْبَضُ الْعُلَمَاءُ، وَيُظْهَرُ الْجَهْلُ وَالْفِتْنُ، وَيَكْثُرُ الْهَرَجُ). قِيلَ: يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ، وَمَا الْهَرَجُ قَالَ هَكَذَا يَبْدُو فَحَرَقَهَا، كَأَنَّهُ يُرِيدُ الْقَتْلَ. رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

746. Narrated Abu-Horaira ؓ: 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "(Religious) knowledge will be taken away (by the death of religious scholars), ignorance (in religion) and turmoil will appear, and Haraj will increase." It was asked "What is Haraj? O Allah's Messenger?" He beckoned with his hand indicating killing.' (Bukhari)

٧٤٧- حَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ حَدَّثَنَا حَمَّادُ بْنُ زَيْدٍ عَنِ الْمُعَلَّى بْنِ رِيَادٍ رَدَّةٌ إِلَى مُعَاوِيَةَ بْنِ قُرَّةٍ رَدَّةٌ إِلَى مَعْقِلِ بْنِ يَسَارٍ رَدَّةٌ إِلَى النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ الْعِبَادَةُ فِي الْمَرْجِ كَالْهَجْرَةِ إِلَيَّ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ صَحِيحٌ غَرِيبٌ إِنَّمَا نَعْرِفُهُ مِنْ حَدِيثِ حَمَّادِ بْنِ زَيْدٍ عَنِ الْمُعَلَّى *

747 Narrated Ma'qil ibn Yasar (attributing it to the Prophet ﷺ): "Clinging to the acts of worship during commotion is equal in reward to migration."

* * *

٢٢١- باب فضل السماحة في البيع والشراء

Chapter (221)

About Being tolerant in Business Transactions

﴿ يَسْأَلُونَكَ مَاذَا يُنْفِقُونَ قُلْ مَا أُنْفِقُ مِنْ خَيْرٍ مِمَّا مَلَكَتْ أَيْمَانُ وَالْأَقْرَبِينَ وَالْيَتَامَى وَالْمَسَاكِينَ وَابْنَ السَّبِيلِ وَمَا تَعْطُونَ مِنْ خَيْرٍ فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ بِهِ عَلِيمٌ ﴾ (البقرة ٢١٥)

Allah ﷻ said:

"They ask you (O Muhammad!) what they should spend. Say: "Whatever you spend of good must be for the parents, the kindred, the orphans, the needy, and the wayfarers. And whatever you do of good deeds, truly, Allah knows it well. *"
(2: 215) And

﴿ وَيَا قَوْمِ اتَّقُوا الْمِكْيَالَ وَالْمِيزَانَ بِالْقِسْطِ وَلَا تَبْخَسُوا النَّاسَ أَشْيَاءَهُمْ وَلَا تَعْتُوا فِي الْأَرْضِ مُفْسِدِينَ ﴾ (هود ٨٥)

"And O my people! Give full measure and weight in justice and reduce not the things that are due to the people,

and do not commit mischief in the land, causing corruption.
** (11: 85) And

﴿ وَيْلٌ لِّلْمُطْمِئِنِّينَ (١) الَّذِينَ إِذَا اكْتَالُوا عَلَى النَّاسِ يَسْتَوْفُونَ (٢) وَإِذَا كَالُواهُمْ أَوْ وَرَنُوهُمْ يُخْسِرُونَ (٣) أَلَا يَظُنُّ أُولَٰئِكَ أَنَّهُمْ مَبْعُوثُونَ (٤) لِيَوْمٍ عَظِيمٍ (٥) يَوْمَ يَقُومُ النَّاسُ لِرَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ (٦) ﴾ (المطمين ١-٦)

“Woe to those who give less in measure and weight, * Those who, when they receive by measure from men, demand full measure * And when they give by measure or weight to (other) men they give less than due * Do they not think that they will be resurrected (for reckoning) * On a Great Day? * The Day when (all) mankind will stand before the Lord of all that exists)? ** (83: 1-6)

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said as:

٧٤٨- عَنْ جَابِرِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا: أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ: (رَحِمَ اللَّهُ رَجُلًا، مَتَحًا إِذَا بَاعَ، وَإِذَا اشْتَرَى، وَإِذَا اقْتَضَى). رواه البخاري.

748. Narrated by Jaber ibn Abdullah ‘Allah’s Messenger ﷺ said: “May Allah’s Mercy be on him who is lenient in his buying, selling, and in demanding back his money.” (Bukhari)

٧٤٩- حَدِيثُ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ، عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ، قَالَ: كَانَ تاجرٌ يَدَايِنُ النَّاسَ، فَإِذَا رَأَى مُعْسِرًا قَالَ لِعَبْدَانِهِ تَجَاوَرُوا عَنْهُ، لَعَلَّ اللَّهَ أَنْ يَتَجَاوَرَ عَنْهُ، فَتَجَاوَرَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ أَخْرَجَهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

749 Narrated Abu-Horaira ؓ: ‘The Prophet ﷺ said: “There was a merchant who used to lend the people, and whenever his debtor was under straitened circumstances, he would say to his employees ‘Grant him a period of grace so

that Allah ﷻ will forgive us.' So, Allah ﷻ forgave him."
(Bukhari)

٧٥٠- حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو كُرَيْبٍ حَدَّثَنَا إِسْحَاقُ بْنُ سُلَيْمَانَ الرَّازِيُّ عَنْ دَاوُدَ بْنِ قَيْسٍ عَنْ رَيْدِ بْنِ أَسْلَمَ عَنْ أَبِي صَالِحٍ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ مَنْ أَنْطَرَ مُغْسِرًا لَوْ وَصَّحَ لَهُ أَطْلُ اللَّهِ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ تَحْتَ ظِلِّ عَرْشِهِ يَوْمَ لَا ظِلَّ إِلَّا ظِلُّهُ قَالَ وَقِيَ الْبَابَ عَنْ أَبِي الْيَسَنِ وَأَبِي قَتَادَةَ وَخُنَيْقَةَ وَابْنِ مَسْعُودٍ وَجَابِرٍ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى حَدِيثُ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ غَرِيبٌ مِنْ هَذَا الْوَجْهِ *

750 Narrated Abu-Huraira: 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "He who gives a grace period to an insolvent or remitted his debt (in whole or in part), Allah would take him under his shade on the Day of Judgment when there will be no shade except His"' (At-Termizi)

٧٥١- حَدَّثَنَا هَمَّادٌ وَمُحَمَّدُ بْنُ غِيْلَانَ قَالَا حَدَّثَنَا وَكِيعٌ عَنْ سُفْيَانَ عَنْ سَمَاطٍ بْنِ حَرْبٍ عَنْ سُوَيْدِ بْنِ قَيْسٍ قَالَ جَلَبْتُ لَنَا وَمَحْرَفَةُ الْعَبْدِيِّ بَرًّا مِنْ هَجَرَ فَجَاءَنَا النَّبِيُّ ﷺ فَسَاوَمَنَا بِمِصْرَ أَوَّلٍ وَعَبْدِي وَزَيْنُ يَزِينَ بِالْأَجْرِ فَقَالَ لِلنَّبِيِّ ﷺ لِلنُّورِ زَيْنٌ وَلِرَجْحٍ قَالَ وَقِيَ الْبَابَ عَنْ جَابِرٍ وَأَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى حَدِيثُ سُوَيْدٍ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَأَهْلُ الْعِلْمِ يَسْتَحْشِرُونَ الرَّجْحَ فِي النُّورِ وَزَيْنُ شُعْبَةُ هَذَا الْحَدِيثُ عَنْ سَمَاطٍ فَقَالَ عَنْ أَبِي صَفْوَانَ وَذَكَرَ الْحَدِيثَ *

751. Narrated Sawayd ibn Qays: 'Makhrafa Al-Abdi and I imported some linen garments from Hajar⁸. The Prophet ﷺ came to us and bought some pants. I have had a hired weigher to whom the Messenger of Allah ﷺ said "Give full and fair weight."' (At-Termizi)

⁸ Hajar is a city in Yemen or a suburb of Madina.

(١٢) كتاب العلم

Book of Knowledge

٢٢٢ - باب فضل العلم تعلمًا وتعظيمًا لله ﷻ

Chapter:(222)

About the Virtue of Learning and

Teaching Knowledge for Allah's Sake

[Status of Acquiring Knowledge in Islam:

Islam is the religion of Allah ﷻ. It is the balanced religion that gives each affair its due weight. As we have explained, the most honorable knowledge is that which leads to piety and fearing Allah ﷻ. It is the knowledge that leads one to keep good relations with Allah's creatures.

Despite this fact, the Noble Koran did not neglect secular knowledge. Rather it praised it in a way that it ascribes fearing Allah ﷻ to the scientists in the following two verses:

﴿ لَمْ تَرَ أَنَّ اللَّهَ أَنْزَلَ مِنَ السَّمَاءِ مَاءً فَأَخْرَجْنَا بِهِ ثَمَرَاتٍ مُخْتَلِفًا أَلْوَانُهَا وَمِنَ الْجِبَالِ جُدَدٌ بَيَضٌ وَخُمْرٌ مُخْتَلِفٌ أَلْوَانُهَا وَغَرَابِيبُ سُودٌ ﴾ (٢٧) وَمِنَ النَّاسِ وَالْأَنْعَامِ مُخْتَلِفٌ أَلْوَانُهُ كَذَلِكَ إِنَّمَا يَحْشَى اللَّهَ مِنْ عِبَادِهِ الْعُلَمَاءُ إِنَّ اللَّهَ عَزِيزٌ غَفُورٌ ﴿ ٢٨ ﴾ ﴾ (فلطر ٢٧ : ٢٨)

"Have not you seen that Allah sends down rain from the sky? With it We then bring out produce of various colors. And in the mountains are tracts white and red, of various shades of color, and black intense in hue. * And so amongst men and crawling creatures and cattle, they are of various colors. Those truly fear Allah, among His servants are those

who have knowledge. For, Allah is Exalted in Might, Oft-Forgiving. *” (35: 27-28)

Acquiring secular knowledge is also praised in other places in the Noble Koran. Each verse or Hadith that acclaims and appreciates knowledge, it implicitly acclaims and appreciates secular knowledge. Allah ﷻ says:

﴿ أَمَّنْ هُوَ قَانَتْ آمَاءَ لِلنَّيْلِ سَاجِدًا وَقَانَمَا يَخْدِرُ الْأَحْرَةُ وَيَرْجُو رَحْمَةً رَبِّهِ قُلْ هَلْ يَسْتَوِي الَّذِينَ يَعْلَمُونَ وَالَّذِينَ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ إِنَّمَا يَتَذَكَّرُ أُولُو الْأَلْبَابِ ﴾ (الرمر ٩)

“Is one who worships devoutly during the hours of the night prostrating himself or standing (in adoration), who takes heed of the Hereafter, and who places his hope in the mercy of his Lord, (like one who does not)? Say: “Are those equal, those who know and those who do not know? It is those who are endued with understanding that receive admonition.” *” (39: 9) And

﴿ يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا إِذَا قِيلَ لَكُمْ تَفَسَّحُوا فِي الْمَجَالِسِ فَافْسَحُوا يَفْسَحِ اللَّهُ لَكُمْ وَإِذَا قِيلَ انشُزُوا فَانْشُزُوا يَرْفَعِ اللَّهُ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا مِنْكُمْ وَالَّذِينَ أُوتُوا الْعِلْمَ دَرَجَاتٍ وَاللَّهُ بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ خَبِيرٌ ﴾ (المجادلة ١١)

“O you who believe! When you are told to make room in the assemblies, (spread out and) make room, (ample) room will Allah provide for you. And when you are told to rise up, rise up, Allah will raise up, to (suitable) ranks (and degrees), those of you who believe and who have been granted Knowledge. And Allah is well-acquainted with all ye do. *” (58: 11)

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said as:

حَدَّثَنَا نَصْرُ بْنُ عَلِيٍّ قَالَ حَدَّثَنَا خَالِدُ بْنُ يَزِيدَ الْعَنَكِيُّ عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ الرَّازِيِّ
عَنِ الرَّبِيعِ بْنِ أَنَسٍ عَنْ أَنَسِ بْنِ مَالِكٍ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ مَنْ خَرَجَ فِي
طَلَبِ الْعِلْمِ كَانَ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ حَتَّى يَرْجِعَ. • الترمذی.

Narrated by Anas ibn Malek: 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said "Whoever goes out searching for knowledge has the reward of him that marched out for fighting for Allah's cause until he returns."' (At-Termizi) And

حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ خَدَّاشٍ الْبَغْدَادِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ يَزِيدَ الْوَاسِطِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا
عَاصِمُ بْنُ رَحَاءِ بْنِ حَبِوَةَ عَنْ قَيْسِ بْنِ كَثِيرٍ قَالَ قَدِمَ رَجُلٌ مِنَ الْمَدِينَةِ عَلَى
أَبِي الدَّرْدَاءِ وَهُوَ بِمَشْقٍ فَقَالَ مَا لَقَدِمَكَ يَا أَخِي فَقَالَ حَدِيثٌ يُلْعَنِي أَنَّكَ تُحَدِّثُهُ
عَنْ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ أَمَا جِئْتَ لِحَاجَةٍ قَالَ لَا قَالَ أَمَا قَدِمْتَ لِتِجَارَةٍ قَالَ لَا
قَالَ مَا جِئْتَ إِلَّا فِي طَلَبِ هَذَا الْحَدِيثِ قَالَ فَإِنِّي سَمِعْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ يَقُولُ
مَنْ سَلَكَ طَرِيقًا يَبْتَغِي فِيهِ عِلْمًا سَلَكَ اللَّهُ بِهِ طَرِيقًا إِلَى الْجَنَّةِ وَإِنَّ الْمَلَائِكَةَ
لَتَتَصَفَّحُ لِحَبَّتِهَا رِضَاءً لَطَالِبِ الْعِلْمِ وَإِنَّ الْعِلْمَ لَيَسْتَفْعِرُ لَهُ مَنْ فِي السَّمَوَاتِ
وَمَنْ فِي الْأَرْضِ حَتَّى أَفْحِيتَانِ فِي الْمَاءِ وَفَصَلَ الْعَالَمِ عَلَى الْعَابِدِ كَفَصَلَ
الْقَمَرِ عَلَى سَائِرِ الْكَوَاكِبِ إِنَّ الْعُلَمَاءَ وَرَثَةُ النَّبِيِّاءِ إِنَّ الْأَنْبِيَاءَ لَمْ يُوْرَثُوا
دِيَارًا وَلَا دِرْهَمًا إِنَّمَا وَرَثُوا الْعِلْمَ فَمَنْ أَحْذَبَهُ أَحْذَبَ بِحُطٍّ وَافَرٍ. • الترمذی.

Narrated Qays ibn Katheer: 'A man came to Damascus from Madina to see Abu Al-Darda'a Abu Al-Darda'a said: "Why did you come here brother?" He said "I have heard that you narrate a Hadith from the Messenger of Allah ﷺ." He said "Have not you come to request anything else? Have not you come for trade?" He said: "No. I have come only to investigate this Hadith." Abu Al-Darda'a said: "I have heard the Messenger of Allah ﷺ saying. 'Whoever treads a road searching for knowledge, Allah will facilitate a way to

Paradise for him, and the angels will lay down their wings for the searcher of knowledge. All that is on the earth and in the heavens, even the fish in the sea, seek forgiveness for the searcher of knowledge. The excellence of the searcher of knowledge [compared] to the worshipper is like the excellence of the moon over the other planets. The scholars are the Prophets' heirs. For the Prophets did not leave a Dirham nor a Dinar. They left knowledge. Whoever takes it has taken an abundant share."

Then, the Messenger of Allah ﷺ warned us against the plight that may befall the searcher of knowledge. He orders that seeking knowledge should be for Allah's sake. The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said as:

Narrated by Ka'ab ibn Malek: 'I heard the Messenger of Allah ﷺ saying: "Do not learn knowledge just to be a scholar, to argue with the fool, nor to attract people towards oneself. He that does this, Allah admits him into Hellfire."

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said as:

حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ غِيْلَانَ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو أُسَامَةَ عَنْ الْأَعْمَشِ عَنْ أَبِي صَالِحٍ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ مَنْ سَلَكَ طَرِيقًا يَلْتَمِسُ فِيهِ عِلْمًا سَهَّلَ اللَّهُ لَهُ طَرِيقًا إِلَى الْجَنَّةِ • الترمذی.

2570. Narrated by Abu-Huraira: 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said "He that has trodden a way searching for knowledge, Allah ﷻ would facilitate a way to Paradise by virtue of it." (At-Termizi) And

حَدَّثَنَا نَصْرُ بْنُ عَلِيٍّ قَالَ حَدَّثَنَا خَالِدُ بْنُ يَرْبُودٍ الْعَتَكِيُّ عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ الرَّارِيِّ عَنْ الرَّبِيعِ بْنِ أَنَسٍ عَنْ أَنَسِ بْنِ مَالِكٍ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ مَنْ حَرَجَ فِي طَلَبِ الْعِلْمِ كَانَ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ حَتَّى يَرْجِعَ • الترمذی.

Narrated Anas ibn Malek: 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "He that has gone out searching for knowledge is like he that has marched out for fighting for Allah's sake"' (At-Termizi) And

حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْأَعْلَى الصَّنَعَانِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا سَلَمَةُ بْنُ رَجَاءٍ حَدَّثَنَا الْوَلِيدُ بْنُ جَمِيلٍ حَدَّثَنَا الْقَاسِمُ أَبُو عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ عَنْ أَبِي أَمَامَةَ الْبَاهِلِيِّ قَالَ ذَكَرَ لِرَسُولِ اللَّهِ ﷺ رَجُلَانِ أَحَدُهُمَا عَابِدٌ وَالْآخَرُ عَالِمٌ فَقَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ فَصَلِّ لِلْعَالِمِ عَلَى الْعَابِدِ كَفَصَلْتَنِي عَلَى لَدْنَاكُمْ ثُمَّ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ بَيْنَ اللَّهِ وَمَلَائِكَتِهِ وَأَهْلِ السَّمَوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ حَتَّى النَّمْلَةِ فِي جُحْرِهَا وَحَتَّى الْخُوتِ لِيُصَلُّوا عَلَى مُعَلِّمِ النَّاسِ الْحَيِّزِ • الترمذی.

Narrated Abu-Omama Al-Bahili. 'Two men, one of them was always bowing in prayer and the other was always searching for knowledge were mentioned before the Messenger of Allah ﷺ. The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "The superiority of the one who always searches for knowledge to the one who always performs the acts of worship is equal to my superiority over the least pious among you." Abu-Omama said 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said further: "Allah ﷻ, His angels, and the dwellers of the heavens and the earth, even the ant in its nest and the whale invoke Allah ﷻ for those who teach people goodness "' (At-Termizi)

When our predecessors acted upon these verses and Hadiths, they achieved many discoveries in all fields of activities, in industry, laboratories, medicine, navigation, mathematics, etc. Such discoveries contributed greatly in the industrial revolution in Europe, as they represented the basis to the renaissance in Europe in the various fields of knowledge

We mention here the Muslim scholars' contribution to medicine for example. The Muslim scientists were the first to introduce the following: isolation wards for communicable diseases, especially leprosy; acid to be used in cauterization, surgical instruments; cardiac medicines, iron tablets as a cure for anemia, and intra-abdominal tubes for the drainage of abdominal abscesses. They were the first to perform cataract removal surgery, and diagnose hydrocephalus and smallpox.

Now, let us read what Imam Al-Nawawi compiled in the same concern.]

Allah ﷻ said:

﴿ أَمَّنْ هُوَ قَاتِلُ أِنَاءِ اللَّيْلِ سَاجِدًا وَقَائِمًا يَحْتَزُّ الْآخِرَةَ وَيَرْجُو رَحْمَةَ رَبِّهِ
قُلْ هَلْ يَسْتَوِي الَّذِينَ يَعْلَمُونَ وَالَّذِينَ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ إِنَّمَا يَتَذَكَّرُ أُولُو الْأَلْبَابِ ﴾
(الزمر ٩)

"Is one who is obedient to Allah, prostrating himself or standing (in prayer) during the hours of the night, fearing the Hereafter and hoping for the Mercy of his Lord (like one who disbelieves)? Say: "Are those who know equal to those who know not?" It is only men of understanding who will remember (i.e. get a lesson from Allah's Signs and Verses)
* (39: 9) And

﴿ يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا إِذَا قِيلَ لَكُمْ تَفَسَّحُوا فِي الْمَجَالِسِ فَافْسَحُوا يَفْسَحِ اللَّهُ
لَكُمْ وَإِذَا قِيلَ انشُرُوا فَانشُرُوا يَرْفَعِ اللَّهُ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا مِنْكُمْ وَالَّذِينَ أُوتُوا الْعِلْمَ
تَرْجَاهُ وَاللَّهُ بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ خَبِيرٌ ﴾ (المجادلة ١١)

"O you who believe! When you are told to make room in the assemblies, (spread out and) make room. Allah will give you (ample) room (of His mercy). And when you are told to rise up, rise up. Allah will exalt in degrees those of you who

believe, and those who have been granted knowledge. And Allah is Well-Acquainted with what you do.*" (58: 11) And

﴿وَمِنَ النَّاسِ وَالْأَنْعَامِ مُخْتَلِفٌ أَلْوَانُهُ كَذَلِكَ إِنَّمَا يَحْشَى اللَّهَ مِنْ عِبَادِهِ الْعُلَمَاءُ إِنَّ اللَّهَ عَزِيزٌ غَفُورٌ﴾ (سورة ٢٨)

"And likewise of men, living beasts, and cattle are of various colors. It is only those who have knowledge among His servants that fear Allah. Verily, Allah is All-Mighty, Oft-Forgiving. *" (35: 28)

٧٥٢- عن سهل بن سعد رضي الله عنه: أنه سمع النبي ﷺ يقول يوم حنين: (لأعطين الراية رجلاً يفتح الله على يديه). فقاموا يرجون لذلك أنهم يعطى، فعدوا وكلهم يرجو أن يعطى، فقال: (أين علي). فقبل: يشتكي عينيه، فأمر فدعي له، فبصق في عينيه، فبرأ مكله حتى كأنه لم يكن به شيء، فقال: نقائلهم حتى يكوئوا مثلاً فقال: (على رسلك، حتى تنزل بساحتهم، ثم ادعهم إلى الإسلام، وأخبرهم بما يجب عليهم، فوالله لأن يهدي بك رجلاً واحداً خير لك من حمر النعم). رواه البخاري.

752. Sahl ibn Sa'ad رضي الله عنه narrated that he heard the Prophet ﷺ on the day (of the battle) of Khaybar saying: "I will give the flag to a person at whose hands Allah will grant victory So, the companions of the Prophet ﷺ got up, wishing eagerly to see to whom the flag will be given, and each one of them wished to be given the flag. But the Prophet ﷺ asked for Ali. Someone informed him that he was suffering from eye trouble. So, he ordered them to bring Ali to him. Then the Prophet ﷺ spat in his eyes and his eyes were cured immediately as if he had never any eye trouble. Ali said; 'We will fight against them (the non-Muslims) until they become like us (Muslims) The Prophet ﷺ said: "Be patient, until you

face them and invite them to Islam and inform them of what Allah has enjoined upon them. By Allah' If a single person reverted to Islam at your hands (i.e. through you), that will be better for you than the red camels.'" (Bukhari)

٧٥٣- عن أبي موسى رضي الله عنه قال: قال النبي ﷺ: (مثل ما بعثني الله به من الهدى والعلم، كمثل الغيث الكثير أصاب أرضاً، فكان منها نقية، قلت الماء، فأنتجت الكلأ والعشب الكثير، وكانت منها أجادب، أمسكت الماء، فبع الله بها الناس، فشربوا وسقوا وزرعوا، وأصاب منها طائفة أخرى، إنما هي قيعان لا تمسك ماء ولا تنبت كلأ، فذلك مثل من فقه في دين الله، ونفعه ما بعثني الله به فعلم وعلم، ومثل من لم يرفع بذلك رأساً، ولم يقبل هدى الله الذي أُرسلت به). رواه البخاري.

753 Narrated Abu-Musa رضي الله عنه: 'The Prophet ﷺ said "The example of guidance and knowledge with which Allah has sent me is like abundant rain falling on the earth, some of which (the pieces of land) were fertile soil that absorbed rainwater and brought forth vegetation and grass in abundance. (And) another portion was hard and held the rainwater and Allah benefited the people therewith. They utilized it for drinking, (watering their animals, irrigating their fields for cultivation). (And) a portion of it was swampy that could neither hold water nor bring forth vegetation (then that land gave no benefits). The first is the example of the person who comprehends Allah's Religion (Islam) and derives benefit (from the knowledge) which Allah ﷻ has revealed through me and learns it, then teaches it to others. The (last example is that of a) person who does not care for it and does not take Allah's Guidance revealed through me (He is) like that barren land '" (Bukhari)

٧٥٤- حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو الْأَشْعَثِ أَخْبَذَ بَنُ الْقُدَامِ الْعِجَلِيُّ الْبَصْرِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا كُمَيْةُ بْنُ خَالِدٍ حَدَّثَنَا إِسْحَاقُ بْنُ يَحْيَى بْنُ مَلْحَةَ حَدَّثَنِي ابْنُ كَعْبٍ بْنُ مَالِكٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ يَقُولُ مَنْ طَلَبَ الْعِلْمَ لِيُجَارِيَ بِهِ الْعُلَمَاءَ أَوْ لِيُمَارِيَ بِهِ السُّفَهَاءَ أَوْ يَصْرِفَ بِهِ وَجْهَهُ النَّاسِ إِلَيْهِ أَدْخَلَهُ اللَّهُ النَّارَ. * الترمذی.

754. Narrated Ka'ab ibn Malek: 'I heard the Messenger of Allah ﷺ saying: "Do not learn knowledge just to be a scholar, to argue with the fool, nor to attract people towards oneself. He that does this, Allah admits him into Hellfire."' (At-Termizi)

٧٥٥- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ غَيْلَانَ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو كَسَامَةَ عَنْ الْأَعْمَشِ عَنْ أَبِي صَالِحٍ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ مَنْ سَلَكَ طَرِيقًا يَلْتَمِسُ فِيهِ عِلْمًا سَهَّلَ اللَّهُ لَهُ طَرِيقًا إِلَى الْجَنَّةِ. * الترمذی.

755 Narrated Abu-Huraira: 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said. "He that has trodden a way searching for knowledge, Allah ﷻ will facilitate a way to Paradise by virtue of it."' (At-Termizi) And

٧٥٦- حَدَّثَنَا يَحْيَى بْنُ عَمْرِو قَالَ حَدَّثَنَا حَالِدُ بْنُ يَزِيدَ الْعَتَكِيُّ عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ الرَّازِيِّ عَنِ الرَّبِيعِ بْنِ أَنَسٍ عَنْ أَنَسِ بْنِ مَالِكٍ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ مَنْ خَرَجَ فِي طَلَبِ الْعِلْمِ كَانَ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ حَتَّى يَرْجِعَ. * الترمذی.

756 Narrated Anas ibn Malck: 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said. "He that has gone out searching for knowledge is like he that has marched out for fighting for Allah's sake"' (At-Termizi)

٧٥٧- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: إِذَا مَاتَ الْإِنْسَانُ انْقَطَعَ عَنْهُ عَمَلُهُ إِلَّا مِنْ ثَلَاثَةٍ: إِلَّا مِنْ صَدَقَةٍ جَارِيَةٍ، أَوْ عِلْمٍ يُنْتَفَعُ بِهِ، أَوْ وَلَدٍ صَالِحٍ يَدْعُو لَهُ. رواه مسلم

757 Narrated Abu-Horaira ؓ: 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "When a son of Adam dies no further reward is recorded for his actions, with three exceptions. A Sadaqa (an endowment) whose benefit is continuous, knowledge from which benefit continues to be reaped, or the supplication of a righteous son (for him)."' (Muslim)

٧٥٨- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْأَعْلَى السُّعْمَانِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا سَلَمَةُ بْنُ رَجَاءٍ حَدَّثَنَا
الْوَلِيدُ بْنُ جَمِيلٍ حَدَّثَنَا الْقَاسِمُ أَبُو عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ عَنْ أَبِي أَمَامَةَ الْبَاهِلِيِّ قَالَ ذَكَرَ
لِرَسُولِ اللَّهِ ﷺ رَجُلَانِ أَحَدُهُمَا عَابِدٌ وَالْآخَرُ عَالِمٌ فَقَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ فَصَلِّ
الْعَالِمُ عَلَى الْعَابِدِ كَقَصَصِي عَلَى لَدْنَاكُمْ ثُمَّ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ إِنَّ اللَّهَ وَمَلَائِكَتَهُ
وَأَهْلَ السَّمَوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ حَتَّى النَّمْلَةُ فِي خُحْرِهَا وَحَتَّى الْخُوتُ لَيُصَلُّونَ
عَلَى مُعَلِّمِ النَّاسِ الْخَيْرَ * الترمذي.

758. Narrated Abu-Omama Al-Bahili: 'Two men, one of them was always bowing in prayer and the other was always searching for knowledge were mentioned to the Messenger of Allah ﷺ The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "The superiority of the one who always searches for knowledge [compared] to the one who always performs the acts of worship is equal to my superiority over the least pious among you."' Abu-Omama said: 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said further: "Allah ﷻ, His angels, and the dwellers of the heavens and the earth, even the ant in its nest and the whale invoke Allah ﷻ for those who teach people goodness."' (At-Termizi)

٧٥٩- عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عمرو بْنِ العاصِ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا: قَالَ: سَمِعْتُ
رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ يَقُولُ: (إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يَقْبِضُ الْعِلْمَ انْتِزَاعًا يَنْتَرِغُهُ مِنَ الْعِبَادِ، وَلَكِنْ
يَقْبِضُ الْعِلْمَ بِقَبْضِ الْعُلَمَاءِ، حَتَّى إِذَا لَمْ يَبْقَ عَالِمًا، اتَّخَذَ النَّاسُ رُؤُسَاءَ جَهَالًا،
فَسُئِلُوا، فَأَنفَتُوا بِغَيْرِ عِلْمٍ، فَصَلُّوا وَاضْلَلُوا). رواه البخاري.

759 Narrated Abdullah ibn Amr ibn Al-Ass: 'I heard Allah's Messenger ﷺ saying: "Allah does not take away (religious) knowledge by taking it away from (the hearts of) the people, but takes it away by the death of the learned religious men until none of them (religious learned men) remains, people will take as their leaders ignorant people who, when they are consulted would give their opinions without knowledge So they will go astray and will lead the people astray.'" (Bukhari)

• • •

۲۲۳ — باب حمد الله ﷻ وشكره

Chapter(223)

About Thanking and Praising Allah ﷻ

﴿ فَادْكُرُوا لِي دُكْرَكُمْ وَشْكُرُوا لِي وَلَا تَكْفُرُوا ﴾ (البقرة: ۱۵۲)

Allah ﷻ said:

"Therefore remember Me (by praying, glorifying), I will remember you, and be grateful to Me (for My countless Favours on you) and never be ungrateful to Me *" (2: 152) And

﴿ وَإِذْ تَأَذَّنَ رَبُّكُمْ لَئِنْ شَكَرْتُمْ لَأَزِيدَنَّكُمْ وَلَئِنْ كَفَرْتُمْ إِنَّ عَذَابِي لَشَدِيدٌ ﴾

(إبراهيم ۷)

"And (remember) when your Lord proclaimed: "If you give thanks (by accepting Faith and worshipping none but Allah), I will give you more (of My Blessings), but if you are thankless (i.e. disbelievers), verily My Punishment is indeed severe. *" (14: 7) And

﴿ دَعَاهُمْ فِيهَا سُبْحَانَكَ اللَّهُمَّ وَتَحِيَّتُهُمْ فِيهَا سَلَامٌ وَآخِرُ دَعْوَاهُمْ أَنِ الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ رَبِّ الْعَالَمِينَ ﴾ (يونس ١٠)

"Their way of request therein will be: "Subhânaka Allahumma (Glory to You, O Allah!)" and "Salâm (peace, safety from evil)" will be their greetings therein (Paradise)! and the close of their request will be: "Al-Hamdu Lillâhi Rabbil 'Alamin (all the praises and thanks are to Allah, the Lord of 'Alamin (mankind, jinn and all that exists))." * (10, 10)

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said as:

٧٦٠ حَدَّثَنَا أَبِي هُرَيْرَةُ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ، قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ لَيْلَةَ أُسْرِي بِهِ رَأَيْتُ مُوسَى وَإِذَا رَجُلٌ ضَرْبُ رَجُلٍ كَأَنَّهُ مِنْ رِجَالِ شَنْوَاءَ، وَرَأَيْتُ عِيسَى فَإِذَا هُوَ رَجُلٌ رُبْعَةٌ أَحْمَرٌ، كَأَنَّمَا حَرَّحَ مِنْ دِيمَاسٍ، وَأَنَا أَشْبَهُ وَتَدَ إِبْرَاهِيمَ بِهِ، ثُمَّ أُتِيتُ بِإِنَاءَيْنِ فِي أَحَدِهِمَا لَبَنٌ، وَفِي الْآخَرِ خَمْرٌ، فَقَالَ اشْرَبْ أَتَيْتُمَا شَبِيتُ، فَأَحْدَثُ اللَّبَنَ شَرِبْتُهُ، فَقِيلَ أَخَذْتَ الْفِطْرَةَ، أَمَا إِنَّكَ لَوْ أَخَذْتَ الْخَمْرَ غَوَتْ أُمَّتُكَ أَخْرَجَهُ الْبَحَارِيُّ.

760. Narrated by Abu-Horaira ؓ : 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "On the night of my journey by night to Heaven, I saw (the Prophet) Musa (Moses) who was a thin person with soft hair, looking like one of the men of the tribe of Shanu'a, and I saw Isa (Jesus) who was of average height with red face as if he had just come out of a bath-room. And I resemble Prophet Abraham (peace be upon him) more than any of his offspring does. Then I was given two cups, one containing milk and the other wine. Gabriel (peace be upon him) said: 'Drink whichever you like.' I took the milk and drank it. Gabriel said: 'You have accepted what is natural' (the True Religion

i.e. Islam) and if you had taken the wine, your followers would have gone astray.'"" (Bukhari 607, Vol. 4)

٧٦١ حَدَّثَنَا سُؤَيْدُ بْنُ بَصْرٍ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ الْمُبَارَكِ عَنْ حَمَّادِ بْنِ سَلَمَةَ عَنْ أَبِي سِنَانٍ قَالَ دَفَنْتُ ابْنِي سِنَانًا وَأَبُو طَلْحَةَ الْخَوْلَانِيُّ جَالِسٌ عَلَيَّ شَعِيرٍ لِلْقَبْرِ فَلَمَّا أَرَدْتُ الْخُرُوجَ أَخَذَ بِيَدِي فَقَالَ أَلَا أُبَشِّرُكَ يَا أَبَا سِنَانٍ قُلْتُ بَلَى فَقَالَ حَدَّثَنِي الصُّحَّاحُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ عَزْزٍ عَنْ أَبِي مُوسَى الْأَشْعَرِيِّ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ إِذَا مَاتَ وَلَدٌ لَعِنْدَ قَالَ اللَّهُ لِمَلَائِكَتِهِ قَبِضْتُمْ وَلَدَ عَبْدِي فَيَقُولُونَ نَعَمْ فَيَقُولُ قَبِضْتُمْ ثَمَرَةَ هَوَاهُ فَيَقُولُونَ نَعَمْ فَيَقُولُ مَاذَا قَالَ عَبْدِي فَيَقُولُونَ حَمْدَكَ وَاسْتَرجِعْ يَقُولُ اللَّهُ ابْنُوا لِعَبْدِي بَيْتًا هِيَ الْجَنَّةُ وَسَمُوهُ بَيْتَ الْحَمْدِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ غَرِيبٌ *

761. Narrated Abu-Sinan: 'I buried my son Sinan and Abu-Talha Al-Khawlanî was sitting on the edge of the grave. When I wanted to leave the graveside he held my hand to assist me and said, "May I give you good tidings Abu-Sinan?" I said, "Yes, indeed." He said: "Abu Musa Al Asha'arî narrated. The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said, "When the servant of Allah's son dies, Allah says to His angels 'Have you taken away the soul of the son of my servant?' They say, 'Yes.' He says, 'Have you taken away the fruit of my servant's heart?' They say, 'Yes.' He says 'What did My servant say?' They say 'He praised You and Istarja'a'⁹.' He then will say: 'So, build a palace for My servant and call it the House of Praise '"

⁹ He said, "Truly! To Allâh we belong and truly, to Him we shall return."

(١٤) كتاب الصلاة على رسول الله ﷺ

Book of Invoking Allah ﷻ for the Messenger of Allah ﷺ

٢٢٤- باب الأمر بالصلاة عليه وفضلها وبعض صيغها

Chapter(224)

**About the Obligation of Invoking Allah ﷻ
on behalf of the Prophet ﷺ**

Allah ﷻ said

﴿ إِنَّ اللَّهَ وَمَلَائِكَتَهُ يُصَلُّونَ عَلَى النَّبِيِّ يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا صَلُّوا عَلَيْهِ
وَسَلِّمُوا تَسْلِيمًا ﴾ (الأحزاب ٥٦)

Allah sends His Salat (Graces, Honors, Blessings, Mercy) on the Prophet (Muhammad (peace be upon him)) and also His angels (ask Allah to bless and forgive him). O you who believe! Send your Salat on (ask Allah to bless) him (Muhammad (peace be upon him)) and (you should) greet (salute) him with the Islāmic way of greeting (salutation i.e. "Al-Salām Alaikum"). *(33: 56)

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said as:

٧٦٢- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ إِبْرَاهِيمَ الدُّورَقِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا رَبِيعُ بْنُ إِبْرَاهِيمَ عَنْ عَبْدِ
الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ إِسْحَاقَ عَنْ سَعِيدِ بْنِ أَبِي سَعِيدٍ الْمَقْبُرِيِّ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ: قَالَ
رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ رَغِمَ لَنْفُ رَجُلٍ ذَكَرْتُ عَبْدَهُ فَلَمْ يُصَلِّ عَلَيَّ وَرَغِمَ لَنْفُ رَجُلٍ
دَخَلَ عَلَيْهِ رَمِصَانٌ ثُمَّ تَسَلَّخَ قَبْلَ أَنْ يُعْقِرَ لَهُ وَرَغِمَ لَنْفُ رَجُلٍ أَذْرَكَ عَبْدَهُ أَبَوَاهُ
لِكَبْرِ فَلَمْ يُنْظَاهُ الْجَنَّةَ قَالَ عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ وَأَطْنَةُ قَالَ أَوْ أَحَدُهُمَا وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ
جَابِرٍ وَالْأَسَدِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ غَرِيبٌ مِنْ هَذَا الْوَجْهِ وَرَبِيعُ بْنُ

إبراهيم هو أخو إسماعيل بن إبراهيم وهو ثقة وهو ابن عثية ويروى عن بعض أهل العلم قال إذا صلى الرجل على النبي ﷺ مرة في المجلس أجزأ عنه ما كان في ذلك المجلس *

762 Narrated by Sa'eed ibn Abu-Sa'eed Al-Maqburi: 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "He, in whose presence I was mentioned but he did not invoke Allah ﷻ to shower of His mercy on me, has exposed himself to loss. He who was granted life until he attends the month of Ramadhan without attaining forgiveness, has exposed himself to loss. He, who was given life and lived with his parents and was not forgiven due to their invocations, has exposed himself to loss"' The sub-narrator said that he was in doubt as to whether the Prophet ﷺ had said: 'his parents or one of his parents.'

٧٦٢- حَدَّثَنَا يَحْيَى بْنُ مُوسَى وَزَيْدُ بْنُ أَيُّوبَ قَالَا حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو غَامِرٍ الْعَقَدِيُّ عَنْ سُلَيْمَانَ بْنِ بِلَالٍ عَنْ عُمَارَةَ بْنِ غَزِيَّةَ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ بْنِ حُسَيْنٍ عَنْ عَلِيٍّ بْنِ أَبِي طَالِبٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ حُمَيْدِ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ بْنِ أَبِي طَالِبٍ عَنْ عَلِيٍّ بْنِ أَبِي طَالِبٍ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ الْبَخِيلُ الَّذِي مِنْ ذُكْرَتِ عَدُوِّهِ فَلَمْ يُصَلِّ عَلَى عَلِيٍّ قَالَ أَبُو عَمْرِو هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ *

763. Narrated Ali ibn Abu-Taleb: 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said "The miserly person is he, in whose presence I was mentioned, but he did not invoke Allah ﷻ to shower of His mercy on me."

٧٦٤- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ غَيْلَانَ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ يَزِيدَ الْقُمَرِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا حَبِيبَةُ قَالَ حَدَّثَنِي أَبُو هَانِيءٍ الْخَوْلَانِيُّ أَنَّ عُمَرَو بْنَ مَلِكٍ الْجَنْبِيَّ أَخْبَرَهُ أَنَّهُ سَمِعَ فَصْلَةَ بْنَ عُبَيْدٍ يَقُولُ سَمِعَ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ رَجُلًا يَذْعُرُ فِي صَلَاتِهِ فَلَمْ يُصَلِّ عَلَى النَّبِيِّ ﷺ فَقَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ عَجَلْ هَذَا ثُمَّ دَعَاهُ فَقَالَ لَهُ لَوْ لَعَنَهُ إِذَا صَلَّى أَحَدُكُمْ

قَلْبًا بِتَحْمِيدِ اللَّهِ وَالتَّثْنَاءِ عَلَيْهِ ثُمَّ لِيُصَلَّ عَلَى النَّبِيِّ ﷺ ثُمَّ لِيَذْغَ بَعْدَ بَعْثِ شَاءَ
قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ ▪

764. Amr ibn Malek Al-Janbiy said that he had heard Fadhala ibn Obayd saying: ‘The Prophet ﷺ heard a man invoking Allah ﷻ without asking Allah ﷻ to shower of His mercy on the Prophet ﷺ. The Prophet ﷺ said “This person has hurried up (in his invocation)” The Prophet ﷺ summoned that man and said to him or to another person: “If one of you invokes Allah ﷻ, let him start with praising Allah ﷻ the due praise and invoke Him to shower of His mercy on the Prophet ﷺ, then to invoke whatever he likes.”’

٧٦٥- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ غِيْلَانَ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو أُسَامَةَ عَنْ مَسْعُورٍ وَالأَحْمَرِ وَمَالِكِ بْنِ مَعْمُورٍ عَنْ الْحَكَمِ بْنِ عَتِيْقَةَ عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ أَبِي لَيْلَى عَنْ كَعْبِ بْنِ عُجْرَةَ قَالَ قُلْنَا يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ هَذَا السَّلَامُ عَلَيْكَ قَدْ عَلِمْنَا فَكَيْفَ الصَّلَاةُ عَلَيْكَ قَالَ قُولُوا اللَّهُمَّ صَلِّ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَعَلَى آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ كَمَا صَلَّيْتَ عَلَى إِبْرَاهِيمَ إِنَّكَ حَمِيدٌ مَجِيدٌ وَبَارِكْ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ وَعَلَى آلِ مُحَمَّدٍ كَمَا بَارَكْتَ عَلَى إِبْرَاهِيمَ إِنَّكَ حَمِيدٌ مَجِيدٌ قَالَ مُحَمَّدٌ قَالَ أَبُو أُسَامَةَ وَرَأَيْتُ زَائِدَةَ عَنْ الْأَعْمَشِ عَنْ الْحَكَمِ عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ أَبِي لَيْلَى قَالَ وَبِخُنْ يَقُولُ وَعَلَيْنَا مَعَهُمْ قَالَ وَفِي الْقِيَابِ عَنْ عَلِيٍّ وَأَبِي حَمِيْدٍ وَأَبِي مَسْعُودٍ وَطَلْحَةَ وَأَبِي سَعِيدٍ وَبُرَيْدَةَ وَرَيْدَ بْنَ حَارِجَةَ وَيُقَالُ ابْنُ جَارِيَةَ وَأَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى حَدِيثٌ كَعْبِ بْنِ عُجْرَةَ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَعَنْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ أَبِي لَيْلَى كُنَيْتَةُ أَبُو عِيْسَى وَأَبُو لَيْلَى اِسْمُهُ يَسَارٌ ▪

765 Narrated Ka'ab ibn Ojra ‘We said: “O Messenger of Allah! We have been taught to invoke Salam (peace) for you, how would we invoke Salat (invocation) for you?” He said: “Say: O Allah! Send down prayers on Muhammad and the household of Muhammad as You had sent prayers on Ibraheem and the household of Ibraheem. You are Glorious and Praiseworthy. And send down blessings on Muhammad

and the household of Muhammad as You had sent down blessings on Ibraheem and the household of Ibraheem. You are Glorious and Praiseworthy.”

٧٦٦- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ بَشَّارٍ يُدَارُ حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ جَالِدٍ ابْنُ عَثْمَةَ حَدَّثَنِي
مُوسَى بْنُ يَعْقُوبَ الزَّمْعِيُّ حَدَّثَنِي عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ كَيْسَانَ أَنَّ عَبْدَ اللَّهِ بْنَ مَذْدَا
أَخْبَرَهُ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ مَسْعُودٍ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ أَوْلَى النَّاسِ بِي يَوْمَ
الْقِيَامَةِ أَكْثَرُهُمْ عَلَى صَلَاةٍ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ غَرِيبٌ وَرَوَى
عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ أَنَّهُ قَالَ مَنْ صَلَّى عَلَى صَلَاةٍ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ بِهَا عَشْرًا وَكَتَبَ
لَهُ بِهَا عَشْرَ حَسَنَاتٍ *

766. Narrated Abdullah ibn Mas'oud" 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said "The worthiest people of me on the Day of Judgment are those who invoke the mercy of Allah for me much."

* * *

(١٥) كِتَابُ الْإِذْكَارِ

Book of remembering Allah

٢٢٥ - بَابُ فَضْلِ الذِّكْرِ وَالْحَثِّ عَلَيْهِ

Chapter(225)

About the Virtue of Mentioning Allah ﷻ

﴿ نَزَّلَ مَا أَوْحَى إِلَيْكَ مِنَ الْكِتَابِ وَأَقِمِ الصَّلَاةَ إِنَّ الصَّلَاةَ تَنْهَى عَنِ الْفَحْشَاءِ
وَالْمُنْكَرِ وَلَذِكْرُ اللَّهِ أَكْبَرُ وَاللَّهُ يَعْلَمُ مَا تَصْنَعُونَ ﴾ (المكحول: ٤٥)

Allah ﷻ said

“Recite (O Muhammad (peace be upon him)) what has been revealed to you of the Book (the .Koran), and perform Salât (Iqamât Al-Salât). Verily, Salât (the prayer) prevents

from Fahshâ'a (i.e. great sins of every kind, unlawful sexual intercourse) and Munkar (i.e. disbelief, polytheism, and every kind of evil wicked deed) and the remembering (praising) of (you by) Allah (in front of the angels) is greater indeed (than your remembering (praising) of Allah in prayers) And Allah knows what you do. *” (29: 45) And

﴿ فَادْكُرُونِي أَذْكُرْكُمْ وَاشْكُرُوا لِي وَلَا تَكْفُرُوا ﴾ (البقرة ١٥٢)

“Therefore remember Me (by praying, glorifying Me), I will remember you, and be grateful to Me (for My countless Favours to you) and never be ungrateful to Me. *” (2: 152) And

﴿ وَادْكُرْ رَبَّكَ فِي نَفْسِكَ تَضَرُّعًا وَخِيفَةً وَتَوَنُّنًا فَجْهَرًا مِنْ الْغَوْلِ بِالْعُدُوِّ وَالْأَصْنَابِ وَلَا تَكُنْ مِنَ الْغَافِلِينَ ﴾ (الأعراف ٢٠٥)

“And remember your Lord within yourself, humbly and with fear without loudness in words in the mornings, and in the afternoons and be not of those who are neglectful. * (7: 205) And

﴿ إِنَّ الْمُسْلِمِينَ وَالْمُسْلِمَاتِ وَالْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَالْمُؤْمِنَاتِ وَالْغَائِبِينَ وَالصَّالِحِينَ وَالصَّالِحَاتِ وَالصَّابِرِينَ وَالصَّابِرَاتِ وَالْخَاشِعِينَ وَالْخَاشِعَاتِ وَالْمُتَصَدِّقِينَ وَالْمُتَصَدِّقَاتِ وَالصَّائِمِينَ وَالصَّائِمَاتِ وَالْحَافِظِينَ فُرُوجَهُمْ وَالْحَافِظَاتِ وَالذَّاكِرِينَ اللَّهَ كَثِيرًا وَالذَّاكِرَاتِ أَعَدَّ اللَّهُ لَهُمْ مَغْفِرَةً وَأَجْرًا عَظِيمًا ﴾ (الأحراب ٢٥)

“Verily, the Muslims (those who submit to Allah in Islam) men and women, the believers men and women (who believe in Islamic Monotheism), the men and the women who are obedient (to Allah), the men and women who are truthful (in their speech and deeds), the men and the women who are patient (in performing all the duties that Allah has ordered and in

abstaining from what Allah has forbidden), the men and the women who are humble (before their Lord - Allah), the men and the women who give zakat, the men and the women who observe fasting (the obligatory fasting during the month of Ramadhan, and the optional fasting), the men and the women who guard their chastity (from illegal sexual acts) and the men and the women who remember Allah much with their hearts and tongues Allah has prepared for them forgiveness and a great reward (Paradise) *” (33-35) And

﴿ يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا اذْكُرُوا اللَّهَ ذِكْرًا كَثِيرًا (٤١) وَسَبِّحُوا بُكْرَةً وَأَصِيلًا (٤٢) ﴾
(الأحراب ٤١-٤٢)

“O you who believe! Remember Allah with much remembrance And glorify His Praises morning and afternoon (the early morning (fajr) and asr prayers) *” (33-41-42)

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said as:

٧٦٧- حديث أبي هريرة، عن النبي ﷺ، قال: كلمتان خفيفتان على اللسان، ثقيلتان في الميزان، حبيبتان إلى الرحمن: سبحان الله العظيم، سبحان الله وبحمده أخرج به البخاري.

767 Narrated by Abu-Horaira ؓ : ‘The Prophet ﷺ said.

“There are two expressions that are very easy for the tongue to say, but they are very heavy in the balance and are very dear to the Beneficent (Allah), and they are: ‘Subhan Allah Al-Azim’ and ‘Subhan Allah wa Bihamdih’ ”(1) (Bukhari 415, Vol. 8)

٧٦٨- عن أبي هريرة ؓ: أن رسول الله ﷺ قال: (من قال: لا إله إلا الله وحده لا شريك له، له الملك وله الحمد، وهو على كل شيء قدير، هي يوم مائة مرة، كانت له عدل عشر رقاب، وكتبت له مائة حسنة، ومحيت عنه

مائة سببته، وكانت له حرزاً من الشيطان يومه ذلك حتى يمسي، ولم يأت أحد بأفضل مما جاء به إلا رجل عمل أكثر منه). رواه البخاري.

768 Narrated Abu-Horaira ؓ: 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said. "Whoever says 'Lâ ilâha illAllahu wahdahu lâ sharika lahu, lahulmulku wa lahuhamdu wa Huwa 'ala kulli shai'in Qadir ('There is no God but Allah Alone Who has no partner, to Whom dominion belongs, to Whom praise is due, Who is Omnipotent),' one hundred times a day will get the same reward as given for freeing ten slaves, and one hundred good deeds will be written in his accounts, and one hundred sins will be deducted from his accounts, and it (his saying) will be a shield for him from Satan on that day until night, and nobody will be able to do a better deed except the one who does more than he.'" (8:412O.Bukhari)

٧٦٩- عن أبي أيوب رضي الله تعالى عنه قال: قال رسول الله ﷺ: من قال: لا إله إلا الله، وحده، لا شريك له، له الملك، وله الحمد، بيده الخير، يحيي ويميت، وهو على كل شيء قدير، عشر مرات، كان كمن أعتق أربعة أنفس من ولد إسماعيل متفق عليه.

769. Narrated Abu-Ayoub Al-Ansâri ؓ: 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "Whoever says ten times 'There is no God but Allah Alone Who has no partner, to Whom dominion belongs, to Whom praise is due, Who is Omnipotent' will have a reward equivalent to that for emancipating four of the descendants of Ismâ'il (Ishmael) from slavery.'" (Agreed upon)

٧٧٠- عن ابن عباس رضي الله تعالى عنهما، أن النبي ﷺ كان يقول بين المسجدين: اللهم اغفر لي، وارحمني، وأهلي، وعائلي، وارزقني رواه الأربعة إلا السائي، واللفظ لأبي داود، وصححه الحاكم

770 Narrated Ibn Abbas : 'The Prophet ﷺ used to say between the two prostrations: "Allahumma ighfir li warhamni, wahdini, wa 'afini warzuqni (O Allah, forgive me, have mercy on me, guide me, heal me, and provide sustenance for me)."' (Reported by Arba'a (the four) except Al-Nasâ'e and this is the version of Abu-Dawood. Al-Hâkim graded it Saheeh (sound).)

٧٧٠- عَنْ الْمُغِيرَةِ بْنِ شُعْبَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ أَنَّ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ كَانَ يَقُولُ فِي ذِكْرِ كُلِّ صَلَاةٍ مَكْتُوبَةٍ: (لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ وَحْدَهُ لَا شَرِيكَ لَهُ، لَهُ الْمُلْكُ، وَلَهُ الْحَمْدُ، وَهُوَ عَلَى كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ. اللَّهُمَّ لَا مَانِعَ لِمَا أَعْطَيْتَ، وَلَا مُعْطِيَ لِمَا مَنَعْتَ، وَلَا يَنْفَعُ ذَا فَلَاحٍ مِنْكَ الْفَجَاءُ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

771. Narrated Al-Mogheera ibn Sho'aba رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ : 'The Prophet ﷺ used to say after every compulsory (prayer), "Lâ ilâha illAllahu wahdahu lâ sharika lahu, lahu'lmulku walahulhamdu, wa Huwa alâ kulli shai'in Qadir Allahumma lâ mani'a limâ a'tâita, wa lâ mu'tiya limâ mana'ta, wa lâ yanfa'u dhaljaddi munkaljadd. (None has the right to be worshipped but Allah and He has no partner in Lordship or in worship or in the Names and the Qualities and for Him is the kingdom and all the praises and thanks are for Him and He is Omnipotent. O Allah! Nobody can hold back what You give and nobody can give what You hold back. Hard efforts by anyone (or good luck or riches) for anything cannot benefit one against Your Will.)"'(And Al-Hasan said 'Jadd means riches (prosperity).')(18050 Bukhari.)

٧٧١- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: جَاءَ الْفُقَرَاءُ إِلَى النَّبِيِّ ﷺ فَقَالُوا: ذَهَبَ أَهْلُ الدُّثُورِ مِنَ الْأَمْوَالِ بِالذَّرَجَاتِ الْغُلَا وَالنَّعِيمِ الْمَقِيمِ: يُصَلُّونَ كَمَا نُصَلِّي، وَيَصُومُونَ كَمَا نَصُومُ، وَلَهُمْ فَصْلُ أَمْوَالٍ، يَخْجُونَ بِهَا وَيَعْتَمِرُونَ، وَيَجَاهِدُونَ وَيَصْنَعُونَ. قَالَ: (إِلَّا لِحَدِّثِكُمْ بِأَمْرِ إِنْ أَخَذْتُمْ بِهِ، لَتَرَكْتُمْ مِنْ

سَقَكُمْ، وَلَمْ يُدْرِكْكُمْ أَحَدٌ بَعْدَكُمْ، وَكُنْتُمْ حَيْرَ مِنْ أَلْتَمَ نَيْنَ ظَهَرَانِيهِمْ، إِلَّا مَنْ عَمِلَ مِثْلَهُ تَسْبِيحُونَ وَتُحْمَدُونَ وَتُكَبَّرُونَ، خَلْفَ كُلِّ صَلَاةٍ، ثَلَاثًا وَثَلَاثِينَ).

قَالَ السَّرَاوِي: فَاحْتَلَفْنَا بَيْنَنَا، فَقَالَ بَعْضُنَا: نُسَبِّحُ ثَلَاثًا وَثَلَاثِينَ، وَبُحْمَدُ ثَلَاثًا وَثَلَاثِينَ، وَنُكَبِّرُ أَرْبَعًا وَثَلَاثِينَ، فَرَجَعْتُ إِلَيْهِ، فَقَالَ: (تَقُولُ: سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ، وَالْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ، وَاللَّهُ أَكْبَرُ، حَتَّى يَكُونَ مِنْهُنَّ ثَلَاثًا وَثَلَاثِينَ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

772. Narrated Abu-Horaira ؓ : ‘Some poor people came to the Prophet ﷺ and said: “The wealthy people will get higher grades and will have permanent enjoyment, and they offer (prayer) like us and observe Saum (fast) as we do. They have more money by which they perform the Hajj and Omra, fight and struggle in Allah’s Cause, and give in charity The Prophet ﷺ said: “Shall I not tell you a thing upon which if you act you will become equal to those who have surpassed you? Nobody would surpass you and you would be better than the people amongst whom you live, except those who will do the same. Say: ‘Subhân Allah (How perfect Allah is)’, ‘Alhamdulillâh (All praise is for Allah)’ and Allahu Akbar (Allah is the greatest)’ thirty three times each after every (compulsory) prayer .We differed and some of us said that we should say: ‘Subhân Allah’ thirty three times and ‘Alhamdu lillâh’ thirty three times and ‘Allahu Akbar’ thirty four times. I went to the Prophet ﷺ who said” Say” ‘Subhân Allah’ and ‘Alhamdu lillâh’ and ‘Allahu Akbar’ all of them thirty three times. (1:804O.Bukhari)

٧٧٢- عَنْ عَلِيٍّ ؓ: أَنَّ فَاطِمَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهَا شَكَتَ مَا تَلْقَى مِنْ أَثَرِ الرَّحَى، فَاتَى النَّبِيَّ ﷺ مَسْنِيًّا، فَانْطَلَقَتْ فَلَمْ تَجِدْهُ فَوَجَدَتْ عَائِشَةَ فَأَخْبَرَتْهَا، فَلَمَّا جَاءَ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ أَخْبَرَتْهُ عَائِشَةُ بِمَجِيئِ فَاطِمَةَ، فَجَاءَ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ إِلَيْنَا وَقَدْ أَحْتَمَا مَضَاجِعُنَا، فَذَهَبَتْ لَأَقُومَ، فَقَالَ: (عَلَى مَكَانِكُمَا). فَقَعَدَ بَيْنَنَا، حَتَّى وَجَدْتُ بُرْدَ قَدَمَيْهِ عَلَى

صدري، وقال: (أَلَا أَعَلَمَكُمَا حَيْزًا مِمَّا سَأَلْتُمَانِي، إِذَا أَحَدْتُمَا مَصَاجِعَكُمَا، تُكَبِّرَا أَرْبَعًا وَثَلَاثِينَ، وَتُسَبِّحَا ثَلَاثًا وَثَلَاثِينَ، وَتُحَمِّدَا ثَلَاثًا وَثَلَاثِينَ، فَهُوَ حَيْزٌ لَكُمَا مِنْ حَائِمٍ). رواه البخاري.

773 Narrated 'Ali ؓ: 'Fatima complained of the suffering caused to her by the hand mill. Some captives were brought to the Prophet ﷺ and she went to him but did not find him at home. A'isha was present there to whom she told (of her desire for a servant). When the Prophet ﷺ came, A'isha informed him about Fatima's visit. 'Ali added 'So the Prophet ﷺ came to us, after we had gone to bed, I wanted to get up but the Prophet ﷺ said: "Remain in your place." Then he sat down between us until I found the coolness of his feet on my chest. Then he said: "Shall I teach you a thing that is better than what you have asked me? When you go to bed, say, 'Allah Akbar' thirty-four times, and 'Subhân Allah' thirty-three times, and 'Alhamd lillah' thirty-three times for that is better for you both than a servant'" (5 550. Bukhari)

٧٧٤- عَنْ سَعْدِ بْنِ أَبِي وَقَّاصٍ ؓ: أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ كَانَ يَأْمُرُ بِهَذِهِ الْكَلِمَاتِ: (اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَعُوذُ بِكَ مِنَ الْبُحْلِ، وَأَعُوذُ بِكَ مِنَ الْجُبْنِ، وَأَعُوذُ بِكَ أَنْ أُرَدَّ إِلَى أَرْثَلِ الْعَمْرِ، وَأَعُوذُ بِكَ مِنْ هَتَّةِ الدُّنْيَا يَعْنِي هَتَّةَ الدَّجَالِ وَأَعُوذُ بِكَ مِنْ عَذَابِ الْقَبْرِ). رواه البخاري.

774. Narrated Sa'ad ibn Abi-Waqqâs ؓ: 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ ordered the following statements: "O Allah! I seek refuge with You from miserliness, and I seek refuge with You from cowardice, and I seek refuge with You from old age, and I seek refuge with You from the Fitna (trial and affliction etc.) of this world (i.e. Fitna (of Al-dajjâl etc.)), and I

seek refuge with You from the punishment in the grave.”
(8:376O.Bukari)

• • •

٢٢٦ - باب: التَّعَوُّذُ مِنَ الْمَأْثَمِ وَالْمَغْرَمِ

Chapter(226)

Seeking The refuge Of Allah from

Committing sins and debts

٧٧٥- عَنْ عَائِشَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهَا: أَنَّ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ كَانَ يَقُولُ: (اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَعُوذُ بِكَ مِنَ الْكَمَلِ وَالْهَرَمِ، وَالْمَأْثَمِ وَالْمَغْرَمِ، وَمِنْ فِتْنَةِ الْقَبْرِ، وَعَذَابِ الْقَبْرِ، وَمِنْ فِتْنَةِ النَّارِ وَعَذَابِ النَّارِ، وَمِنْ شَرِّ فِتْنَةِ الْحَنَى، وَأَعُوذُ بِكَ مِنْ فِتْنَةِ الْمَعْرِ، وَأَعُوذُ بِكَ مِنْ فِتْنَةِ الْمَسِيحِ الدَّجَالِ، اللَّهُمَّ اغْسِلْ عَنِّي خَطَايَايَ بِمَاءِ الْتَلَجِ وَالْقَرْدِ، وَنَقِّ قَلْبِي مِنَ الْحَطَايَا كَمَا بَقِيتَ التَّوْبَ الْأَبْيَضَ مِنَ الدَّنَسِ، وَبَاعِدْ بَيْنِي وَبَيْنَ خَطَايَايَ كَمَا بَاعَدْتَ بَيْنَ الْمَشْرِقِ وَالْمَغْرِبِ). رواه البخاري.

775. Narrated 'Aisha : 'The Prophet ﷺ used to say' "O Allah! I seek refuge with You from laziness, from old age, from all kinds of sins, and from being in debt; from the Fitna (trial and affliction etc) of the grave and from the punishment in the grave; from the Fitna (of the Fire and from the punishment of the Fire, and from the evil of the Fitna of wealth And I seek refuge with You from the Fitna of poverty, and I seek refuge with You from the Fitna of Al-Maseeh Al-Dajjal. O Allah! Wash away my sins with the water from snow and hail, and cleanse my heart from all sins, as a white garment is cleansed from dirt, and let there be a great distance between me and my sins, as You made east and west far from each other.” (8:379O.Bukhari)

٧٧٦ حديث أبي موسى رضي الله عنه، قال: قال النبي ﷺ: مثل الذي يذكر ربه والذي لا يذكر مثل الحي والميت. لخرجه البخاري.

776. Narrated Abu-Musa : 'The Prophet ﷺ said' "The example of the one who remembers (glorifies the Praises of) his Lord (Allah) in comparison to the one who does not remember his Lord, is like that of a living creature compared to a dead one." (Bukhari 416, Vol. 8)

٧٧٧- عنه ﷺ قال: قال النبي ﷺ: (يقول الله تعالى: أنا عند ظن عبدي بي، وأنا معه إذا ذكرني، فإن ذكرني في نفسه ذكرته في نفسي، وإن ذكرني في ملأ ذكرته في ملأ خير منهم، وإن تقرب إلي شبرا تقربت إليه ذراعا، وإن تقرب إلي ذراعا تقربت إليه باعا، وإن أتاني يمشي أتيته هرولة). رواه البخاري.

777. Narrated Abu-Horaira : 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said' "Allah says 'I am just as My slave thinks I am, (i.e. I am Able to do for him what he thinks I can do for him) and I am with him if he remembers Me. If he remembers Me in himself I too remember him in Myself; and if he remembers Me in a group of people I remember him in a group that is better than them; and if he comes one span nearer to Me, I go one cubit nearer to him; and if he comes one cubit nearer to Me, I go the distance of two outstretched arms nearer to him; and if he comes to Me walking, I go to him running.'" (9:5020.Bukhari)

٧٧٨- عن أبي موسى الأشعري ﷺ قال: لما غزا رسول الله ﷺ خيبر، أشرف الناس على واد، فرفعوا أصواتهم بالتكبير: الله أكبر، الله أكبر، لا إله إلا الله، فقال رسول الله ﷺ: (اربعوا على أنفسكم، إنكم لا تدعون أسم ولا عائنا، إنكم تدعون سميعا قريبا، وهو معكم). وأنا خلف دابة رسول الله ﷺ، صمغني وأنا أقول: لا حول ولا قوة إلا بالله، فقال لي: (يا عبد الله بن قيس). قلت: لبيك

يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ، قَالَ: (أَلَا أُنْذِرُكَ عَلَى كَلِمَةٍ مِنْ كَثَرٍ مِنْ كُنُوزِ الْجَنَّةِ) قُلْتُ: بَلَى يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ، فَذَلِكَ أَبِي وَأُمِّي، قَالَ: (لَا حَوْلَ وَلَا قُوَّةَ إِلَّا بِاللَّهِ). رَوَاهُ الْحَارِثِيُّ.

778. Narrated Abu-Musa Al-Asha'ari ؓ: When Allah's Messenger ﷺ fought the Battle of Khaybar, (whenever) the people (passed over a high place) overlooking a valley, they raised their voices saying: "Allah Akbar! Allah Akbar! (Allah is the Most Great), Lâ ilaha ill Allah (none has the right to be worshipped but Allah)" On that Allah's Messenger ﷺ said (to them): "Lower your voices, for you are not calling a deaf and absent one, but you are calling the Hearer Who is near and is with you." I was on the back of the mount of Allah's Messenger ﷺ and he heard me saying "Lâ hawla wala quwata illâ billah (There is neither might, nor power but with Allah)" On hearing that he said to me: "O Abdullah ibn Qays!" I said: "Labbaik (Here I am) O Allah's Messenger!" He said: "Shall I tell you a sentence that is one of the treasures of Paradise?" I said: "Yes, O Allah's Messenger! Let my father and mother be sacrificed for your sake." He said: "It is: 'Lâ hawla wala quwata illa billah (There is neither might nor power but with Allah)' "" (5 516O.Bukhari)

* * *

٢٢٧- باب ذكر الله ﷻ قائما وقاعدا ومضطجعا

Chapter (227)

About Mentioning Allah ﷻ standing,
sitting, and reclining

Allah ﷻ said:

﴿ إِنِّي فِي خَلْقِ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ وَاخْتِلَافِ اللَّيْلِ وَالنَّهَارِ لَآيَاتٍ لِأُولِي الْأَلْبَابِ (١٩٠) الَّذِينَ يَذْكُرُونَ اللَّهَ قِيَامًا وَقُعُودًا وَعَلَى جُنُوبِهِمْ وَيَتَفَكَّرُونَ فِي

حَلَقَ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضَ رَبَّنَا مَا خَلَقْتَ هَذَا بَاطِلًا سُبْحَانَكَ فَقِنَا عَذَابَ النَّارِ
(١٩١) ﴿١﴾ (إل عمران ١٩٠-١٩١)

“Verily! In the creation of the heavens and the earth, and in the alternation of night and day, there are indeed signs for men of understanding * Those who remember Allah (always, and in prayers) standing, sitting, and lying on their sides, and think deeply about the creation of the heavens and the earth, (saying): ‘Our Lord! You have not created (all) this without purpose, glory to You! (Exalted be You above all that they associate with You as partners). Give us salvation from the torment of the Fire.’” * (3: 190-191)

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said as:

٧٧٩- عَنْ عَائِشَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا قَالَتْ: كَانَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ يَذْكُرُ
لِللَّهِ عَلَى كُلِّ أَحْيَانِهِ رِوَاةُ مُسْلِمٍ، وَعَلَّقَهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ

779 Narrated by A'isha (may Allah be pleased with her): ‘Allah’s Messenger ﷺ used to mention Allah’s Name (praise be to Him) at all times.’ (Reported by Muslim and Bukhârî recorded it as Mu’allaq (suspended).)

٧٨٠- عَنْ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا قَالَ: قَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ: (أَمَا لَوْ أَنَّ
أَحَدَهُمْ يَقُولُ حِينَ يَأْتِي أَهْلَهُ: بِاسْمِ اللَّهِ، اللَّهُمَّ جَنِّبْنِي الشَّيْطَانَ وَجَنِّبِ الشَّيْطَانَ
مَا رَزَقْتَنَا، ثُمَّ قُدِّرَ بَيْنَهُمَا فِي ذَلِكَ، أَوْ قُصِيَ بَيْنَهُمَا وَلَدٌ، لَمْ يَصُرْهُ شَيْطَانٌ
لَهُذَا). رِوَاةُ الْبُخَارِيِّ.

780. Narrated Ibn Abbas : ‘The Prophet ﷺ said: “If anyone of you, when having sexual intercourse with his wife, says. ‘Bismillâh, Allahumma jannibni Shaitân, wa jannib Shaitân ma razaqtanâ (In the Name of Allah, keep Satan away from us and keep Satan away from what You have blessed us

with), and if it is destined that they should have a child, then Satan will never be able to harm him.” (7:94O.Bukhari)

■ ■ ■

۲۲۸- باب ما يقوله عند نومه واستيقاظه

Chapter(228)

About the Invocation One invokes on Sleeping and Waking

۷۸۱- عن خنيفة بن اليمان ؓ قال: كان للنبي ﷺ إذا أخذ مضجعة من الليل، وضع يده تحت خده، ثم يقول: (باسمك اللهم لموت وأحيا). وإذا قام قال: (الحمد لله الذي أحيانا بعد ما أماتنا وإليه المنتشرون). رواه البخاري.

781 Narrated Hozafa ibn Al-Yamân ؓ : ‘When the Prophet ﷺ went to bed at night, he would put his hand below his cheek and would say “Bismika amutu wa ahyâ (In Your name Allah I live and die)” and when he got up he would say “Alhamd lillâhilladhi ahyânâ ba’da mâ amâtanâ wa ilâhîm nushur (All praise is for Allah Who gave us life after having taken it from us and unto Him is the resurrection)” (8.324O Bukhari)

۷۸۲- عن أبي هريرة رضي الله تعالى عنه قال: كان رسول الله ﷺ إذا أصبح، يقول: اللهم بك أصبحنا، وبك أمسينا، وبك نحيا، وبك نموت، وإليك المنتشرون وإذا أمسى قال مثل ذلك، إلا أنه قال: وإليك المصير أخرجه الأربعة

782. Narrated Abu-Horaira ؓ : ‘Allah’s Messenger ﷺ would say in the morning: “O Allah, by You we come to the morning, by You we come to the evening, by You we live, by You we die, and to You are we resurrected.” In the evening

he would say the same except for the last phrase: "And to You do we return." (Arba'a (the four) reported it)

• • •

٢٢٩ - باب فضل حلق الذكر

Chapter(229)

About the Virtue of Mentioning Allah ﷻ in Gatherings

Allah ﷻ said:

﴿ وَاصْبِرْ نَفْسَكَ مَعَ الَّذِينَ يَدْعُونَ رَبَّهُمْ بِالْعَدَاةِ وَالْعَشِيِّ يُرِيدُونَ وَجْهَهُ وَلَا تَعْدُ عَيْنَاكَ عَنْهُمْ تُرِيدُ زِينَةَ الْحَيَاةِ الدُّنْيَا وَلَا تُطِعْ مَنْ أَغْفَلْنَا قَلْبَهُ عَنْ دِكْرِنَا وَاتَّبَعَ هَوَاهُ وَكَانَ أَمْرُهُ فُرُطًا ﴾ (كهف ٢٨)

"And keep yourself (O Muhammad (peace be upon him)) patiently with those who call on their Lord (i.e. your companions who remember their Lord with glorification, praising in prayers, and other righteous deeds) morning and afternoon, seeking His Pleasure, and let not your eyes overlook them, desiring the pomp and glitter of the life of the world, and obey not him whose heart We have made heedless of Our Remembrance, and who follows his own lusts, and whose affair (deeds) has been lost. *" (18: 28)

٧٨٣- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ: (إِنَّ لِلَّهِ مَلَائِكَةً يَطُوفُونَ فِي الطَّرِيقِ يَلْتَمِسُونَ أَهْلَ الذِّكْرِ، فَإِذَا وَجَدُوا قَوْمًا يَذْكُرُونَ اللَّهَ تَنَادَوْا: هَلُمُّوا إِلَيْنَا حَاجَتُكُمْ. قَالَ: فَيَحْفَوْنَهُمْ بِأَجْبَحَتِهِمْ إِلَى السَّمَاءِ الدُّنْيَا، قَالَ: فَيَسْأَلُهُمْ رَبُّهُمْ، وَهُوَ أَعْلَمُ بِهِمْ، مَا يَقُولُ عِبَادِي قَالَ: يَقُولُ: يُسَبِّحُونَكَ وَيُكَبِّرُونَكَ وَيُحْمَدُونَكَ وَيَمَجِّدُونَكَ، قَالَ: فَيَقُولُ: هَلْ رَأَوْنِي قَالَ: فَيَقُولُونَ: لَا وَاللَّهِ مَا رَأَوْكَ، قَالَ:

فَيَقُولُ: وَكَيْفَ لَوْ رَأَوْنِي قَالَ: يَقُولُونَ: لَوْ رَأَوْكَ كَانُوا لَشَدَّ لَكَ عِبَادَةٌ، وَلَشَدَّ لَكَ تَمْجِيدًا وَتَحْمِيدًا وَأَكْثَرَ لَكَ تَسْبِيحًا، قَالَ: يَقُولُ: فَمَا يَسْأَلُونَنِي قَالَ: يَسْأَلُونَكَ الْجَنَّةَ، قَالَ: يَقُولُ: وَهَلْ رَأَوْهَا قَالَ: يَقُولُونَ: لَا وَاللَّهِ يَا رَبِّ مَا رَأَوْهَا، قَالَ: يَقُولُ: فَكَيْفَ لَوْ لَمْ يَرَوْهَا قَالَ: يَقُولُونَ: لَوْ لَمْ يَرَوْهَا كَانُوا لَشَدَّ عَلَيْهَا حِرْصًا، وَلَشَدَّ لَهَا طَلَبًا، وَأَعْظَمَ فِيهَا رَغْبَةً، قَالَ: فَمِمَّ يَتَعَوَّنُونَ قَالَ: يَقُولُونَ: مِنَ النَّارِ، قَالَ: يَقُولُ: وَهَلْ رَأَوْهَا قَالَ: يَقُولُونَ: لَا وَاللَّهِ يَا رَبِّ مَا رَأَوْهَا، قَالَ: يَقُولُ: فَكَيْفَ لَوْ رَأَوْهَا قَالَ: يَقُولُونَ: لَوْ رَأَوْهَا كَانُوا لَشَدَّ مِنْهَا فِرَارًا، وَلَشَدَّ لَهَا مَخَافَةً، قَالَ: فَيَقُولُ: فَأَسْأَلُكُمْ لِي قَدْ عَفَرْتُ لَهُمْ. قَالَ: يَقُولُ مَلَكٌ مِنَ الْمَلَائِكَةِ: فِيهِمْ فُلَانٌ لَيْسَ مِنْهُمْ، إِنَّمَا جَاءَ لِحَاجَةٍ. قَالَ: هُمْ الْجُلَمَاءُ لَا يَشْقَى بِهِمْ جَلِسُهُمْ). رواه البخاري.

783. Narrated Abu-Horaira ؓ: 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "Allah has some angels who look for those who remember (glorify the Praises of) Allah on the roads and paths. And when they find some people remembering Allah, they call each other, saying 'Come to the object of your pursuit.' (He added) Then the angels encircle them with their wings up to the nearest heaven (sky of the world). Their Lord asks them (the angels) although He knows better than them. 'What do My slaves say?' The angels reply: 'They say: 'Subhân Allah, Allah Akbar, Alhamd Lillâh (How perfect Allah is, Allah is the greatest, and All praise is for Allah),' and they glorify you,' Allah then says 'Have they seen Me?' The angels reply: 'No' By Allah, they haven't seen You.' Allah says: 'How would it have been if they had seen Me?' The angels reply: 'If they had seen You, they would worship You more devoutly and remember You more deeply, and declare Your freedom from any resemblance to anything more often.' Allah says: 'What do they ask Me for?' The

angels reply: 'They ask You for Paradise ' Allah says (to the angels) 'Have they seen it?' The angels say: 'No! By Allah, O Lord! They have not seen it.' Allah says: 'How would it have been if they had seen it?' The angels say: 'If they had seen it, they would have a greater greed for it and would seek it with greater zeal and would have a greater desire for it.' Allah says: 'From what do they seek refuge?' The angels reply: 'They seek refuge from the Hellfire.' Allah says: 'Have they seen it?' The angels say 'No By Allah, O Lord! They have not seen it ' Allah says: 'How it would have been if they had seen it?' The angels say: 'If they had seen it they would flee from it with extreme speed and would have extreme fear of it ' Then Allah says: 'I make you witnesses that I have forgiven them ' (Allah's Messenger ﷺ added) One of the angels would say: 'There was so and so amongst them and he was not one of them, but he had just come for another purpose ' Allah would say: 'These are those people whose companions will not be reduced to misery'" (8 4170.Bukhari)

٧٨٤- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ: مَا جَلَسَ قَوْمٌ مَجْلِسًا يَذْكُرُونَ اللَّهَ فِيهِ إِلَّا حَفَّتْهُمُ الْمَلَائِكَةُ، وَغَشِيَتْهُمُ الرَّحْمَةُ، وَدَكَرَهُمُ اللَّهُ فِيمَنْ عِنْدَهُ أَخْرَجَهُ مُسْلِمٌ

784 Narrated Abu-Horaira ؓ: 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "People will not sit in an assembly in which they remember Allah without the angels surrounding them, mercy covering them, and Allah mentioning them among those who are with Him." (Muslim)

٧٨٥- عَنْ أَبِي وَاقِدٍ اللَّيْثِيِّ ؓ: أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ بَيْنَمَا هُوَ جَالِسٌ فِي الْمَسْجِدِ وَالسَّامِ مَعَهُ، إِذْ لَقِيَ ثَلَاثَةَ نَفَرٍ، فَأَقْبَلَ اثْنَانِ إِلَى النَّبِيِّ ﷺ وَدَهَبَ

واجباً، قال: فوقفا على رسول الله ﷺ، فأما أحدهما: فرأى قرينة في الحلقة فجلس إليها، وأما الآخر: فجلس خلفهم، وأما الثالث: فأكبر داهياً، فلما فرغ رسول الله ﷺ قال: (إلا أخبركم عن نفر الثلاثة أما أحدهم فأوى إلى الله فلواه الله، وأما الآخر فاستخيا فاستخيا الله منه، وأما الآخر فأعرض فأعرض الله عنه). رواه البخاري.

785. Narrated Abu-Wâqid Al-Leithy : ‘While Allah’s Messenger ﷺ was sitting in the mosque with some people, three men came in. Two of them came up to Allah’s Messenger ﷺ and the third one went away (The narrator added) The two people stood in front of Allah’s Messenger ﷺ (for a while) and then one of them found a place in the circle and sat there while the other sat behind them (the gathering), and the third one went away When Allah’s Messenger ﷺ finished his teaching, he said “Shall I tell you about these three people? One of them gave himself to Allah, so Allah took him into His Grace and Mercy and accommodated him, the second felt shy from Allah, so Allah sheltered Him in His Mercy (and did not punish him), while the third turned his face away from Allah and went away, so Allah turned His Face from him (likewise).” (1.660 Bukhari)

٢٣٠ - باب الذكر عند الصباح والمساء

Chapter(230)

About Mentioning Allah ﷻ by Day and Night

Allah ﷻ said:

﴿ وَإِذَا تَوَلَّى سَعَى فِي الْأَرْضِ لِيُفْسِدَ فِيهَا وَيُهْلِكَ الْحَرْثَ وَالنَّسْلَ وَاللَّهُ لَا يُحِبُّ الْمُسْلِفَ ﴾ (البقرة ٢٠٥)

“And remember your Lord within yourself, humbly and with fear without loudness, in words in the mornings and in the afternoons, and be not of those who are neglectful. * (7: 205) And

﴿ فَاصْبِرْ عَلَىٰ مَا يَقُولُونَ وَسَبِّحْ بِحَمْدِ رَبِّكَ قَبْلَ طُلُوعِ الشَّمْسِ وَقَبْلَ غُرُوبِهَا وَمِنْ آنَاءِ اللَّيْلِ فَسَبِّحْ وَأَطْرَافَ النَّهَارِ لَعَلَّكَ تَرْضَىٰ ﴾ (طه ١٣٠)

“So bear patiently (O Muhammad!) what they say, and glorify the praises of your Lord before the rising of the sun, and before its setting, and during some of the hours of the night, and at the ends of the day (an indication of the five compulsory congregational prayers), that you may become pleased with the reward which Allah shall give you. *” (20: 130) And

﴿ فَاصْبِرْ إِنَّ وَعْدَ اللَّهِ حَقٌّ وَاسْتَغْفِرْ لِذَنْبِكَ وَسَبِّحْ بِحَمْدِ رَبِّكَ بِالْعُشِيِّ وَالْإِبْكَارِ ﴾ (غافر ٥٥)

“So be patient (O Muhammad!). Verily, the Promise of Allah is true, and ask forgiveness for your fault and glorify the praises of your Lord during the midday until sunset period. And in the morning (between sunrise until before midday) (it is said that, that means the five compulsory congregational (prayers) or asr and fajr Prayers). *” (40: 55) And

﴿ فِي بُيُوتٍ لِّإِنَّ اللَّهَ أَنْ تَرْفَعُ وَتُكْرِمَ فِيهَا اسْمُهُ يُسَبِّحُ لَهُ فِيهَا بِالْعُدْوِ وَالْأَصَالِ (٣٦) رِجَالٌ لَا تُلْهِيهِمْ تِجَارَةٌ وَلَا بَيْعٌ عَنْ ذِكْرِ اللَّهِ وَإِقَامِ الصَّلَاةِ وَإِيتَاءِ الزَّكَاةِ يَحَافُونَ يَوْمًا تَتَقَلَّبُ فِيهِ الْقُلُوبُ وَالْأَبْصَارُ (٣٧) ﴾ (الزمر ٣٦-٣٧)

“ In houses (mosques), that Allah has ordered to be raised (to be cleaned, and to be honored), in them His Name is remembered in the mornings and in the afternoons (or the

evenings), * Men whom, neither trade nor sale (business) diverts them from mentioning Allah (with the heart and tongue), nor from performing the prayer, nor from giving zakat. They fear a Day when hearts and eyes will be overturned (out of the horror of the torment of the Day of Resurrection). ** (24: 36-37) And

﴿ إِنَّا سَخَّرْنَا الْجِبَالَ مَعَهُ يُمِيطُ بِالْعَشِيِّ وَالْإِشْرَاقِ ﴾ (ص ١٨)

"Verily, We made the mountains to glorify Our Praises with him (David) during the time from mid-day until the sunset and during the time after the sunrise until mid-day ** (38: 18)

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said as:

٧٨٦- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ قَالَ: كَانَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ إِذَا أَصْبَحَ، يَقُولُ: اللَّهُمَّ بِكَ أَصْبَحْنَا، وَبِكَ أَمْسَيْنَا، وَبِكَ نَحْيَا، وَبِكَ نَمُوتُ، وَإِلَيْكَ النُّشُورُ. وَإِذَا أَمْسَى قَالَ مِثْلَ ذَلِكَ، إِلَّا أَنَّهُ قَالَ: وَإِلَيْكَ الْمَصِيرُ أَخْرَجَهُ الْأَرْبَعَةُ

786. Narrated by Abu-Huraira ؓ: 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ would say in the morning: "O Allah, by You we come into the morning, by You we come to the evening, by You we live, by You we die, and to You we will be resurrected " In the evening he would say the same except for the last phrase "And to You do we return." (Arba'a (the four) reported it.)

٧٨٧- حَدَّثَنَا سُفْيَانُ بْنُ وَكَيْعٍ حَدَّثَنَا جَرِيرٌ عَنْ الْحَسَنِ بْنِ عُيَيْنَةَ اللَّهُ عَنْ إِبْرَاهِيمَ بْنِ سُوَيْدٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ بَرِيدٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ قَالَ كَانَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ إِذَا أَمْسَى قَالَ أَمْسَيْنَا وَأَلْمَسْنَا لَمَّا لَمْ نَحْمَدُ إِلَهًا وَلَا إِلَهًا اللَّهُ وَحْدَهُ لَا شَرِيكَ لَهُ أَرَاهُ قَالَ فِيهَا لَهُ لَمَّا لَمْ نَحْمَدُ وَهُوَ عَلَى كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ أَسْأَلُكَ خَيْرَ مَا فِي هَذِهِ

لَلَّيْلَةِ وَحِينَ مَا بَعْدَهَا وَأَعُوذُ بِكَ مِنْ شَرِّ هَذِهِ اللَّيْلَةِ وَشَرِّ مَا بَعْدَهَا وَأَعُوذُ بِكَ مِنْ
لَلْكُسْلِ وَمُسُوءِ الْفِكْرِ وَأَعُوذُ بِكَ مِنْ عَذَابِ النَّارِ وَعَذَابِ الْقَبْرِ وَإِذَا أَصْبَحَ قَالَ
دَلِكْ إِنِّصَا أَصْبَحْنَا وَأَصْبَحَ الْمَلَكُ لِلَّهِ وَالْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ
صَحِيحٌ وَقَدْ رَوَاهُ شُعْبَةُ بِهَذَا الْإِسْنَادِ عَنْ ابْنِ مَسْعُودٍ لَمْ يَرْفَعْهُ *

787 Narrated Abdullah: 'Whenever the evening arrived, the Messenger of Allah ﷺ used to invoke Allah ﷻ: "Amsayna Wamsal Molko Lillah Wal Hamdo Lillah! Wala illaha illallah! Wahdah! La Shareeka Lahu (We have entered into evening and sovereignty is to Allah. Praise be to Allah and none has the right to be worshipped except Allah without any partner.)" Abdullah said, 'I think that the Messenger of Allah ﷺ also said: "Laholmolko Wa Laholhamdo, Wa Howa Ala Kolli Shay'in Qadeer (All Sovereignty is for Him, and all the praises are for Him, and He is the Omnipotent) As'aloka Khayra Ma Fi Hazihi Al-Laylat Wa Khayra Ma Ba'adaha Wa 'A'uzu Bika Min Sharri Hazihi Al-Layla Wa Min Sharri Ma Ba'adaha. Wa 'A'uzu Bika Minal Kasali Wasoo'il Kibari Wa 'A'uzu Boka Min Athabil Qabr (I ask You to grant me the goodness in this night and any other goodness besides this. I seek refuge with You from the evil of this night and whatever evil besides it. I seek refuge with You from laziness, I seek refuge with You from the trouble of old age. And I seek refuge with You from the torment in the grave)" Abdullah said 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ used to make the same supplication in the morning changing the words: "We entered into night" into "entered into morning."'

٢٣١- باب ما يقوله عند النوم

Chapter(231)

About the Invocation One should invoke on Sleeping

﴿ إِن فِي خَلْقِ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ وَاجْتِلَافِ اللَّيْلِ وَالنَّهَارِ لَآيَاتٍ لِّأُولِي الْأَلْبَابِ (١٩٠) الَّذِينَ يَذْكُرُونَ اللَّهَ قِيَامًا وَقُعُودًا وَعَلَىٰ جُنُوبِهِمْ وَيَتَفَكَّرُونَ فِي خَلْقِ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ رَبَّنَا مَا خَلَقْتَ هَذَا بَاطِلًا سُبْحَانَكَ فَقِنَا عَذَابَ النَّارِ (١٩١) ﴾ (آل عمران ١٩٠-١٩١)

Allah ﷻ said:

“Verily! In the creation of the heavens and the earth, and in the alternation of night and day, there are indeed signs for men of understanding. * Those who remember Allah (always, and in prayers) standing, sitting, and lying down on their sides, and think deeply about the creation of the heavens and the earth, (saying) “Our Lord! You have not created (all) this without purpose, glory to You! (Exalted be You above all that they associate with You as partners). Give us salvation from the torment of the Fire. *” (3: 190-191)

٧٨٨- عَنْ حذيفة بن اليمان ؓ قَالَ: كَانَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ إِذَا أَخَذَ مَصْنُوعَهُ مِنَ اللَّيْلِ، وَضَعَ يَدَهُ تَحْتَ خَدِّهِ، ثُمَّ يَقُولُ: (بِسْمِكَ اللَّهُمَّ أَمُوتَ وَأَحْيَا). وَإِذَا قَامَ قَالَ: (الْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ الَّذِي أَحْيَانَا بَعْدَ مَا أَمَاتَنَا وَإِلَيْهِ النُّشُورُ). رواه البخاري.

788. Narrated Hozayfa ibn Al-Yaman ؓ: "When the Prophet ﷺ went to bed at night, he would put his hand below his cheek and would say "Bismika Amoto Wa Ahya (O Allah! In Your Name I die and live)." When he got up he would say: "Alhamd lillah illaze Ahyana Ba'ada Ma Amatana Wa ilayhin-

Noshor (Praise be to Allah Who gave us life after He had caused us to die (sleep) and to Him is the Final Return.” (Bukhari)

٧٨٩- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: قَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ: (إِذَا أَوَى أَحَدُكُمْ إِلَى فِرَاشِهِ فَلْيَبْقُضْ فِرَاشَهُ بِدَاخِلَةِ إِبْرَأِهِ، فَإِنَّهُ لَا يَدْرِي مَا خَلَعَهُ عَلَيْهِ، ثُمَّ يَقُولُ: بِاسْمِكَ رَبِّي وَصَنَعْتُ جَنبِي وَبِكَ أَرْفَعُهُ، إِنْ أَمْسَكْتَ نَفْسِي فَارْحَمْنِي، وَإِنْ أَرْسَلْتَنِي فَاحْفَظْنِي بِمَا تَحْفَظُ بِهِ عِبَادَكَ الصَّالِحِينَ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

789 Narrated Abu-Huraira رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "When one of you goes to bed, he should shake out his bed with the inside of his shirt, for he does not know what has been on it after him, and then he should invoke. 'Bismika Rabbee Wadha'ato Janbee Wa Bika Arfa'aoho. In Amsakta Nafsee Farhamha. Wa In Arsaltaha Fahfazha Bima Tahfaz Bihee Ibadakas-Saliheen (In Your Name, my Lord! I lay my side down and in Your Name, I lift it. If you cause me to die, show mercy on me and if You let me live, guard me as you guard the righteous devotees of Yours)."' (Bukhari)

٧٩٠- عَنْ الْبَرَاءِ بْنِ عَازِبٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا قَالَ: قَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ: (إِذَا أُنِيتَ مَضْجَعَكَ، فَتَوَضَّأْ وَصَوَّءْكَ لِلصَّلَاةِ، ثُمَّ اضْطَجِعْ عَلَى شِقِّكَ الْأَيْمَنِ، ثُمَّ قُلْ: اَللّٰهُمَّ اٰمَنْتُ بِوَجْهِكَ اِلَيْكَ، وَهُوَضْتُ لَمُرِّي اِلَيْكَ، وَاَلْجِأتُ ظَهْرِي اِلَيْكَ، رَغْبَةً وَرَهْبَةً اِلَيْكَ، لَا مُلْجَا وَلَا مُنْجِي مِنْكَ اِلَّا اِلَيْكَ، اَللّٰهُمَّ اٰمَنْتُ بِكَتَابِكَ الَّذِي اُنْزِلْتَ، وَنَبِيِّكَ الَّذِي اُرْسِلْتَ. فَاِنْ مِتَّ مِنْ لَيْلِكَ، فَانْتَ عَلَى الْفُطْرَةِ، وَاجْعَلْهُنَّ اٰخِرَ مَا تَكَلَّمْتُ بِهِ). قَالَ: وَرَوَّيْتُهَا عَلَى النَّبِيِّ ﷺ، فَلَمَّا بَلَغْتُ: اَللّٰهُمَّ اٰمَنْتُ بِكِتَابِكَ الَّذِي اُنْزِلْتَ، قُلْتُ: وَرَسُولِكَ، قَالَ: (لَا، وَبَيْتِكَ الَّذِي اُرْسِلْتَ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

790. Narrated Al Bara'a ibn Azeb 'The Prophet ﷺ said to me "Whenever you go to bed perform ablution like that of the prayer, lie on your right side and say 'Allahomma Innee Wajjahto Wajhee Ilayka, Wa Fawwadhto Amree Ilayka, Wa

Riyadhos-Saliheen (The Meadows of the Righteous)
(Abridged)

Alja'to Thahree Ilayka Raghbatan Wa Rahbatan Ilayka. La Malja' Wa la Manja Minka Illa Ilayka. Amanto Bikitabika Allazi Anzalta Wa Nabıyyika Allazi Arsalta! (O Allah! I have submitted my soul to You. I have turned my face towards You. I have confined my affairs to You. I have left my back to Your protection out of fear and hope in You. There is neither resort nor delivery from You except to You. I believe in the Book You have sent down. I believe in the Prophet You have sent) ' Then if you die during that very night, you will die in the state of faith (on the religion of Islam). Let the aforesaid words be your last utterance (before sleep)."' Al-Bara'a said 'I repeated this supplication to the Prophet ﷺ and when I reached "Amanto Bikitabika Allazi Anzalta Wa Nabıyyika Allazi Arsalta (O Allah I believe in Your Book that You have revealed and You Prophet You have sent)," I said. "Wa Rasoolika Allathee Arsalta (and Your Messenger instead of Your Prophet) " Thereupon, the Prophet ﷺ said. "No, (but say). 'Wa Nabıyyika Allazi Arsalta (Your Prophet whom You have sent)."' (Bukhari)

(١٦) كِتَابُ الدَّعَوَاتِ

٢٣٢- باب الأمر بالدعاء وفضل الدعاء

Chapter(232)

About the Obligation of Praying to Allah ﷻ

﴿ وَقَالَ رَبُّكُمْ لِدَاغُوبِي لَنَسْتَجِبَ لَكُمْ إِنَّ الَّذِينَ يَسْتَكْبِرُونَ عَنْ عِبَادَتِي
سَيَدْخُلُونَ جَهَنَّمَ ذَلِكُمْ دَلِيلٌ ﴾ (اعراف ٦٠)

Allah ﷻ said:

“And your Lord said. “Invoke Me, (believe in My Oneness, Islamic Monotheism and ask Me for anything) I will respond to your (invocation). Verily! Those who scorn My worship (do not invoke Me, and do not believe in My Oneness, (the Islamic Monotheism)) they will surely enter Hell in humiliation!” *” (40: 60) And

﴿ ادْعُوا رَبَّكُمْ تَضَرُّعًا وَخُفْيَةً إِنَّهُ لَا يُحِبُّ الْمُعْتَكِبِينَ ﴾ (الأعراف ٥٥)

“Invoke your Lord with humility and in secret. He likes not the aggressors. *” (7: 55). And

﴿ وَإِذَا مَلَكَ عِبَادِي عَنِّي فَإِنِّي قَرِيبٌ لِّجِيبِ دَعْوَةِ الدَّاعِ إِذَا دَعَانِ
فَلْيَسْتَجِيبُوا لِي وَلْيُؤْمِنُوا بِي لَعَلَّهُمْ يَرْشُدُونَ ﴾ (البقرة ١٨٦)

“And when My servants ask you (O Muhammad!) about Me, then (answer them) that I am indeed near (to them by My Knowledge). I respond to the invocations of the supplicant when he calls on Me (without any mediator or intercessor) So let them obey Me and believe in Me, so that they may be led aright. *” (2: 186) And

﴿ أَلَمْ يَجِبْ الْمُنْتَظَرُ إِذَا دَعَا وَيُكْشَفُ السُّوءُ وَيَجْعَلُكُمْ خَلَائِفَ الْأَرْضِ إِلَهَ مَعَ اللَّهِ قَلِيلًا مَّا تَذَكَّرُونَ ﴾ (النمل ٦٢)

"Is not He Who responds to the distressed one, when he calls on Him, and Who removes the evil, and makes you inheritors of the earth, generations after generations (better than your gods)? Is there any god with Allah? Little is that you remember! *" (27: 62)

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said as

٧٩١- عَنْ النَّعْمَانِ بْنِ بَشِيرٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ:
إِنَّ الدَّعَاءَ هُوَ الْعِبَادَةُ رَوَاهُ الْأَرْبَعَةُ وَصَحَّحَهُ التِّرْمِذِيُّ وَكَهُ مِنْ حَدِيثِ أَنَسٍ
رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ، مَرْفُوعًا، بِلَفْظِهِ: الدَّعَاءُ مَخِ الْعِبَادَةِ وَكَهُ مِنْ حَدِيثِ أَبِي
هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ، رَفَعَهُ: لَيْسَ شَيْءٌ أَكْرَمَ عَلَى اللَّهِ مِنَ الدَّعَاءِ
وَصَحَّحَهُ ابْنُ حِبَّانَ وَالْحَاكِمُ

791 Narrated by Al-No'aman ibn Basheer (may Allah be pleased with him. 'The Prophet ﷺ said "Verily, supplication is worship" (Reported by Arba'a (the four). At-Termizi graded it Saheeh (sound))

Narrated Anas ؓ. 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "Supplication is the pith of worship." (Compiled by At -Termizi with a full chain of transmission)

Narrated Abu-Huraira ؓ. 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "Nothing is more honorable before Allah than supplication." (At-Termizi compiled it with a full chain of transmission Ibn Hibban and Al-Hakim graded it Saheeh (sound).)

٧٩٢- عَنْ أَنَسٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: كَانَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ يَقُولُ: (اللَّهُمَّ رَبَّنَا آتِنَا فِي الدُّنْيَا حَسَنَةً، وَفِي الْآخِرَةِ حَسَنَةً، وَقِنَا عَذَابَ النَّارِ). رواه البخاري.

792 Narrated Anas رضي الله عنه: 'The Prophet ﷺ used to say: "O Allah! Our Lord! Give us in this world what is good and in the Hereafter what is good and save us from the torment of the Fire."' (Bukhari)

٧٩٣- عَنْ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا، أَنَّ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ كَانَ يَقُولُ بَيْنَ السَّجْدَتَيْنِ: اللَّهُمَّ اغْفِرْ لِي، وَارْحَمْنِي، وَاهْدِنِي، وَعَافِنِي، وَلَوْزَقْنِي رِزْقَ الْأَرْبَعَةِ إِلَّا السَّمَاءِ، وَاللَّعَظُ لِأَبِي دَاوُدَ، وَصَحَّحَهُ الْحَاكِمُ

793 Narrated Ibn Abbas. 'The Prophet ﷺ used to say between the two prostrations: "Allahomma ighfir Lee Warhamnee Wahdinee Wa A'afinee Warzoqnee (O Allah! Forgive me, have mercy on me, guide me, keep me healthy, and provide sustenance for me).". (Reported by Arba'a (the four) except Al-Nasae'e, and this is the version of Abu-Dawood. Al-Hakim graded it Saheeh (sound).)

٧٩٤- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ قَالَ: كَانَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ يَقُولُ: اللَّهُمَّ أَصْلَحْ لِي دِينِي الَّذِي هُوَ عَصْمَةٌ لِمَزِي، وَأَصْلَحْ لِي دُنْيَايَ الَّتِي فِيهَا مَعَاشِي، وَأَصْلَحْ لِي آخِرَتِي الَّتِي إِلَيْهَا مَعَادِي، وَاجْعَلْ الْحَيَاةَ زِيَادَةً لِي فِي كُلِّ خَيْرٍ، وَاجْعَلِ الْمَوْتَ رَاحَةً لِي مِنْ كُلِّ شَرٍّ أَخْرَجَهُ مُسْلِمٌ

794 Narrated Abu-Huraira رضي الله عنه: 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ used to say: "O Allah, set right for me my religion which is the safeguard of my affairs. Set right for me my worldly affairs in which are my livelihood. And set right

for me my Hereafter on which the affairs of my afterlife depend. O Allah! Make life for me a means of increase in all that is good, and make death a protection for me from every evil." (Muslim)

٧٩٥- عَنْ شَدَّادِ بْنِ أَوْسٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ: (مَنْ تَعَفَّرَ أَنْ يَقُولَ: اللَّهُمَّ أَنْتَ رَبِّي، لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنْتَ، خَلَقْتَنِي، وَأَنَا عَبْدُكَ، وَأَنَا عَلَى عَهْدِكَ وَوَعْدِكَ مَا اسْتَنْطَعْتُ، أَعُوذُ بِكَ مِنْ شَرِّ مَا صَنَعْتُ، أَبُوءُ لَكَ بِنِعْمَتِكَ عَلَيَّ وَأَبُوءُ بِذَنْبِي فَاغْفِرْ لِي، فَإِنَّهُ لَا يَغْفِرُ الذُّنُوبَ إِلَّا أَنْتَ. قَالَ: وَمَنْ قَالَهَا مِنَ النَّهَارِ مَوْقِفًا بِهَا، فَمَاتَ مِنْ يَوْمِهِ قَبْلَ أَنْ يُمْسِيَ، فَهُوَ مِنْ أَهْلِ الْجَنَّةِ، وَمَنْ قَالَهَا مِنَ اللَّيْلِ وَهُوَ مُوقِفٌ بِهَا، فَمَاتَ قَبْلَ أَنْ يُصْبِحَ، فَهُوَ مِنْ أَهْلِ الْجَنَّةِ). رواه البخاري.

795. Narrated Shaddad ibn Aws رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: The Prophet ﷺ said: "The most superior formula of asking for forgiveness is: 'Allahomma Anta Rabbee La ulla illa Anta, Khalaqtanee Wa Ana Abdoka, Wa Ana Ala Ahdika Wa Wa'adika Mastatat. A'uzu Bika Min Sharri Ma Sanat, Abo'o Laka Bini'amatika Alayya, Wa Abo'o Bizanbee Faghfirlee Fa Innaho la Yaghfiro Al-zonoba Illa Ant (O Allah! You are my Sustainer and there is none worthy of worship besides You. You have created me and I am Your servant. I will be adhering to Your covenant and obligations as much as I can. I seek refuge with You from what evil I have done I bear witness to Your (countless) favors to me I bear witness to whatever favors You have given me and confess whatever evil I have done. So, forgive me since, none forgives sins except You)." The Prophet ﷺ added: "If somebody invoked it during the day with firm faith in it, and died on the same day before the evening, he will be from the

people of Paradise; and if somebody invoked it at night with firm faith in it, and died before the morning, he will be from the people of Paradise.” (Bukhari)

٧٩٦- عَنْ أَبِي مُوسَى الْأَشْعَرِيِّ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ أَنَّهُ كَانَ يَدْعُو: (اللَّهُمَّ اغْفِرْ لِي خَطِيئَتِي وَجَهْلِي، وَإِسْرَافِي فِي أَمْرِي، وَمَا أَنْتَ أَعْلَمُ بِهِ مِنِّي. اللَّهُمَّ اغْفِرْ لِي هَرَبِي وَجَدِّي وَحُطْنِي وَعَمْدِي، وَكُلَّ ذَلِكَ عِنْدِي). رواه البخاري.

796. Narrated Abu-Musa رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ. ‘The Prophet ﷺ used to invoke Allah (with the following invocation). “Allahomma Ghfirlee Khate'atee Wa Jahlee Wa Israfee Fi Amree Wama Anta A'alamo bihee Minnee. Allahomma ghfirlee Hazlee Wa Jiddee Wa Khate'e Wa Amdee Wa Kollo zalika Indee (O Allah! Forgive me for what I do mistakenly, out of ignorance, out of extremism in my affairs, and forgive me for what You know better than I. O Allah! Forgive me for what I do in jest and out of earnestness, what I do intentionally or unintentionally; for I am liable to do all.”

٧٩٧- عَنْ أَبِي عُبَايَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا قَالَ: كَانَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ إِذَا قَامَ مِنَ اللَّيْلِ يَتَهَجَّدُ قَالَ: (اللَّهُمَّ لَكَ الْحَمْدُ، أَنْتَ قَيِّمُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ وَمَنْ فِيهِنَّ، وَلَكَ الْحَمْدُ، أَنْتَ تَوْرُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ وَمَنْ فِيهِنَّ، وَلَكَ الْحَمْدُ، أَنْتَ مَلِكُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ وَمَنْ فِيهِنَّ، وَلَكَ الْحَمْدُ، أَنْتَ نُورُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ وَمَنْ فِيهِنَّ، وَلَكَ الْحَمْدُ أَنْتَ مَلِكُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ، وَلَكَ الْحَمْدُ، أَنْتَ الْحَقُّ، وَوَعْدُكَ الْحَقُّ، وَلِقَاؤُكَ حَقٌّ، وَقَوْلُكَ حَقٌّ، وَالْجَنَّةُ حَقٌّ، وَالنَّارُ حَقٌّ، وَالنَّبِيُّونَ حَقٌّ، وَمُحَمَّدٌ ﷺ حَقٌّ، وَالسَّاعَةُ حَقٌّ، اللَّهُمَّ لَكَ أَسْلَمْتُ، وَبِكَ أَمَنْتُ، وَعَلَيْكَ تَوَكَّلْتُ، وَإِلَيْكَ أُنِيتُ، وَبِكَ خَاصَمْتُ، وَإِلَيْكَ حَاكَمْتُ، فَاعْبِرْ لِي مَا قَتَمْتُ وَمَا أَخَرْتُ، وَمَا

أَسْرَرْتُ وَمَا أَعْلَنْتُ، أَنْتَ الْمَقْتَمُ، وَأَنْتَ الْمُؤَخَّرُ، لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنْتَ، لَوْ لَا إِلَهَ
غَيْرُكَ. رواه البخاري.

ﷺ got

up at night to offer Tahajjud prayer he used to say:

-Samawati

Walardhu Wa Man Feehinna. Wa Lakalhamdo, Anta Noor
Al-Samawati Walardhu Wa Man Feehinna. Wa Lakalhamdo,
Anta Malek Al-Samawati Walardhi Wa Man Feehinna. Wa
Lakalhamdo, Antal Haqqo Wa Waadok alhaqqo, Wa
liqa'aqakal Haqqo, Wa Qawlokal Haqqo, Waljannato
Haqqon Wannaro Haqqon Wannabiyona Haqqon, Wa
Muhammadon Haqqon, Was-Sa'ato Haqqon Allahomma
Laks Aslamto Wabika Amanto, Wa'alayka Tawakkalto Wa
Ilayka Anabto Wa Bika Khasamto, Wa Ilayka Hakamto
Faghfir Lee Ma Qaddamto Wa Ma Akhkharto Wa Ma
Asrarto Wa Ma A'alanto Antal Moqaddim Wa Antal

(O Allah! All praises are due to You. You are the Sustainer of the heavens and the earth, and whatever is in them. All praises are due to You. You are the Light of the heavens and the earth; and whatever is in them, You are the King of the heavens and the earth and whatever is in them. All praises are due to You, You are the Truth, Your Promise is the truth, meeting with You is the truth, Your Words are the truth, Paradise is the truth, Hell is the truth, the Prophets (peace be upon them) are the truth, and Muhammad ﷺ is the truth. The Hour (Day of Resurrection) is the truth. O Allah! I surrender to You, I believe in You depend on You, and repent to You, and with Your Help I argue (with my opponents), and I take You as a Judge (to judge between us) So, forgive me my past and future sins, and whatever I

concealed and whatever I revealed. You are the One Who makes (some people) forward and (some) backward; there is none who has the right to be worshipped but You),” or the Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: “There is no other deity besides You.”

٧٩٨- عَنْ ابْنِ عُمَرَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا قَالَ: كَانَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ يَقُولُ:
اللَّهُمَّ إِنِّي أَعُوذُ بِكَ مِنْ زَوَالِ نِعْمَتِكَ، وَتَحَوُّلِ عَافِيَتِكَ، وَفُجَاءَةِ نِقْمَتِكَ، وَجَمِيعِ
مَخْطَاكَ أَخْرَجَهُ مُسْلِمٌ

798. Narrated Ibn Omar . ‘Allah’s Messenger ﷺ used to supplicate “O Allah, I seek refuge in You from the decline of Your favor, a change in Your granting well-being, sudden vengeance from You and all Your displeasures.” (Muslim)

٧٩٩- عَنْ قُتَيْبَةَ بْنِ مَالِكٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: كَانَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ يَقُولُ: اللَّهُمَّ جَنِّبْنِي
مُسْنَكِرَاتِ الْأَخْلَاقِ، وَالْأَعْمَالِ، وَالْأَهْوَاءِ، وَالْأَذْوَاءِ أَخْرَجَهُ التِّرْمِذِيُّ،
وَصَحَّحَهُ الْحَاكِمُ وَاللَّفْظُ لَهُ.

799. Narrated Qotba ibn Malek رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: ‘Allah’s Messenger ﷺ used to say: “O Allah, I seek refuge with You from objectionable characteristics, deeds, passions, and diseases.” (At-Termizi . Al-Hakim graded it Saheeh (sound) and this version is his.)

* * *

٢٣٣ - باب الدّعاء بظهور الغيب

Chapter (233)

About Invoking Allah ﷻ for Others in their
Absence

﴿ وَالَّذِينَ جَاءُوا مِنْ بَعْدِهِمْ يَقُولُونَ رَبَّنَا اغْفِرْ لَنَا وَلِإِخْوَانِنَا الَّذِينَ سَبَقُونَا
بِالْإِيمَانِ وَلَا تَجْعَلْ فِي قُلُوبِنَا غِلًّا لِلَّذِينَ آمَنُوا رَبَّنَا إِنَّكَ رَؤُوفٌ رَحِيمٌ ﴾
(العنكبوت ١٠)

Allah ﷻ said:

"And those who came after them say: "Our Lord! Forgive us and our brothers who have preceded us in faith. And put not in our hearts any hatred against those who have believed Our Lord! You are indeed full of kindness, Most Merciful." *" (59: 10) And

﴿ فَاعْلَمُوا أَنَّهُ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ وَاسْتَغْفِرُوا لِذَنبِكُمْ وَلِلْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَالْمُؤْمِنَاتِ وَاللَّهُ يَعْلَمُ
مُنْقَلِبَكُمْ وَمَنْوَاكُمْ ﴾ (محمد ١٩)

"So know (O Muhammad!) that La illaha illa Allah (None has the right to be worshipped except Allah) and ask forgiveness for your sins, and also for (the sins of) believing men and believing women. And Allah knows well your moving about and your place of rest (in your homes). *" (47: 19) And

﴿ رَبَّنَا اغْفِرْ لِي وَلِوَالِدَيَّ وَلِلْمُؤْمِنِينَ يَوْمَ يَقُومُ الْحِسَابُ ﴾ (إبراهيم ٤١)

"Our Lord! Forgive me and my parents, and (all) the believers on the Day when the reckoning will be established. *" (14: 41)

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said as

٨٠١- حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو بَكْرِ بْنُ أَبِي شَيْبَةَ حَدَّثَنَا يَزِيدُ بْنُ هَارُونَ عَنْ عَبْدِ الْمَلِكِ بْنِ أَبِي سُلَيْمَانَ عَنْ أَبِي الرَّبِيعِ عَنْ صَفْوَانَ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ صَفْوَانَ قَالَ وَكَانَتْ تَحْتَهُ ابْنَةُ أَبِي الدَّرْدَاءِ فَأَتَاهَا فَوَجَدَ أُمَّ الدَّرْدَاءِ وَلَمْ يَجِدْ أَبَا الدَّرْدَاءِ فَقَالَتْ لَهُ تَرِيدُ الْحَجَّ الْعَامَ قَالَ نَعَمْ قَالَتْ فَادْعُ اللَّهَ لَنَا بِحَيْرٍ فَإِنَّ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ كَانَ يَقُولُ دَعَاؤُ الْمَرْءِ مُسْتَجَابَةٌ لِأَخِيهِ بِظَهْرِ الْعَيْنِ عِنْدَ رَأْسِهِ مَلَكٌ يُؤْمَرُ عَلَى دُعَائِهِ كُلَّمَا دَعَا لَهُ بِحَيْرٍ قَالَ آمِينَ وَكَانَ بِمِثْلِهِ قَالَ ثُمَّ خَرَجْتُ إِلَى الْعُتُقِ فَلَقِيتُ أَبَا الدَّرْدَاءِ فَحَدَّثَنِي عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ بِمِثْلِ ذَلِكَ *

801 Narrated by Abdullah ibn Safwan (the son in law of Abu Al-Darda'a): 'I visited Abu Al-Darda'a but I did not find him at home. Umm Al-Darada'a said to me: "Do you intend to perform Hajj this year?" I said, "Yes." She said: "Invoke Allah ﷻ for us for the Prophet ﷺ said: 'The invocation of a man for his brother in his absence is granted Allah ﷻ assigns an angel at his head The angel invokes Allah for him whenever he invokes good for his brother.'"" Abdullah said: 'Then, I went to the market and met Abu Al-Darda'a who narrated to me the same '

٢٣٤ - باب في مسائل الدعاء

Chapter(234)

About Miscellaneous Invocations

٨٠٢- عن أسامة بن زيد رضي الله تعالى عنهما قال: قال رسول الله ﷺ: مَنْ صَنَعَ إِلَيْهِ مَعْرُوفٌ، فَقَالَ لِفَاعِلِهِ: جَزَاكَ اللَّهُ خَيْرًا، فَقَدْ أُلْتُغِيَ فِي لِقَاءِ أَهْلِ جَنَّةِ التَّرْمِذِيِّ، وَصَحَّحَهُ ابْنُ حِبَّانَ

802. Narrated Osama ibn Zayd: 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "If a kind act was done to one of you and one of you expressed thanks for that act as saying to the good doer "Jazak Allah Khayran (May Allah ﷻ reward you bountifully)," he is considered to have highly estimated the favor done to him.'" (At-Termizi)

٨٠٣- عن أبي هريرة ؓ: أن رسول الله ﷺ قال: (يُسْتَجَابُ لِأَحَدِكُمْ مَا لَمْ يَعْجَلْ، يَقُولُ: دَعَوْتُ قَلَمَ يُسْتَجَبُ لِي). رواه البخاري.

803. Narrated Abu-Huraira ؓ: 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "The invocation of anyone of you is granted (by Allah) if he does not show impatience by saying: 'I have prayed to Allah but my prayer has not been granted.'" (Bukhari)

٨٠٤- حَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ حَدَّثَنَا ابْنُ لَهْيعة عَنْ أَبِي الرَّبِيعِ عَنْ جَابِرٍ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ يَقُولُ مَا مِنْ أَحَدٍ يَدْعُو بِدُعَاءٍ إِلَّا آتَاهُ اللَّهُ مَا سَأَلَ أَوْ كَفَّ عَنْهُ مِنَ السُّوءِ مِثْلَهُ مَا لَمْ يَدْعُ بِإِثْمٍ لَوْ قَطِيعَةَ رَحِمٍ وَبَقِيَ الْبَابُ عَنْ أَبِي مُعَاوِيَةَ وَغِيَاةُ ابْنِ الصَّامِتِ *

804. Narrated Jaber: 'I heard the Messenger of Allah ﷺ saying: "There is no one who invokes Allah ﷻ with an

invocation except that Allah ﷻ grants his prayer or withhold a harm equal (to what he has invoked), as long as he does not make a sinful invocation or an invocation against one of his kith and kin.” (At-Termizi)

٨٠٥- عَنْ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا: أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ كَانَ يَقُولُ حِينَ الْكَرْبِ: (لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا الْغَظِيمُ الْحَلِيمُ، لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ رَبُّ الْعَرْشِ الْعَظِيمِ، لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ رَبُّ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَرَبُّ الْأَرْضِ، وَرَبُّ الْعَرْشِ الْكَرِيمِ). رواه البخاري.

805. Narrated Ibn Abbas, may Allah be pleased with them : ‘The Prophet ﷺ used to invoke Allah at the time of distress “La illaha illa Allahu Al-Azim Al-Haleem (None has the right to be worshipped except Allah, the Most Great, the Benign) La illaha illa Allah Rabb Al-Arsh Al-Azim (None has the right to be worshipped except Allah, the Lord of the Great throne). La illaha illa Allah Rabb Al-Samawati Wa Rabb Al-Ardhi Wa rabb Al-Arsh Kareem (None has the right to be worshipped except Allah, the Sustainer of the heavens and the earth and the Lord of the Great Throne).” (Bukhari)

* * *

٢٣٥- باب كرامات الأولياء

Chapter(235)

About Karamat Al-Awliya'a (Allah's

Devotees' uncommon Acts)

[Mo'ajizat, is the plural of Moajiza and Karamat is the plural of Karama Mo'ajiza was an uncommon act

done by a Prophet or a Messenger of Allah ﷺ to prove that he was a Prophet or a Messenger. Karama is given to one of Allah's devotees.

Now, let us read what Imam Al-Nawawi compiled in the same concern.]

Allah ﷻ said.

﴿ أَلَا إِنَّ أَوْلِيَاءَ اللَّهِ لَا خَوْفَ عَلَيْهِمْ وَلَا هُمْ يَحْزَنُونَ (٦٢) الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَكَانُوا يَتَّقُونَ (٦٣) لَهُمُ النُّصْرَىٰ فِي الْحَيَاةِ الدُّنْيَا وَفِي الْآخِرَةِ لَا تَبْدِيلَ لِكَلِمَاتِ اللَّهِ ذَلِكَ هُوَ الْفَوْزُ الْعَظِيمُ (٦٤) ﴾ (يوس ٦٢-٦٤)

"No doubt! Verily, there will be neither fear nor grief to Allah's devotees. * Those who believed and used to fear Allah much * There will be glad tidings for them in the present life and in the Hereafter. No change can there be in the Words of Allah, this is indeed the supreme success. ** (10: 62-64) And

﴿ وَهَزَيْ إِلَيْكَ الْجُدْعَ النُّحْلَةَ تَسْقِطُ عَلَيْكَ رَطْبًا جَنًّا (٢٥) فَكُلْ وَاشْرَبْ وَكَرِهْ عَيْنًا فَامَّا تَرِينَ مِنْ الْبَشَرِ أَحَدًا فَقُولِي إِنِّي نَذَرْتُ لِلرَّحْمَنِ صَوْمًا فَلَنْ أُكَلِّمَ الْيَوْمَ إِنْسِيًّا (٢٦) ﴾ (مريم ٢٥-٢٦)

"And shake the trunk of the date-palm towards you, it will let fall fresh ripe-dates upon you. * So eat and drink and be glad. And if you see any human being, say: 'Verily! I have vowed a fast unto the Most Gracious (Allah) so I shall not speak to any human being this day.' ** (19: 25-26) And

﴿ فَتَقَبَّلَهَا رَبُّهَا بِقَبُولٍ حَسَنٍ وَأَنْبَتَهَا نَبَاتًا حَسَنًا وَكَفَّلَهَا زَكَرِيَّا كُلَّمَا نَخَلَّ عَنْهَا زَكَرِيَّا الْمِحْرَابَ وَجَدَ عِنْدَهَا رِزْقًا قَالَ يَا مَرْيَمُ أَنَّى لَكَ هَذَا قَالَتْ هُوَ مِنْ عِنْدِ اللَّهِ إِنَّ اللَّهَ يَرْزُقُ مَنْ يَشَاءُ بِغَيْرِ حِسَابٍ ﴾ (آل عمران ٢٧)

"So her Lord (Allah) accepted her with goodly acceptance. He made her grow in a good manner and put her under the care of Zakariya. Every time he entered Al-Mihrâb (the private place of worship) to (visit) her, he used to find her supplied with sustenance. He said "O Mary! From where have you got this?" She said: "This is from Allah." Verily, Allah provides sustenance to whom He wills, without limit *" (3: 37) And

﴿ وَإِذْ اجْتَرَأْتُمُوهُمْ وَمَا يَعْزُدُوكَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ فَأَوْفُوا إِلَى الْكَهْفِ يَنْشُرْ لَكُمْ رَبُّكُمْ مِنْ رَحْمَتِهِ وَيَهْتِكُمْ لَكُمْ مِنْ أَمْرِكُمْ مَرَقًا (١٦) وَتَرَى الشَّمْسَ إِذَا طَلَعَتْ تَوَارُؤَ عَنْ كَهْفِهِمْ ذَاتَ الْيَمِينِ وَإِذَا غَرَبَتْ تَقَرَّبُ مِنْهُمْ ذَاتَ الشَّمَالِ وَهُمْ فِي فَجْوَةٍ مِنْهُ ذَلِكَ مِنْ آيَاتِ اللَّهِ مَنْ يَهْدِ اللَّهُ فَهُوَ الْمُهْتَدِ وَمَنْ يُضَلِّلْ فَلَا تَجِدَ لَهُ وَلِيًّا مُرْسِدًا (١٧) ﴾ (الكهف ١٦-١٧)

"(The young men said to one another). "And when you withdrew from them, and from what they worship, except Allah, then seek refuge in the Cave. Your Lord will open a way for you from His Mercy and will make easy for you your affair (He ﷻ will give you what you need of provision, dwelling, etc.). * And you might have seen the sun, when it rises, declining to the right from their cave, and when it sets, it turns away from them to the left side, while they lay in the middle of the cave. That is (one) of the signs of Allah. He whom Allah guides, is rightly guided. And he whom He ﷻ sends

astray, for him you will find no guiding friend to lead him (to the right Path). ﴿١٧﴾ (18: 16-17)

٨٠٦ عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ أَبِي بَكْرٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا أَنَّ أَسْحَابَ الصِّقَّةِ كَانُوا نَامِسًا فُقَرَاءَ، وَلَئِنْ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ قَالَ: (مَنْ كَانَ عِنْدَهُ طَعَامُ اثْنَيْنِ فَلْيُذْهِبْ بِثَلَاثٍ، وَلَيْسَ لِرُبْعٍ فَخَامٌ أَوْ سَادِسٍ). وَإِنَّ أَبَا بَكْرٍ جَاءَ بِثَلَاثَةٍ، فَانْطَلَقَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ بِعَشْرَةٍ، قَالَ: فَهُوَ لَنَا وَأَمِّي وَأُمِّي، فَلَا أَذْرِي قَالَ: وَأَمْرَاتِي وَخِدَامِي، بَيْنَا وَبَيْنَ ابْنِ أَبِي بَكْرٍ، وَإِنَّ أَبَا بَكْرٍ تَعَشَّى عِنْدَ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ، ثُمَّ لَبِثَ حَتَّى صَلَّيْتُ الْعِشَاءَ، ثُمَّ رَجَعَ فَلَبِثَ حَتَّى تَعَشَّى النَّبِيُّ ﷺ، فَجَاءَ بَعْدَ مَا مَضَى مِنَ اللَّيْلِ مَا شَاءَ اللَّهُ، قَالَتْ لَهُ امْرَأَتُهُ: وَمَا حَتَمْتُكَ عَنْ أَصْنَائِكَ، لَوْ قَالَتْ صَبِيحُكَ قَالَ: لَوْ مَا عَشِيَّتِيهِمْ قَالَتْ: أَبَوَا حَتَّى تَجِيءَ، قَدْ عَرَضُوا فَأَبَوَا، قَالَ: فَذَهَبْتُ أَنَا فَاحْتَسَبْتُ، فَقَالَ: يَا عُنْتُ، فَجَذَعَ وَسَبَّ، وَقَالَ: كُلُوا لَا هَيْبَتًا، فَقَالَ: وَاللَّهِ لَا أَلْطَعُ لَبْدًا، وَإِنَّمَا اللَّهُ، مَا كُنَّا نَأْخُذُ مِنْ لُقْمَةٍ إِلَّا رَبًّا مِنْ لَسْغَلِهَا أَكْثَرُ مِنْهَا، قَالَ: حَتَّى شَبِعُوا، وَصَارَتْ أَكْثَرُ مِمَّا كَانَتْ قَبْلَ ذَلِكَ، فَطَرَفَ إِلَيْهَا أَبُو بَكْرٍ فَيَدَا هِيَ كَمَا هِيَ أَوْ لَكُنْتُ مِنْهَا، فَقَالَ لَامْرَأَتِهِ: يَا أُحْتُ بَنِي هِرَاسٍ، مَا هَذَا قَالَتْ: لَا وَقَرَّةَ عَيْنِي، لَهِيَ الْآنَ أَكْثَرُ مِنْهَا قَبْلَ ذَلِكَ بِثَلَاثِ مَرَاتٍ، فَأَكَلَ مِنْهَا أَبُو بَكْرٍ وَقَالَ: إِنَّمَا كَانَ ذَلِكَ مِنَ الشَّيْطَانِ، يَعْنِي يَمِينَهُ، ثُمَّ أَكَلَ مِنْهَا لُقْمَةً، ثُمَّ حَمَلَهَا إِلَى النَّبِيِّ ﷺ فَأَصْبَحَتْ عِنْدَهُ، وَكَانَ بَيْنَنَا وَبَيْنَ قَوْمِ عَدُوٍّ، فَمَضَى الْأَجَلَ، فَهَرَقْنَا اثْنَيْ عَشَرَ رَجُلًا، مَعَ كُلِّ رَجُلٍ مِنْهُمْ لُقْمَةٌ، اللَّهُ أَعْلَمُ كَمْ مَعَ كُلِّ رَجُلٍ، فَأَكَلُوا مِنْهَا أَحْضَمُونَ، لَوْ كَمَا قَالَ. رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

806. Narrated Abdul-Rahman ibn Abu-Bakr, may Allah be pleased with them Ashab Al-Soffa were poor people. The Prophet ﷺ said to the well-to-do companions: "Whoever has food for sufficient for two people should take a third one from them (Ashab Al-Soffa). And whosoever has food for sufficient for four people should take one or two of them." Abu-Bakr took three men and the Prophet ﷺ took ten of them.' (Abdul-Rahman added): 'My father, my mother, and I were there (in the house) (The sub-narrator is not sure whether Abdul-Rahman also said: 'my wife and our servant who was common for both my house and Abu-Bakr's house'). Abu-Bakr took his supper with the Prophet ﷺ and remained there until isha Prayer was offered, [after which] Abu-Bakr went back and stayed with the Prophet ﷺ until the Prophet ﷺ took his meal and then Abu-Bakr returned to his house after a long part of night had passed. His wife said: "'What detained you from your guests (or guest)?" He said: "Have you not served them the supper yet?" She said: "They refused to eat until you came, and the food was served to them but they refused it."' (Abdul-Rahman) said 'I went away and hid myself (being afraid of Abu-Bakr) and in the meantime he called out to me: "O Ghonthar (a harsh word)!" He also called me bad names and abused me and then said (to his family): "Eat! No welcome for you." Then (the supper was served) Abu-Bakr took an oath that he would whenever anyone of us (myself and the guests of Ashab Al-Soffa)

¹ Ashab Al-Soffa were the poor companions who used had no dwelling place except under the covered part of the Mosque

took anything from that food, it increased from underneath. We all ate our fill and the food was more than it had been before serving it. Abu-Bakr looked at it and found it more than when it had first been served. He said to his wife : "O the sister of Bano Firas! What is this?" She said: "O apple of my eye! The food is now three times more than it had been before." Abu-Bakr ate from it, and said: "That (the oath of refraining from food) was from Satan " Then he took a morsel of it and took the rest of it to the Prophet ﷺ. So, that meal was with the Prophet ﷺ.' Abdul-Rahman added: 'There was a treaty between some people and us. When the period of that treaty had elapsed the Prophet ﷺ divided us (the Prophet's companions) into twelve (groups) each being headed by a [different] man. Allah knows how many men were under the command of each (leader) So all of them (the 12 groups of men) ate of that meal.' (Bukhari)

٨٠٧- عن جابر بن سمرة ؓ قال: شكا أهل الكوفة سعدا ؓ إلى عمر ؓ فعرّله واستعمل عليهم عمارا، فشكوا حتى ذكروا أنه لا يخصّ يصلي، فأرسل إليه فقال: يا أبا إسحاق، إن هؤلاء يزعمون أنك لا تخصّ تصلي قال: أما أنا، والله فإبسي كنت أصلي بهم صلاة رسول الله ﷺ ما أحرم عنها، أصلي صلاة العشاء، فأركض في الأوليين، وأحف في الآخرين. قال: ذاك قطن بك يا أبا إسحاق. فأرسل معه رجلا، أو رجلا، إلى الكوفة، فصال عنه أهل الكوفة، ولم يدع منجدا إلا سأل عنه، ويثقون عليه معروفا، حتى نحل منجدا لببسي عيسى، فقام رجل منهم، يقال له أسامة بن قتادة، يكنى أبا سعد، قال: أما إذ نشدتنا، فإن سعدا كان لا يسير بالسرية، ولا يقسم بالسوية، ولا يغفل في القضية. قال سعد: أما والله لأدعون بثلاث: اللهم إن كل عبدك هذا كاذب، قام

رِيَاءَ وَمَنْعَةً، فَأُطِّلُ عُمَرَةَ، وَأُطِّلُ قُرَّةَ، وَغَرَضُهَا بِالْعَتَرِ. وَكَانَ بَعْدَ إِذَا
مُسْتَلْ يَقُولُ: شَيْخٌ كَبِيرٌ مَقْتُونٌ، أَصَابَتْهُ دَعْوَةُ سَعْدٍ. قَالَ الرَّائِي عَنْ جَابِرٍ:
فَأَنَا رَأَيْتُهُ بَعْدَ، قَدْ سَقَطَ حَاجِبَاهُ عَلَى عَيْنَيْهِ مِنَ الْكِبَرِ، وَإِنَّهُ لَيَتَغَرَّضُ
لِلْجَوَارِي فِي الطَّرِيقِ بِعَمَزُوهُنَّ. رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

807 Narrated Jaber ibn Samura ؓ: ' The people of Kufa lodged a complaint against Sa'ad to Omar ؓ. Omar dismissed Sa'ad and appointed Ammar as their governor. They had lodged many complaints against Sa'ad, even alleging that he did not offer the prayer properly Omar sent for him and said: "O Abu-Ishaq² These people claim that you do not offer the prayer properly." Abu-Ishaq said: "By Allah, I used to pray with them the prayer similar to that of Allah's Messenger ﷺ. I never reduced anything of it. I used to prolong the first two raka'as of isha Prayer and shorten the last two raka'as " Omar said: "O Abu-Ishaq! This is what I thought about you." Omar sent one or more people to Kufa so as to ask the people about him, so they went there. They did not leave any mosque without asking about Sa'ad. All the people praised him until they came to the mosque of the tribe of Bano Abs. One of the men called Osama ibn Qatada with the kuniyah of Abu-Sa'ada stood up and said: "As you have put us under an oath, I am bound to tell you that Sa'ad never went himself with the army and never distributed (the spoils of war) equally and never did justice in legal verdicts " (Having heard this) Sa'ad said. "I invoke Allah for three things. O Allah! If this servant of yours is a liar and got up to show

² Sa'ad's Kunya (a name consisting of the title 'father' or 'mother' and followed by the name of their eldest child, in this case it means 'father of Ishaq'.)

off, give him long life, increase his poverty, and put him to trials " (And this is just what happened) Later on when that person was asked how he was, he used to reply that he was an old man in trial as a result of Sa'ad's invocation.' Jaber added that he had seen the man afterwards with his eyebrows overhanging his eyes owing to old age and he used to tease and assault small girls on the roads. (Bukhari)

٨٠٨- عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَمْرٍو رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا قَالَ: سَمِعْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ يَقُولُ: (الْمُطْلَقُ ثَلَاثَةٌ رَهْطٌ مِمَّنْ كَانَ قَبْلَكُمْ، حَتَّى أَوُوا الْمَنِيْبِتَ إِلَى غَارٍ فَدَخَلُوهُ، فَانْحَدَرَتْ صَخْرَةٌ مِنَ الْجَبَلِ صَنَعَتْ عَلَيْهِمُ الْعَارَ، فَقَالُوا: إِنَّهُ لَا يُنْجِيكُمْ مِنْ هَذِهِ الصَّخْرَةِ إِلَّا أَنْ تَدْعُوا اللَّهَ بِصَالِحِ أَعْمَالِكُمْ، فَقَالَ رَجُلٌ مِنْهُمْ: اللَّهُمَّ كُنْ لِي أَبُوًّا شَيْحًا كَبِيرًا، وَكُنْتُ لَا أَغْبِقُ قَبْلَهُمَا أَهْلًا وَلَا مَالًا، فَهَاءَ بَيْ فِي طَلَبِ شَيْءٍ يَوْمًا، فَلَمْ أَرِخْ عَلَيْهِمَا حَتَّى نَلَمَّا، فَحَلَبْتُ لَهُمَا غُبُوقَهُمَا فَوَجَدْتُهُمَا نَائِمَيْنِ، وَكَرِهْتُ أَنْ أَغْبِقُ قَبْلَهُمَا أَهْلًا أَوْ مَالًا، فَلَبِثْتُ وَالْفِدْحُ عَلَى يَدَيَّ أَنْتَظِرُ لِسْتِيقَاطِهِمَا حَتَّى بَرَقَ الْعَجْرُ، فَاسْتَوَقَطَا فَضْرِبًا غُبُوقَهُمَا، اللَّهُمَّ إِنْ كُنْتُ فَعَلْتُ ذَلِكَ ابْتِغَاءً وَجْهَكَ فَفَرِّجْ عَنَّا مَا نَحْنُ فِيهِ مِنْ هَذِهِ الصَّخْرَةِ، فَافْرَجْتَ شَيْئًا لَا يَسْتَطِيعُونَ الْحُرُوجَ)، قَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ: (وَقَالَ الْآخَرُ: اللَّهُمَّ كَانَتْ لِي بِنْتُ عَمٍّ كَانَتْ أَحَبَّ النَّاسِ إِلَيَّ، فَأَرَدْتُهَا عَنْ نَفْسِهَا فَأَمْتَنَعَتْ مِنِّي، حَتَّى أَلَمْتُ بِهَا سَنَةً مِنَ السَّنِينَ، فَجَاحَتْنِي فَأَعْطَيْتُهَا عَشْرِينَ وَمِائَةَ دِينَارٍ عَلَى أَنْ تُحَلِّيَ بَنِيَّ وَبَنَاتِهَا نَفْسَهَا، فَقَعَلْتُ حَتَّى إِذَا قَدَرْتُ عَلَيْهَا قَالَتْ: لَا أَهْلَ لَكَ أَنْ تَقْصَ لِلْخَاتَمِ إِلَّا بِحَقِّهِ، فَخَرَجْتُ مِنَ الْوُقُوعِ عَلَيْهَا، فَانْصَرَفْتُ عَنْهَا وَهِيَ أَحَبُّ النَّاسِ إِلَيَّ وَتَرَكْتُ الذَّهَبَ الَّذِي أُعْطِيْتُهَا، اللَّهُمَّ إِنْ كُنْتُ فَعَلْتُ ذَلِكَ ابْتِغَاءً وَجْهَكَ فَافْرِّجْ عَنَّا مَا نَحْنُ فِيهِ، فَافْرَجْتَ الصَّخْرَةَ غَيْرَ أَنَّهُمْ لَا

يَسْتَطِيعُونَ الْخُرُوجَ مِنْهَا)، قَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ: (وَقَالَ الثَّلَاثُ: لِلَّهِمَّ إِنِّي اسْتَأْجَرْتُ أَجْرَاءَ فَأَعْطَيْتَهُمْ أَجْرَهُمْ غَيْرَ رَجُلٍ وَلَجِدَ تَرَكَ الَّذِي لَهُ وَدَهَبَ، فَتَمَرَّتْ أَجْرُهُ حَتَّى كَثُرَتْ مِنْهُ الْأَمْوَالُ، فَجَاءَنِي بَعْدَ حِينٍ، فَقَالَ: يَا عِنْدَ اللَّهِ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَجْرِي، فَقُلْتُ لَهُ: كُلِّ مَا تَرَى مِنْ أَجْرِكَ، مِنَ الْإِبِلِ وَالْبَقَرِ وَالْعَنَمِ وَالرَّقِيقِ، فَقَالَ: يَا عِنْدَ اللَّهِ لَا تَسْتَهْزِئْ بِي، فَقُلْتُ: إِنِّي لَا أَسْتَهْزِئُ بِكَ، فَأَلْحَدَهُ كَلَّةً فَاسْتَأْفَقَهُ فَلَمْ يَسْرُكْ مِنْهُ شَيْئًا، لِلَّهِمَّ فَإِنِ كُنْتُ فَعَلْتُ ذَلِكَ لِبَتَغَاءِ وَجْهِكَ فَافْرُجْ عَنَّا مَا نَحْنُ فِيهِ، فَانْفَرَجَتِ الصَّخْرَةُ فَخَرَجُوا يَمْشُونَ). رواه البخاري.

808 Narrated Abdullah ibn Omar : 'I heard Allah's Messenger ﷺ saying: "Three men from among those who were before you, set out together until they reached a cave by night and entered it. A big rock rolled down the mountain and closed the mouth of the cave. They said (to each other): 'Nothing can save you from this rock but invoking Allah by mentioning the righteous deeds that you have done (for Allah's sake only).' So one of them said: 'O Allah! I had old parents (whom I used to provide the milk to first) and I never provided my family (wife, children, etc.) with milk before them. One day, by chance I was delayed and I came late (at night) after they had slept. I milked the sheep and took the milk to them, but I found them sleeping. I disliked to offer my family the milk before them, so I waited for them with the bowl of milk in my hand, and I kept on waiting for them to get up until dawn. Then they got up and drank the milk. O Allah! If I did that for Your sake only, I invoke You to relieve us from our critical situation caused by this rock.' So the rock moved a little, but they could not get out."

The Prophet ﷺ added. "The second man said: 'O Allah! I had a cousin who was the dearest of all people to me and I wanted to have sexual intercourse with her but she refused. Later she had a hard time in a year of famine and she came to me and I gave her one hundred and twenty Dinars on the condition that she would not resist my desire, and she agreed. When I was about to fulfill my desire, she said: "It is illegal for you to outrage my chastity except through legitimate marriage." So, I thought it a sin to have sexual intercourse with her and left her although she was the dearest of all the people to me and also I left the gold I had given her. O Allah! If I did that for Your sake only, please relieve us from the present calamity.' So, the rock moved a little more, but still they could not get out from there."

The Prophet ﷺ added: "Then the third man said 'O Allah! I employed few laborers and I paid all of them their wages with the exception of one man who did not take his wages and went away. I invested his wages and I got much property thereby. (Then after some time) he came and said to me : "O Allah's servant! Pay me my wages " I said to him: "All the camels, cows, sheep and slaves you see, are yours " He said "O Allah's slave! Don't mock me." I said: "I am not mocking you." So he took the herd and drove them away and left nothing O Allah! If I did that for Your sake only, please relieve us from the present suffering.' So that rock moved completely and they walked out [of the cave] ' (Bukhari)

٨٠٩- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ: (لَمْ يَتَكَلَّمْ فِي الْمَهْدِ إِلَّا ثَلَاثَةٌ: عِيسَى، وَكَانَ فِي بَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ رَجُلٌ يُقَالُ لَهُ جَرِيحٌ، كَانَ يُصَلِّي، جَاءَتْهُ أُمُّهُ فَدَعَتْهُ، فَقَالَ: أَجِيبْنِي أَوْ أَصَلِّي، فَقَالَتْ: اللَّهُمَّ لَا تُعَذِّبْهُ

حَتَّى تُرِيَهُ وَجْهَهُ الْمُؤْمِنَاتِ، وَكَانَ جُرَيْجٌ فِي صَوْمَعَتِهِ، فَتَعَرَّضَتْ لَهُ امْرَأَةٌ وَكَلَمَتْهُ قَالِي، فَلَتَّ رَاعِيًا فَأَمَكَّتَهُ مِنْ نَفْسِهَا، فَوَلَدَتْ غُلَامًا، فَقَالَتْ: مَنْ جُرَيْجٌ، فَلَتَوَهُ فَكَسَرُوا صَوْمَعَتَهُ وَلَزَكُوهُ وَسَيَّوَهُ، فَتَوَصَّأَ وَصَلَّى ثُمَّ أَتَى لِّلْعُلَامِ، فَقَالَ: مَنْ أَبُوكَ يَا غُلَامُ قَالَ: الرَّاعِي، قَالُوا: نَبِيُّ صَوْمَعَتِكَ مِنْ دَهَبٍ قَالَ: لَا، إِلَّا مِنْ طِينٍ. وَكَانَتْ امْرَأَةٌ تُرَضِّعُ ابْنًا لَهَا مِنْ بَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ، فَمَرَّ بِهَا رَجُلٌ رَاكِبٌ دُو شَارَةَ، فَقَالَتْ: اللَّهُمَّ اجْعَلْ ابْنِي مِثْلَهُ، فَتَرَكَ ثَدْيَهَا وَأَقْبَلَ عَلَى لِرَاكِبٍ، فَقَالَ: اللَّهُمَّ لَا تَجْعَلَنِي مِثْلَهُ، ثُمَّ أَقْبَلَ عَلَى ثَدْيِهَا بِمِصْنَةِ قَالَ أَبُو هُرَيْرَةَ: كَأَنِّي أَنْظُرُ إِلَى النَّبِيِّ ﷺ يَمُصُّ بِمِصْنَةٍ (ثُمَّ مَرَّ بِأَمَةٍ، فَقَالَتْ: اللَّهُمَّ لَا تَجْعَلْ ابْنِي مِثْلَ هَذِهِ، فَتَرَكَ ثَدْيَهَا، فَقَالَ: اللَّهُمَّ اجْعَلْنِي مِثْلَهَا، فَقَالَتْ: لِمَ ذَلِكَ فَقَالَ: الرَّاكِبُ جَبَّارٌ مِنَ الْجَبَابِرَةِ، وَهَذِهِ الْأَمَةُ يَقُولُونَ: سَرَقْتَ زَيْنَتِي، وَلَمْ تَفْعَلْ). رَوَاهُ الْبُحَارِيُّ.

809. Narrated Abu-Huraira ر. "The Prophet ﷺ said: "None spoke in cradle but three (The first was) Jesus, (and the second was a child of Bano Israel whose story is as follows) There was a man from Bano Israel called Jorayj. While he was offering the prayer, his mother came and called him. He said (to himself): "Shall I answer her or keep on praying?" (He went on praying and did not answer her.) His mother invoked: "O Allah! Do not let him die until he sees the faces of the prostitutes." So while he was in his hermitage, a woman came and sought to seduce him, but he refused. So she went to a shepherd and presented herself to him to have sexual intercourse with her, and later she gave birth to a child and claiming that it belonged to Jorayj The people therefore came to him and dismantled his hermitage, threw him out of it, and abused him. Jorayj performed ablution and offered a prayer, and then went to the child

Riyadhos-Saliheen (The Meadows of the Righteous)
(Abridged)

and said: "O child! Who is your father?" The child replied: "The shepherd " (After hearing this) the people said "We shall rebuild your hermitage with gold." He said, "No. It should be built of nothing but mud." (The third was the hero of the following story.) A lady from Bano Israel was nursing her child at her breast when a handsome rider passed by. She said: "O Allah! Make my child like him." At that the child left her breast, looking at the horseman, he said: "O Allah! Do not make me like him." The child then started sucking her breast again. Abu-Huraira further said: "It is as if I were now looking at the Prophet ﷺ sucking his finger (by way of demonstration). (The Prophet ﷺ continued). "After a while they (some people) passed by, with a female slave and she (i.e. the child's mother) said. "O Allah! Do not make my child like this (slave-girl)!" At that the child left her breast and said: "O Allah! Make me like her." When she asked why, the child replied: "The horseman is one of the tyrants while this slave-girl is falsely accused of theft and illegal sexual intercourse, yet she has done neither." (Bukhari)

(١٧) كتاب الأمور المنهى عنها

Book of Some Prohibited Affairs

٢٣٦ — باب تحريم الغيبة وحفظ اللسان

Chapter (236)

**About Curbing One's Tongue and the Forbiddance
of Slander**

[Imam Al-Ghazali elaborated on this subject in his book titled 'Ihya'a Ulum Al Din (Revival of the Religious Sciences)']

Below is a quotation from this work hoping that it will benefit the reader on this topic.

The fifteenth Evil: Slander

This is a lengthy subject, thus, we mention first the criticism of slander and the textual proofs of this. Allah ﷻ has criticized it and likened the slanderer to a person who eats his dead brother's flesh. Allah ﷻ says:

﴿ يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا اجْتَنِبُوا كَثِيرًا مِّنَ الظُّرِّ إِنِ بَعْضُ الظُّرِّ بِبَعْضٍ وَلَآ تَجْسُسُوا وَلَا يَغْتَبِ بَعْضُكُم بَعْضًا لِّيُحِبُّ أَحَدُكُمْ أَنْ يَأْكُلَ لَحْمَ أَخِيهِ مَيْتًا فَكَرِهْتُمُوهُ وَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ إِنَّ اللَّهَ تَوَّابٌ رَّحِيمٌ ﴾ (الحجرات ١٢)

“ .Nor speak ill of each other behind their backs. Would any of you like to eat the flesh of his dead brother? Nay, you would abhor it...*” (49: 12)

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said as

عن أبي هريرة رضي الله عنه قال: قال رسول الله ﷺ: "... كُلَّ الْمُسْلِمِ عَلَى الْمُسْلِمِ خِرَافٌ دَمُهُ وَمَالُهُ وَعِرْضُهُ. * مُسْتَعْمٌ.

Narrated by Abu-Huraira رضي الله عنه: 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: " ..The Muslim's blood, property, and honor are unlawful to be violated by another Muslim."

Slander pertains to honor, and Allah ﷻ has combined it with wealth and blood in the Hadith

عن أبي هريرة رضي الله عنه قال قال رسول الله ﷺ: "لَا تَحَاسَبُوا، وَلَا تَنَاجَشُوا، وَلَا تَبَاغَضُوا، وَلَا تَكَاوَرُوا وَلَا يَبْغِ بَعْضُكُمْ عَلَى بَعْضٍ، وَكُنُوا عِبَادَ اللَّهِ إِخْوَانًا. .. * مُسْتَعْمٌ.

Narrated Abu-Huraira رضي الله عنه; 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "Do not feel envy between one another, do not outbid one another (with a view to raising the price), do not bear aversion to one another, do not bear enmity against one another, one of you should not enter into a transaction when the other has already entered into it, and be fellow brothers and slaves of Allah..." And

عن أنس قال: قال رسول الله ﷺ لما عرج بي إلى السماء مررت بقوم لهم أظفار من نحاسٍ يخمشون وجوههم وصدورهم فقلت من هؤلاء يا جبريل قال هؤلاء الذين يأكلون لحوم الناس ويقطعون أعراضهم.

Narrated Anas: 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "When I ascended to heaven on the night of the nocturnal journey, I passed by some people who were scratching their faces with their nails made of copper I said: "Who

are these Gabriel!" He said: "These are the people who slander people and speak ill of their honor." And


عن ابن عباس عن النبي ﷺ أنه خطب الناس فقال: "يا معشر من آمن بلسانه ولم يحصل الإيمان إلى قلبه حتى أسمع العوائق في صدورهم لا تؤنوا المؤمنين ولا تتبعوا عوراتهم فإنه من تتبع عورة أخيه تتبع الله عورته حتى يحرقها عليه في قبر بيته."

Narrated Ibn Abbas 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ addressed us so loudly that the virgins in houses heard. He said: "O assemble of those who believed with their tongues not their hearts! Do not slander the Muslims nor find fault with them. For he who follows his brother's defects, Allah follows his defects. He who Allah follows his defects exposes him even if he is in the furthest corner of his house." And]

عن جابر بن عبد الله قال كنا مع النبي ﷺ في مسير فأتى على قبرين يعذب صاحباهما فقال: "أما إنهما لن يعذبا في كبير لما أحدهما فكان يعتاب الناس وأما الآخر فكان لا يتلذى من بوله فدعا بجريدة رطبة أو جريدتين فكسرها ثم أمر بكل كسرة فغرست على قبر فقال رسول الله ﷺ أما إنه سيهون من عذابهما ما كانتا رطبتين لو ما لم تيبسا."

Jaber said 'We were traveling with the Messenger of Allah ﷺ and we approached two graves the wherein the two who were buried there were being punished. He said: "They are being punished, but they are being punished for a dangerous affair. One of them used to slander people and the other used not to clean himself from urine. He then asked for a green palm leaf and broke it. Then he ordered that each piece should be

planted on one of the graves and said: "This will alleviate their torture as long for as they are green."

The companions  used to meet each other smiling, and they never slandered each other. They saw this as the best of deeds and its contradiction as a habit of the hypocrites.

Commenting on the following statement of Allah, Mujahed said that the verse refers to defaming people and slandering them. The verse says:

﴿وَيْلٌ لِّكُلِّ هُمَزَةٍ لُّمَزَةٍ﴾ (المهزاة ١)

"Woe to every kind of) scandal-monger and backbiter."
*(104: 1)

Ibn Abbas said: "If you want to mention your brother's defects, remember your own defects "

Abu-Huraira said: 'One sees the speck in his brother's eye and overlook the wooden plank in his eye '

Al-Hasan said: 'Son of Adam! You will not attain the true faith until you do not defame people of a defect you also have and until you begin by reforming that defect in yourself. If you apply this, you will get involved in your own affair and be busy with trying to get rid of your defects. Such a servant is the most beloved to Allah.'

Omar said: 'Remember Allah ceaselessly for it is a remedy and beware of mentioning people because it is a malady.'

Nature of Slander and its Criterion

Please bear in mind that slander is to mention about your brother what he dislikes if it is conveyed to him. It is the same whether you mention a physical defect, a defect in

Riyadhos-Saliheen (The Meadows of the Righteous)
(Abridged)

lineage, a behavioral defect, or a religious defect. One should abstain from slandering even if about the other's garment or riding animal

As to the physical defects, they are like squinting, baldness, shortness, tallness, yellowness, blackness, etc. As to the defects of lineage this could be like describing one as rebellious or insolent. As to the behavioral defects this could be like describing one as ill-natured, miserly, haughty, argumentative etc. As to the religious defects, they are like describing one as a thief, a liar, disloyal, neglectful of the prayer, undutiful to his parents, uncaring about his fasting, defaming people, etc. As to the worldly defects, they are like describing him as impolite, selfish, talkative, etc. As to the defects in his garments, they are like describing him as having wide sleeves, letting his garment hang down below his heels, etc

Some people said that there is no harm in mentioning the religious defects because this is criticizing what Allah ﷻ has criticized. They based their views on the narrative of a woman who used to perform the prayer and observe fasting punctually, but she used to hurt her neighbors with her tongue and when [the Prophet] was asked about her, he said: "She is in Hellfire" Using analogy in this case is invalid, because they asked to know what the ruling was and not to mention her defects. Unanimity is another proof as the whole Muslim nation agreed that he who mentions another man with what he hates, has slandered him according to the definition of the Messenger of Allah ﷺ.

If what one has mentioned of a defect was in that person, then the person has slandered him, and he is disobedient to Allah ﷻ and 'eating his dead brother's flesh'. The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said as:

عن أبي هريرة رضي الله عنه أن رسول الله ﷺ قال: * لتذروا ما العيبة قلوا: الله ورسوله أعلم قال: ذكرتك لحاك بما يكره قال لم رأيت إن كان في أخي ما أقول قال: إن كان فيه ما تقول فقد اغتبته وإن لم يكن فيه فقد بهته. * مسلم.

Narrated by Abu-Huraira رضي الله عنه 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ asked: "Do you know what is slander?" They replied "Allah and His Messenger know best" He said: "It is saying something about your brother that he dislikes." Someone asked. "Suppose that what I said about my brother was true?" He replied. "If what you have said about him is true you have backbitten him, and if it is not true you have told a lie about him "

Al-Hasan said: "Mentioning evil things about others are three: Ghayba (slander), Bohtan (fabricating lies against people), and ifk (repeating gossip that one hears) The three are mentioned in Allah's Book."

Ibn-Sireen mentioned a man as saying. "That black man." Then he said. "I seek Allah's forgiveness, I see I have slandered him."

When Ibn-Sireen mentioned Ibraheem Al-Nakhe'e, he put his hand on his eye gesturing that he is one-eyed.

Slander is not through the Tongue only

Please be informed that mentioning others' defects by the tongue is unlawful because it is conveying something evil or detested from one person to another, therefore implicit or explicit mentioning, utterance and actions are equal, so gesturing and blinking, writing and movement, etc. can also categorized as being slanderous.

عن عائشة رضي الله عنها قالت: قالت هند أم معاوية لرسول الله ﷺ إن أبا
سفيان رجل شحيح، فهل علي جناح أن أخذ من ماله سرا. قال: "أحدي أنت
وبنوك ما يكفيك بالمعروف." البخاري.

Narrated A'isha: 'A woman to see us When she left, I gestured with my hand, hinting she was short. At that the Messenger of Allah ﷺ said "You have slandered her."

Imitating others' gait is also slander, in fact it is more repugnant than slander, because it contains more intense contempt When the Messenger of Allah ﷺ saw that A'isha has gestured with her hand, he said: "It does not please me to mime a person even if I were to have such and such "

Writing also is another form of slander and the pen is another tongue. When an author or writer mentions a certain person and criticizes his speech, he slanders him, except in the case of having a legitimate excuse. As to saying 'Such and such people..' ' this is not slander. Slander is mentioning a living or a dead person with what he would dislike to be motioned. Saying; 'Some of those who passed by us today are ...is slander if this refers to certain person or persons.

When the Messenger of Allah disliked anything of a person, he used to say. "What is wrong with such and such folk!"

One's saying: "Some of those who have arrived from...", or "Some of those who claim knowledge.." is slander, if there is a indication of it being related to a certain person or people.

Riyadhos-Salihin (The Meadows of the Righteous)
(Abridged)

The most repugnant form of slander is that of the readers of the Noble Koran who depict themselves as being righteous people, not knowing that they combine two evils, i.e. slander and showing off. An example of this is if a man is mentioned before one of them, he says: "Praise be to Allah Who did not test us with seeking the pleasure of the ruler or degrading ourselves by asking for the passing delights of this life." Or saying: "We seek refuge with Allah from lack of coyness and ask Him to protect us from it." In such cases, one intends to defame others through praying unto Allah ﷻ. Another way of showing up others' defects is exaggerating in the use of praise, such as saying: "How excellent is the character of so and so. He did not slacken in the performance of the acts of worship, but he has been afflicted with what we were afflicted with of impatience." In this way, he mentions himself aiming at criticizing others. He may criticize himself in imitation of the righteous people, pretending self-purification. In this way he combines between slander, affectation, and purifying his soul thinking that he is one of the righteous who do not slander people.

For this reason, Satan plays tricks with ignorant people who worship Allah ﷻ without knowledge. He chases them and renders their deeds futile and mocks at them. An example of this is when one mentions another's defect and some of the listeners do not take note of it, and he says: "Glory be to Allah, how strange is this affair!" saying this in order that the people pay attention to what he has said. Then he mentions Allah's Name, using it to conceal his evil intention. Another example is one's saying: "We became sad over what has afflicted our friend and ask Allah ﷻ to alleviate his

misfortune " He is a liar in his praying and in his pretended sadness, for if he had intended praying to Allah for his friend, it would have been better if he had prayed to Allah ﷻ in seclusion after performing the prayer.

A third example is one's saying "Such and such a person has been afflicted with a dangerous evil, may Allah ﷻ cure us and him." He shows off by praying, while Allah ﷻ knows his innermost wicked feelings and his concealed aim. Out of ignorance, he does not know that he has exposed himself to a detestation, more intense than that of the ignorant people who show clearly what they conceal.

A fourth example is listening attentively to slander showing wonder to encourage the slanderer to indulge more and more by saying: "I wonder, how amazing this is? I have never known him except as a good man, but now I know him in reality. May Allah protect us from what He has afflicted him." These are signs of accepting the slanderer's statements and the one who believes in what a slanderer fabricates and the one who listens to it are partners.

The one listening to slander is not safe from its sin, except in the case when he denies [what he hears] with his tongue or heart. If he was able to interrupt or leave the assembly, but he did not do, he sins. If he said: " Be quiet!" with his mouth but accepted it in his heart, this is hypocrisy. He is sinful as long as he does not deny it in his heart. It is not enough to use body language by signaling with the hand, an eye-brow, or cheek to the slanderer to stop. He should behave positively

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "He that repels evil from his brother's honor in his absence, Allah will save him from Hellfire."

The Motives for Slander

Please bear in mind that the motives of slander are numerous. They can be summarized in eleven causes; eight of them are related to the common people, and three are related to the religious people.

As to the eight motives, the first is to quell one's anger when it is stirred. One might mention the evil characters of another one if the latter had vexed him, especially if there was no religious curb. One may also not be able to quench his anger, and thus, it retreats to the heart and becomes a lasting spite, and then becomes an eternal cause for mentioning defects. Thus, spite and anger are some of the motives for slander.

The second is to harmonize with one's fellows, by flattering one's companions, and encouraging them to indulge in that evil speech. If they become pleased with talking about the honor of others', he will not boycott them lest they should develop an aversion to him also. So he helps them out of courtesy. If they become angry, he may also get angry with them and indulge in mentioning other's defects and evil characteristics.

The third is that one anticipates that someone will defame him in front of a decent person, so he hastens to mention his defects to affect his testimony in advance. He may start with telling the truth about him in order to fabricate lies against him later, and thus the people believe him. He may say: "It is not my habit to tell lies. Have not I told you the truth?"

Riyadhos-Saliheen (The Meadows of the Righteous)
(Abridged)

The fourth is to attribute something to someone. When that one disavows that thing, the person who slanders mentions what that one has done mentioning nothing about the other party.

The fifth is to boast about oneself falsely by degrading another, such as saying, "So and so is ignorant and his style is weak." He aims at showing that he is higher in knowledge [than the one he is slandering] lest people should consider the former equal to him, and hence he precedes to criticize him.

The sixth is done through envy of a person whom people praise, love, or dignify. One wants to remove the blessing from that person, but finds no way to this except through criticizing him in order for the people to stop praising him, loving him, or dignifying him. This is explicit anger, envy, and spite. It should be noted that envy may also be shown against a bosom friend and a close companion.

The seventh is for pastime, jesting, courtesy, and passing time by joking. One mentions others' defects in order that people should laugh at such a person. This stems from arrogance and vain pride.

The eighth is to mock someone and deride him. This can be done in the presence of the person or in his absence. This also stems from arrogance and vain pride.

As to the three causes of slander that are related to the religious people, these are the deepest and the most ambiguous. They are the evil insinuations of Satan, mixed with some good.

The first is that one exclaims something about a certain person while denying a wrong deed. One may

say; "How strange so and so is!" He may be telling the truth, but his wonder is false. One is permitted to wonder [at people's behavior] but not with mentioning their names, but Satan facilitates this. In this way, he slanders and backbites inadvertently. An example of this is one saying: "I wonder about so and so! How can he love his slave girl despite her ugliness?" "How can he sit with so and so despite his ignorance?"

The second is to show mercy, i.e. one becomes sad when someone else is afflicted. One may say: "I am so sorry for so and so, that poor person!" One may tell the truth about the sadness, but the sadness causes him to forget himself and he mentions the afflicted one's name. In this way, he slanders that person. His sadness, mercy, and wonder were good, but Satan drove him to evil inadvertently, because one may become sad and show mercy to others without mentioning their names; but Satan stirs him to mention their name to render his sufferings fruitless.

The third is getting angry for Allah's sake. One may get angry when someone commits an evil deed and mention the name of that man, but one should show his anger against that man by ordering him to do what is good and forbidding him from what is wrong, along with concealing that man's name and not defaming him.

These three causes are not understood by the scholars let alone the common people. They think that mentioning the names of the people concerned is permissible as long as their anger is for Allah ﷻ. This is incorrect. What is permissible on the subject of mentioning the name of a slandered person is explained by the following narrative:

Amer ibn Wa'ila said: 'A man passed by a group of people during the life of the Prophet ﷺ. He greeted them and they returned the greeting. When he left, one of them said: 'I hate that man for Allah's sake.' They said "How evil is what you have said! By Allah, we will inform him." They told a man from their group to meet that man and inform him. The man [who was defamed] went to the Messenger of Allah ﷺ and informed him of the story and asked him to summon the man (who had defamed him). The Messenger of Allah ﷺ summoned the man and asked him. "Why do you hate him?" He said: "I am his neighbor and know him better. By Allah, I have never seen him performing but the obligatory prayer." The man said: "Ask him, Messenger of Allah, have I delayed it beyond its stated time? Have I performed its ablution, bowing, or prostration imperfectly?" The Messenger of Allah ﷺ asked the man and he said: "No." The man said: "By Allah, I have never seen him observing fasting but the obligatory one that both the righteous and the insolent people observe." The man said: "Ask him, Messenger of Allah, have I broken the fast [illegitimately]?" The Messenger of Allah ﷺ asked the man and he said: "No." The man said: "By Allah, I have never seen him paying except the obligatory zakat that both the righteous and the insolent persons give, and he never gives a beggar anything." The man said: "Ask him, Messenger of Allah, have I paid it less than the due rate or procrastinated in paying it?" The Messenger of Allah ﷺ asked the man and he said: "No." The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said to the man (who had defamed his neighbor): "Get up! He may be better than you."

Remedy for Slander

Please bear in mind that an evil character can be cured by knowledge and practice, as each malady can be cured with its counter medication. So, let us search for its cause. Curing the tongue from slander can be done through two ways, the first is general and the second is detailed

As to the general way, one should know that slander exposes himself to Allah's wrath and renders his deeds futile on the Day of Resurrection. It transfers his good deeds to the slandered one for what he violated of his honor. If the slanderer has no good deeds, the evil deeds of the slandered one will be transferred to the slanderer's record. Additionally the slanderer exposes himself to Allah's wrath, and he is also likened to the one who eats his dead brother's flesh. A servant may be cast into Hellfire merely when the scale of his evil deeds outweighs the scale of his good deeds.

It could happen that a single evil deed transferred to one's evil deeds, due to the oppression of others could make the scale of evil deeds outweigh his good deeds, and therefore he would be cast into Hellfire. The least dangerous result would be that one's reward would decrease. This happens after accountability [on the Day of Judgment].

It was narrated that a man said to Al-Hasan: "I have been informed that you slander me." Al-Hasan said. "It is not I who makes you control my good deeds." Thus, whenever a servant believes in the texts regarding slander, he will withhold his tongue out of fear of this. It is more useful if one considers his own defects and preoccupies himself with mending them, and whenever he finds a defect, he should feel shy of leaving criticism

Riyadhos-Saliheen (The Meadows of the Righteous)
(Abridged)

of himself and criticizing others. He should free himself lest he should be disabled like that person having the criticized defect. This applies to the defects under his control, as to the defects in one's body, criticizing them is criticize the Creator ﷻ. For he that criticized a creation has criticized its creator.

It was said to a wise man: "O ugly-faced one!" He said: "It was not my handiwork that I could perfect it."

If a servant does not find any defect in himself, he should praise Allah ﷻ and to be keen lest he should contaminate himself with the worst of defects, i.e. slander as this is likened to eating one's dead brother's flesh. If such a person thinks carefully about his claim that he is defect-free, he is showing his ignorance of himself, and that is one of the worst defects

One should not forget that his pain, when he is slandered by other people, is not less than that of the people he slandered. This helps him to abstain from injuring others with what injures him.

As to the detailed way, one should consider the motive of slander or the reason behind it, because curing a malady is done through uprooting its causes, and we have explained them. As to anger, one cures it by considering Allah's Ability to direct His anger against him. One should say: "If I directed my anger against him, Allah ﷻ may direct His anger against me, because I did not abstain from what He has forbidden me "

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "He that suppresses his anger while he is able to affect it, Allah ﷻ will call him on the Day of Resurrection and give him the choice of the bright-eyed damsels of Paradise."

Riyadhos-Saliheen (The Meadows of the Righteous)
(Abridged)

One should know that Allah gets angry with you if you substitute His satisfaction for human satisfaction. How could you be content to revere the creatures and not the Creator, and to prefer people's pleasure to Allah's? You must get angry for Allah's sake. This entails that you do not mention evil about anyone, rather you must get angry, for the sake of Allah, with your companions if they slander others in your presence, because they have disobeyed Allah ﷻ with the worst of sins (i.e. slander).

As to thinking well of one's soul by attributing evil to other people when one should not mention them, this can be cured by knowing that exposing oneself to Allah's wrath (that is sure) is more severe than exposing oneself to people's anger. Thus, you live restlessly in life, lose your good deeds in the Hereafter, incur Allah's criticism, and wait for other people's criticism, and this is the extreme ignorance and disgrace.

As to your saying: "If I consume other peoples' properties, so and so consumes them, and if I accepted the property from the state, others accept them too," this is a type of ignorance because you emulate him that should not be emulated, because one should not emulate him that violates Allah's commandments. This can be explained by the following example. If anyone casts himself into a fire, do you cast yourself in too? If you do the same as him, you are foolish. Thus, what you would have mentioned would have been slander plus an additional sin, i.e. your emulation of the one violating Allah's commandments, in addition to proving your own foolishness and ignorance.

As to your intention to boast and praise yourself by criticizing others, please be informed that what you

would have mentioned would negate your bounty with Allah ﷻ. Additionally, what you expect of people's praise to you is liable to vanish, rather, their opinions about you may decrease due to your defamation of other people. In this way you have sold what is sure with Allah ﷻ for what is imagined to be with people. Even if you acquired praise from the creation, this will not avail you anything with Allah ﷻ.

As to slander done out of envy, this combines two types of punishment for you because you have envied him for a worldly pleasure and will live in constant punishment in life due to envy. In the meantime, you have added to the punishment in the Hereafter. Thus, you have combined the two losses, i.e. a loss in life and a loss in the Hereafter. You aimed at hurting the one you have envied, but you have only hurt your own self and lost the reward of your good deeds. Against your expectation, you in fact became your enemy's friend and your soul's enemy, because slandering him hurts you not him and benefits him not you. As your good deeds will be transferred to him or his evil deeds will be transferred to you. In this way, you have combined between the malice of envy and the foolishness of ignorance. Your envy and criticism may turn out to be a praise for the one you envy. A poet said:

*When Allah wills that a virtue prevails that has
vanished*

He stirs an envious tongue to revive it.

As to scorning, you intend to degrade others in people's eyes but end up degrading yourself with Allah, with the angels, and with Prophets peace be upon them. If you consider your regret, your crime, your shame on the Day

of Resurrection when you will bear the evil deeds of those whom you have slandered, and thereby be driven to Hellfire, this will encourage you to abandon disgracing others. It should be obvious that becoming angry for Allah's sake does not entail slander. It is Satan who beautifies slander for you to render your anger for Allah's sake futile and fruitless, in addition to you become exposed to Allah's wrath due to your slander.

As to speculation when it leads to slander, consider yourself first! Wonder how you caused yourself and your religion to perish for another's religion or another's life. You will not be safe from punishment in life as Allah ﷻ may reveal what you have concealed as you have revealed what was concealed of your brother by your speculation.

Thus, the remedy for this is knowledge and having firm faith. He who has firm faith, his tongue is automatically withheld.

Prohibition of the Slander of the Heart

Please be informed that thinking ill of people is like uttering ill about them. As it is unlawful for you to talk to others about people's defects, it is not lawful to you to think ill of them. Passing thoughts are excluded and pardoned, even doubt is pardoned. It is the whole hearted thinking ill that is forbidden. Allah ﷻ says.

﴿ يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا اجْتَنِبُوا كَثِيرًا مِّنَ الظَّنِّ إِنَّ بَعْضَ الظَّنِّ إِتْمٌ وَلَا تَجَسَّسُوا وَلَا يَغْتَبِ بَعْضُكُم بَعْضًا أَيُحِبُّ أَحَدُكُمْ لِي يَأْكُلَ لَحْمَ أَخِيهِ مَيْتًا فَكَرِهْتُمُوهُ وَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ إِنَّ اللَّهَ تَوَّابٌ رَّحِيمٌ ﴾ (الحجرات ١٢)

"O you who believe! avoid suspicion as much (as possible), for suspicion in some cases is a sin.. * (49: 12)

The wisdom behind forbidding this is that the hearts' secrets are known to none besides Allah ﷻ, the Knower of the unseen. Thus, you are not to think ill of others except in the situation where you see plain and unquestionable evidence, then you are entitled to think about what you have plainly seen. What you have not seen with your own eyes, heard with your own ears, or had a firm belief in the heart are mere insinuations of Satan. You must belie him because he is the most rebellious among the rebellious. Allah ﷻ says:

﴿ يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا إِن جَاءَكُمْ فَاسِقٌ بِنَبَأٍ فَتَبَيَّنُوا أَن تُصِيبُوا قَوْمًا بِجَهَالَةٍ فَتُصْحَبُوا عَلَىٰ مَا فَعَلْتُمْ نَادِمِينَ ﴾ (الحجرات ٦)

“O you who believe! if a wicked person comes to you with any news, ascertain the truth, lest you harm people unwittingly...*” (49: 6)

It is impermissible to give credit to what Satan insinuates. It is a well-known rule that one should not leave what is certain for what is probable. Thus, a rebellious one may not be telling a lie, but you are not ordered to give credit to what he utters. There is also another rule that if someone smelt wine on someone's breath, this does not justify affecting the prescribed punishment for drinking wine on him, because it is possible that he had rinsed his mouth with wine and then spat it out, or it could be that he was coerced to drink it. These are possible matters, and thus one should not believe them whole heartedly and think ill of a Muslim.

As one is not permitted to take others' possessions, except when evident proofs are available to prove his entitlement to such possessions. One also is not permitted to think ill of others, except when evident

proofs are available too. In case of a lack of evident proofs, one should repel such thoughts, basing your opinion on the fact that man is liable both to do good and to do evil.

If you say: "How does one know 'the firm thinking' while doubts arise and the soul entices? We say the proof that one was thinking ill of someone is that the heart changes and one develops an aversion to the person. He may not be keen to know his latest news, to dignify him, or to become sad at what befalls him of misfortune.

As regards the heart, one knows this through developing an aversion or hatred towards someone, as regards the limbs, one knows this through their readiness to do harm. Satan induces man to do evil to people for the least evil thought one has in the heart, insinuating in him that this reaction is due to his intelligence and sharpness, and that the believer sees with Allah's light, while he is actually seeing with Satan's eyes and leaps into his darkness.

If a fair person tells you something, you would tend to believe what he has told because if you disbelieved him, you would offend his justice. This is also a form of thinking ill. It is not justice that you think ill of one person and think well of another. You have to consider whether there is hostility or envy between them and if it is for this reason that he has told you that slander.

Islamic law does not accept the testimony of a fair father about his son and reject the testimony of an enemy, so you have to pause and consider. Even if the one who told you something was just, do not believe him or disbelieve him, but say to yourself: "That man (the slandered one) is unknown to me and I cannot see

Riyadhos-Saliheen (The Meadows of the Righteous)
(Abridged)

anything that shows an evil intention from him. That man who told me about him may be fair and he may not have any dispute with the slandered one, but he (who told me) may be fond of mentioning people's defects." Thus, one may think that he is just while he is not, because the one who slanders is unjust. If this is his habit, his testimony should be rejected except that people used to fall into the abyss of slander easily and they do not care about slandering people's honor anymore.

Whenever an evil thought about a Muslim passes through your heart, you should care about him much and pray to Allah ﷻ for him. This irritates Satan and prevents him from tempting you incase you defy him by showing care about your brother and praying to Allah ﷻ for him. Whenever you heard a proven defect of a Muslim, advise him privately and do not let Satan deceive you and invite you to slander him. When you advise him, do not advise him showing pleasure at knowing about his defects or show him scorn by rebuking him with your preaching. Let your aim be to release him from that sin, showing the same sadness that you w if any defect in your religion afflicted you. Be more pleased if he abandons that evil deed, without your advice than if he gives it up because of your advice. If you do so, you will have combined between a reward for advising, one for the sadness (that you showed for him), and one for restoring him to the religion of Allah ﷻ.

Spying on people is one of the fruits of thinking ill because the heart is not convinced by conjecture, it strives to confirm the ill thought, even through spying on people. For this reason, Allah ﷻ has forbidden spying. He ﷻ said:

﴿ يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا اجْتَنِبُوا كَثِيرًا مِّنَ الظُّنِّ إِنَّ بَعْضَ الظُّنِّ إِثْمٌ وَلَا تَجَسَّسُوا وَلَا يَغْتَبِ بَعْضُكُم بَعْضًا لِّیُحِبُّ أَخَذُكُمْ لَی یَأْكُلَ لَحْمَ لَّحِیة مِّتًا فَكْرِهْتُمْ وَمَاتُوا وَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ إِنَّ اللَّهَ تَوَّابٌ رَّحِيمٌ ﴾ (الحجرات ١٢)

“O you who believe! Avoid suspicion as much (as possible): for suspicion in some cases is sin. And spy not on each other, nor speak ill of each other behind their backs. *”
(49: 12)

The previous verse combined together the three vices, i.e. slander, thinking ill, and spying on people. Spying means that one does not leave alone those for whom Allah has screened their defects, in fact he tries to reveal them by spying in order that he knows that which would be better for his heart and religion if it remained concealed.

Permissibility of Slander

Please be informed that it is permissible to mention others' faults if there is a legal justification that negates the sin of slander. They are six occasions:

The first is mentioning that an unjust judge has taken a bribe or committed an act of oppression as long as that judge takes bribe or oppresses. The one being oppressed is entitled to complain to the ruler attributing oppression to that judge, because this is the only way to restore one's rights. The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said as:

عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: أَنَّ رَجُلًا أَتَى النَّبِيَّ ﷺ وَتَقَالَضَاهُ فَأَعْلَمَهُ فَمَهَّم بِهِ أَصْحَابَهُ، فَقَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ: (دَعُوهُ، فَإِنَّ لِصَاحِبِ الْحَقِّ مَقَالًا...) البخاري.

Narrated by Abu-Huraira ؓ: ‘A man came to the Prophet ﷺ demanding his debts and behaved rudely. The companions of the Prophet ﷺ wanted to harm him, but Allah's Messenger ﷺ said (to them): “Leave him. For the creditor (owner of a right) has the right to speak..” And

عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ ؓ: أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ: “مَطْلٌ لِّلْعَنَى ظُلْمٌ...” الْبَحَارِي.

Narrated Abu-Huraira ؓ: “The Prophet ﷺ said. “Procrastination in repaying debts by a wealthy person is an injustice...” And

“Delay in paying what is due by one able to repay [a debt] entails punishment.”

The second is seeking help to change what is wrong and saving a sinful person from the way of sin. It was narrated that Omar ؓ passed Othman ؓ or Talha ؓ and greeted him, but he did not return the greeting. So Omar went to Abu-Bakr ؓ and mentioned this to him and Abu-Bakr ؓ came to reconcile between them. This was not considered to be slander to them.

It was narrated that someone told Omar that Abu-Jandal, who was in Greater Syria, had drunk some wine. Omar wrote to him.

﴿ حَم (١) تَنْزِيلُ الْكِتَابِ مِنَ اللَّهِ الْعَزِيزِ الْعَلِيمِ (٢) غُلْفِرَ الذَّنْبِ وَقَابِلِ
لِلتَّوْبِ شَدِيدِ الْعِقَابِ ذِي الطُّوْلِ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا هُوَ إِلَهُهُ الْمَصِيرُ (٣) ﴾
(غُلْفِرَ ٣٠١)

Riyadhos-Saliheen (The Meadows of the Righteous)
(Abridged)

“Hâ-Mêêem³ * The revelation of the Book is from Allah, Exalted in Power, Full of Knowledge * Who forgives sin, accepts repentance, and Who is strict in punishment, and Who has a long reach (in all things). There is no god but He. to Him is the Final Goal. *” (40 1-3)

It is obvious that Omar ؓ considered this as slander from the one who conveyed the information to him, because he tried to correct the mis-deed. If this is not the intention, it is unlawful.

The third is asking for a religious verdict such as the saying of a woman to a scholar: “My father, or brother, has oppressed me, what should I do?” It is more acceptable if one phrases the question implicitly such as saying “What is the ruling on a father who has oppressed his son or daughter?” Specifying a person’s name is permissible, but within limits. The following narrative was compiled by Imam Bukhari and Imam Muslim:

Narrated A’isha; ‘Hind, the mother of Mu’aweya said to Allah’s Messenger: “Abu-Sofyan (her husband) is a miserly person. Am I allowed to take his money secretly?” The Prophet ﷺ said to her: “Take what suffices you and your sons reasonably.”

She mentioned the miserliness and oppression by her husband to her and his son, but the Prophet ﷺ did not rebuke her for that because she said it intending to learn the legal ruling.

³ According to the rules of recitation of the Noble Koran, the letter Mêêem is prolonged 6 Haraka (6 counts) a count equals the time taken in folding and unfolding one’s finger. Hence it takes 3 ês.

The fourth is warning a Muslim against evil. Thus, if one sees a scholar who frequents an innovator or a rebellious person and he fears lest that scholar would be affected negatively by these people, one is permitted to reveal their innovation or rebellion. This is permissible only if one fears lest the innovator or the rebellious person could affect the scholar negatively. This is the source of delusion, as envy could be the motive and Satan deludes man showing mercy at people. He who bought a slave and came to know that he is known for theft, rebellion, or any other fault is permitted to mention this, because keeping silent harms the buyer. Mentioning it harms the slave, but the buyer is worthier to be warned. The one who assesses witnesses, if asked about one of the witnesses, he should mention his faults if he has any. A matchmaker has to mention the faults of a [potential] spouse, to give advice not to defame. If a matchmaker knew that a brief mention is sufficient, he should do this. It may be enough to say, "He/she would not suit you," But if the matchmaker knows that an explicit information is essential, he should say it explicitly. It was said that telling people's faults is permissible in regard to three people: an unjust ruler, an innovator, and a rebellious one who shows his rebellion publicly.

The fifth is naming someone by the name of a defect that he has become known by. Examples of this is A'araj (the lame one) or A'amash (the bleary-eyed one), if one is not identified except by that name. There is no harm in mentioning this as the compilers of Sunna say narrated by A'amash (the bleary-eyed one) or narrated by A'araj (the lame one). The scholars have done this for necessity, additionally the people who bore these names did not dislike them. It would however, be better if one chose

another good name, for example, one may call a blind person, "The seer" averting the defective name.

The sixth is when the slandered one reveals his lewdness publicly like effeminate man or the one who drinks wine publicly in a way he does not feel shy if this is mentioned to him. Omar ؓ said: "There is inviolability for the one showing his lewdness openly." It is impressible to expose the rebellious who screens himself. Al-Salt ibn Tareef said: "I said to Al-Hasan: "Is my mentioning the fault of the one showing his lewdness openly slander?" He said: "No " Al-Hasan also said. "There is no slander for three people the one following his whims, the rebellious who shows his rebellion openly, and an unjust ruler " It should be noted that these three people should have the characteristics of doing the evil deed openly, they may even boast about it. So how can they dislike it while they expose it? It is impermissible to mention a fault of any of them, other than what one of them shows openly

Atonement of Slander

You should know that a slanderer should repent to Allah ﷻ and show regret for the slander so that his will be pardoned by Allah ﷻ. He should then seek the pardon of the slandered one showing regret and sorrow, to be released from that burden. The slanderer who shows off may seek pardon from the slandered one only to show his piety, but in fact he is not regretful. In this way he commits another sin.

Al-Hasan said: "Seeking the forgiveness of Allah ﷻ is sufficient for the slanderer (he should not seek pardon of the slandered one)."

Mujahed said: "To atone for 'eating your dead brother's flesh' is to praise him and pray to Allah ﷻ for him "

Ata'a ibn Abu-Rabah was asked about repentance from slander and he said: "To walk to the slandered one and to say to him: 'I have told a lie against you, oppressed you, and I have done evil to you. Requite of me if you will or pardon if you will.'" This is a sound opinion.

As to the allegation that there is no indemnification for honor, this is a weak opinion because the Noble Koran and Sunna have prescribed a definite punishment for defamation of honor.

عن أبي هريرة رضي الله عنه قال قال رسول الله ﷺ: (مَنْ كَانَتْ لَهُ مَظْلَمَةٌ لِأَخِيهِ مِنْ عَرَصَةٍ أَوْ شَيْءٍ فَلْيَتَحَلَّلْهُ مِنْهُ الْيَوْمَ، قَبْلَ أَنْ لَا يَكُونَ دِيَارٌ وَلَا دِرْهَمٌ، إِنْ كَانَ لَهُ عَمَلٌ صَالِحٌ أُعِدَّ مِنْهُ بِقَدْرِ مَظْلَمَتِهِ، وَإِنْ لَمْ تُكُنْ لَهُ حَسَنَاتٌ أُعِدَّ مِنْ سَيِّئَاتِهِ صَاحِبِهِ فَيُحْمَلُ عَلَيْهِ)
رواه البخاري.

Narrated Abu-Huraira رضي الله عنه: 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "Whoever has oppressed another person concerning his reputation, or anything else, he should beg him to forgive him before the Day of Resurrection when there will be no money (to compensate for wrong deeds), but if he has good deeds, those good deeds will be taken from him according to the oppression that he has done, and if he has no good deeds, the sins of the oppressed person will be loaded on him "'

Thus, seeking the slandered person's pardon is essential as long as one is able to do it. If the slandered person has died or is absent, the slanderer should ask Allah ﷻ to

forgive his sins on his behalf, pray to Allah ﷻ for him, and do many good deeds.

If you say "Is it obligatory to seek the slandered person's pardon?" I say: "No, as it is a n optional deed, it is not obligatory, it is desirable " The slanderer should exaggerate in praising the slandered one and showing him love, doing this until the slandered person is satisfied. If the slandered person is not satisfied, what the slanderer does will be recorded for him as good deeds that will be set against the slander's punishment on the Day of Resurrection.

Some of the pious predecessors [the companions of the Prophet (peace and blessings of Allah be upon him) and those who followed soon after them] would not seek a slandered person's pardon. Sa'eed ibn Al-Mosayib said: "I do not seek the pardon of him whom I have wronged." Ibn Seereen said: "I am not entitled to make slander permissible because Allah ﷻ has forbidden it."

Allah ﷻ says

﴿ خُذِ الْعَفْوَ وَأْمُرْ بِالْعُرْفِ وَأَعْرِضْ عَنِ الْجَاهِلِينَ ﴾ (الأعراف ١٩٩)

"Hold to forgiveness, command what is right, but turn away from the ignorant. *" (7: 199) The Prophet ﷺ said to Gabriel ﷺ: "What is afw (hold to forgiveness)?" Gabriel said: "It is to pardon him who oppressed you, show kindness to him who severed his relationship with you, and to give to him who deprived you."

It was narrated that Al-Hasan was informed that a man has slandered him Al-Hasan sent a plate full of fresh dates and said to him: "I have been informed that you have added some good deeds to mine , so accept this

present and know that I cannot compensate you the due compensation.”

Dear Muslim brother! Keep in mind that you should curb your tongue as far as you can. Your tongue is the means through which you will perish or be render safe.

It is said that a man could perish due to a slip of the tongue while he could not perish due to a slip of the foot.

It should be obvious that if the harm and benefit in speech are equal, it is better to keep silent.]

Now, let us read what Imam Al-Nawawi compiled in the same concern.]

Allah ﷻ said:

﴿ يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا اجْتَنِبُوا كَثِيرًا مِّنَ الظُّنِّ إِنَّ بَغْضَ الظُّنِّ إِثْمٌ وَلَا تَجَسَّسُوا وَلَا يَغْتَبِ بَعْضُكُم بَعْضًا لِّيُحِبَّ لِحَدِّكُمُ أَنْ يَأْكُلَ لَحْمَ أَخِيهِ مَيْتًا فَكَرِهْتُمُوهُ وَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ إِنَّ اللَّهَ تَوَّابٌ رَّحِيمٌ ﴾ (الحجرات ١٢) “O

you who believe! Avoid most forms suspicion. Indeed, some forms of suspicion are sins. Spy not, neither backbite one another. Would one of you like to eat the flesh of his dead brother? You would hate it (so hate backbiting). And fear Allah. Verily, Allah is the One Who forgives and accepts
*” (49: 12) And repentance, Most Merciful

﴿ وَلَا تَقْفُ مَا لَيْسَ لَكَ بِهِ عِلْمٌ إِنَّ السَّمْعَ وَالْبَصَرَ وَالْفُؤَادَ كُلُّ أُولَٰئِكَ كَانَ عَنَّا مَرْغُوبًا ﴾ (الإسراء ٣٦)

“And do not think ill about that which you have no knowledge Verily, you are responsible for your hearing, sight, and the heart *” (17: 36) And

﴿ مَا يُلْقِطُ مِنْ قَوْلٍ إِلَّا لَدَيْهِ رَقِيبٌ عَتِيدٌ ﴾ (ق ١٨)

“Not a word does he (or she) utter, but there is a watcher by him ready (to record it).” (50: 18)

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said as:

٨١٠- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ: (مَنْ كَانَ يُؤْمِنُ بِاللَّهِ وَالْيَوْمِ الْآخِرِ فَلَا يُوْذِي جَارَهُ، وَمَنْ كَانَ يُؤْمِنُ بِاللَّهِ وَالْيَوْمِ الْآخِرِ فَلْيُكْرِمْ صَبِيغَهُ، وَمَنْ كَانَ يُؤْمِنُ بِاللَّهِ وَالْيَوْمِ الْآخِرِ فَلْيَقُلْ خَيْرًا لَوْ لَيْصَنَّتْ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

810. Narrated by Abu-Huraira رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ; ‘Allah’s Messenger ﷺ said “Whosoever believes in Allah and the Last Day should not harm his neighbor, and whosoever believes in Allah and the Last Day should entertain his guest generously and whosoever believes in Allah and the Last Day should speak what is good or keep silent. (i.e. abstain from all kinds of evil and dirty talk, e.g. abusing, lying, backbiting etc.)” (Bukhari)

٨١١- حَدَّثَنَا ابْنُ أَبِي عُمَرَ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ مُعَاذٍ الصَّنْعَاءِيُّ عَنْ مَعْمَرٍ عَنْ عَالِصِمِ بْنِ أَبِي النَّخُودِ عَنْ أَبِي وَائِلٍ عَنْ مُعَاذِ بْنِ جَبَلٍ قَالَ كُنْتُ مَعَ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ فِي سَفَرٍ فَأَصْبَحْتُ يَوْمًا قَرِيبًا مِنْهُ وَنَحْنُ نَسِيرُ فَقُلْتُ يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ أَخْبِرْنِي بِعَمَلٍ يُدْخِلُنِي الْجَنَّةَ وَيُبَاعِدُنِي عَنِ النَّارِ قَالَ لَقَدْ سَأَلْتَنِي عَنْ عَظِيمٍ وَإِنَّهُ لَيْسَ بِشَيْءٍ عَلَى مَنْ يَسْرُهُ اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ تَعَبُّدٌ لِلَّهِ وَلَا تَشْرُكُ بِهِ شَيْئًا وَتَقِيمُ الصَّلَاةَ وَتُؤْتِي الزَّكَاةَ وَتَصُومُ رَمَضَانَ وَتَحُجُّ الْبَيْتَ ثُمَّ قَالَ إِلَّا لَدُنْكَ عَلَى أَبْوَابِ الْحَيْرِ الصَّوْمُ جَنَّةٌ وَالصَّدَقَةُ تُطْفِئُ الْخَطِيئَةَ كَمَا يُطْفِئُ الْمَاءُ النَّارَ وَصَلَاةُ الرَّجُلِ مِنَ خَوْفِ اللَّيْلِ قَالَ ثُمَّ تَلَا:

﴿ تتجافى جنوبهم عن المضاجع يدعون ربهم خوفاً وطمعاً ومما رزقناهم ينفقون ﴾ (١٦) فَلَا تَعْلَمُ نَفْسٌ مَّا أُخْفِيَ لَهُم مِّن قُرَّةِ أَعْيُنٍ جَزَاءً بِمَا كَانُوا يَعْمَلُونَ (١٧) ﴿ (المجادلة ١٦-١٧) ثُمَّ قَالَ أَلَا أُخْبِرُكَ بِرَأْسِ الْأَمْرِ كُلِّهِ وَعُمُودِهِ وَنُزْوَةِ سَنَامِهِ قُلْتُ بَلَى يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ قَالَ رَأْسُ الْأَمْرِ الْإِسْلَامُ وَعُمُودُهُ الصَّلَاةُ وَنُزْوَةُ سَنَامِهِ الْجِهَادُ ثُمَّ قَالَ أَلَا أُخْبِرُكَ بِمَلَكٍ بِكَ كُلُّهُ قُلْتُ بَلَى يَا نَبِيَّ اللَّهِ فَأَخَذَ بِلِسَانِهِ قَالَ كَفَّ عَلَيْكَ هَذَا فَقُلْتُ يَا نَبِيَّ اللَّهِ وَإِنِّي لَمُؤَاحِذُونَ بِمَا نَتَكَلَّمُ بِهِ فَقَالَ تَكَلَّفْكَ أَمْكُ يَا مُعَاذُ وَهَلْ يَكُفُّ النَّاسَ فِي النَّارِ عَلَى وُجُوهِهِمْ أَوْ عَلَى مَنَاجِرِهِمْ إِلَّا حَصَائِدُ السِّنِّتِ قَالِ أَبُو عَيْسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ *

811 Narrated Mo'az ibn Jabal. 'I was with the Prophet ﷺ on a journey. One morning, I was near him and I said: "Messenger of Allah! Tell me about a deed that is liable to admit me into Paradise and keep me away from the Fire." The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "You have asked me about a grave thing yet it is easy for him whom Allah ﷻ has made it easy. You should worship Allah ﷻ, ascribing nothing with Him; perform the prayer; give zakat; observe fasting; and perform pilgrimage (to Mecca)." Mo'az said: 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Would I guide you to the ways of goodness? Fasting is a shield, giving (obligatory and voluntary) charity extinguishes sin as water extinguishes fire, and performing the voluntary Night Prayer in the last part of night "' Mo'az said; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ recited

"They slip quickly away from their bed to appeal to their Lord in fear and hope, and they spend (in charity) out of the sustenance that We have bestowed on them. * Now no person knows what delights of the eye are kept hidden (in reserve) for them, as a reward for their (good) deeds *" (32: 16-17)

Mo'az said: 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Should I inform you about the head and the peak of the affair?" I said: "Yes indeed, Messenger of Allah!"' He said: "The head matter is Islam and its peak is Jihad." Mo'az said: 'Then, the Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Should I inform you about the prominent organ over these things?" I said: "Yes indeed, Prophet of Allah!" He caught his tongue and said: "Withhold this." I said: "Will we be called to account for what we say, Prophet of Allah?" He said: "May your mother be deprived of you Mo'az! Does anything besides the tongue drag people in Fire?"' (At-Termizi)

٨١٢- عَنْ أَبِي مُوسَى رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: قَالُوا: يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ، أَيُّ الْإِسْلَامِ أَفْضَلُ قَالَ: (مَنْ سَلَّمَ الْمُسْلِمُونَ مِنْ لِسَانِهِ وَبِيَدِهِ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

812. Narrated Abu-Musa رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ : 'Some people asked Allah's Messenger ﷺ : "Whose Islām is the best? (i.e. Who is a very good Muslim?)" He replied: "One who avoids harming the Muslims with his tongue and hands "' (1:100.Bukhari)

٨١٣- عَنْ سَهْلِ بْنِ سَعْدٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ عَنْ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ: (مَنْ يَصْنَعُ لِي مَا بَيْنَ لَحْيَيْهِ وَمَا بَيْنَ رِجْلَيْهِ أَصْنَعُ لَهُ الْجَنَّةَ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

813. Narrated Sahl ibn Sa'ad رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "Whoever can guarantee (the chastity of) what is between his two jawbones (i.e. his mouth and tongue) and what is between his two legs (i.e. his private parts), I guarantee Paradise for him." (Bukhari)

٨١٤ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ: (إِنَّ الْعَبْدَ لَيَتَكَلَّمُ بِالْكَلِمَةِ مِنْ رِضْوَانِ اللَّهِ، لَا يُلْقِي لَهَا بَالًا، يَرْفَعُ اللَّهُ بِهَا دَرَجَاتٍ، وَإِنَّ الْعَبْدَ لَيَتَكَلَّمُ بِالْكَلِمَةِ مِنْ سَخَطِ اللَّهِ، لَا يُلْقِي لَهَا بَالًا، يَهْوِي بِهَا فِي جَهَنَّمَ). رواه البخاري.

814. Narrated Abu-Huraira رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "A servant (of Allah) may utter a word, which pleases Allah, without giving it much importance, and because of that Allah will raise him degrees (of reward). And a servant of Allah may utter a word (carelessly) which displeases Allah without thinking of its gravity and because of that he will be thrown into the Hellfire." (Bukhari)

٨١٥ - عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ: "أَتَذَرُونَ مَا الْغِيْبَةُ قَالُوا: اللَّهُ وَرَسُولُهُ أَعْلَمُ قَالَ: ذَكَرْتُ أَخَاكَ بِمَا يَكْرَهُ قَالَ: أَلَمْ أَرَأَيْتَ إِنْ كَانَ فِي أَحَدٍ مَا أَقُولُ قَالَ: إِنْ كَانَ فِيهِ مَا تَقُولُ فَقَدْ اغْتَابْتَهُ وَإِنْ لَمْ يَكُنْ فِيهِ فَقَدْ بَهْتُهُ. * مُسْتَلَمٌ.

815 Narrated Abu-Huraira رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ asked: "Do you know what is slander?" They replied: "Allah and His Messenger know best." He said: "It is saying something about your brother that he dislikes." Someone asked: "Suppose that what I said about my brother was true?" He replied: "If what you have said about him is true you have backbitten him, and if it is not true you have slandered him." (Muslim)

٨١٦ - عَنْ أَبِي بَكْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: قَعَدَ عَلَيْهِ الْمَلَأَمُ عَلَى بَعِيرِهِ، وَأَمْسَكَ بِإِصْبَافِ بَحْطَامِهِ أَوْ يَزْمَامِهِ ثُمَّ قَالَ: (أَيُّ يَوْمٍ هَذَا). فَسَكَتْنَا حَتَّى ظَنَنَّا أَنَّهُ سَيُسَمِّيهِ سِوَى اسْمِهِ، قَالَ: (الْيَوْمَ يَوْمَ النَّخْرِ). قُلْنَا: بَلَى، قَالَ: (فَأَيُّ شَهْرٍ هَذَا).

فَسَكَتَا حَتَّى ظَنَنَّا أَنَّهُ سَتَسَمِّيهِ بِعَيزٍ اسْمِهِ، فَقَالَ: (أَلَيْسَ بِدِي الْحَجَّةِ). قُلْنَا: بَلَى، قَالَ: (فَإِنْ بِمَاءِكُمْ وَأَمْوَالِكُمْ، وَأَعْرَاصِكُمْ، بَيْنَكُمْ حَرَامٌ، كَحُرْمَةِ يَوْمِكُمْ هَذَا، فِي شَهْرِكُمْ هَذَا، فِي بَلَدِكُمْ هَذَا، لِيَتْلَعَ الشَّاهِدُ الْغَائِبَ، فَإِنْ الشَّاهِدَ عَصَى أَنْ يَتْلَعَ مَنْ هُوَ لَوْعَى لَهُ مِنْهُ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

816. Narrated Abu-Bakra ؓ 'Once the Prophet ﷺ was riding his camel and a man was holding its reins. The Prophet ﷺ asked 'Which day is this day?' Abu-Bakra said 'We kept silent thinking that he might give it another name. He said: "Isn't it the day of Nahr (slaughtering of the animals for sacrifice)?" We said. "Yes indeed." He further asked 'Which month is this?' We again kept silent thinking that he might give it another name. Then he said: "Isn't it the month of Zol-Hijja?" We said: "Yes indeed." He said: "Verily! Your blood, your property and your honors are inviolable to one another like the inviolability of this day of yours, in this month of yours and in this city of yours. It is incumbent upon those who are present to inform those who are absent because those who are absent might comprehend (what I have said) better than the present audience.'" (Bukhari)

٨١٧- حَدَّثَنَا صَالِحُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ حَدَّثَنَا ابْنُ الْمُبَارَكِ ح وَحَدَّثَنَا سُؤَيْدٌ أَحْبَرَنَا ابْنَ الْمُبَارَكِ عَنْ يَحْيَى بْنِ أَيُّوبَ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ زَكَرِيَّا عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ يَزِيدَ عَنِ الْقَاسِمِ عَنْ أَبِي أَمَامَةَ عَنْ عَفْصَةَ بْنِ عَامِرٍ قَالَ: قُلْتُ يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ مَا السَّجَاةُ قَالَ أَمْسَكَ عَلَيْكَ لِمَانِكَ وَلَيْسَ بِكَ بَيْتُكَ وَابْنُكَ عَلَى حَاطَتَيْكَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ •

817. Narrated Oqba ibn Amer, 'I said: "Messenger of Allah! How does one attain felicity?" He said: "Bridle

your tongue, let your house be your resort, and weep for your sins⁴” (At-Termizi)

٨١٨- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ مُوسَى الْبَصْرِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا حَمَّادُ بْنُ زَيْدٍ عَنْ أَبِي الصَّهْبَاءِ عَنْ سَعِيدِ بْنِ جُبَيْرٍ عَنْ أَبِي سَعِيدٍ الْخُدْرِيِّ رَقَعَهُ قَالَ إِذَا أَصْبَحَ ابْنُ آدَمَ فَاغْشَاءَ الْأَعْضَاءَ كُلَّهَا تَكْفُرُ اللِّسَانُ فَنَقُولُ ااتَّقِ اللَّهَ هِيََا فَإِنَّمَا نَحْنُ بِكَ فَإِنْ اسْتَقَمْتَ اسْتَقَمْنَا وَإِنْ اغْوَجْتَ اغْوَجْنَا حَدَّثَنَا هَذَا حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو أُسَامَةَ عَنْ حَمَّادِ بْنِ زَيْدٍ نَحْوَهُ وَلَمْ يَرَقَعَهُ وَهَذَا أَصَحُّ مِنْ حَدِيثِ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ مُوسَى قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ لَا نَعْرِفُهُ إِلَّا مِنْ حَدِيثِ حَمَّادِ بْنِ زَيْدٍ وَقَدْ رَوَاهُ غَيْرُ وَاحِدٍ عَنْ حَمَّادِ بْنِ زَيْدٍ وَلَمْ يَرَقَعُوهُ حَدَّثَنَا صَالِحُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ حَدَّثَنَا حَمَّادُ بْنُ زَيْدٍ عَنْ أَبِي الصَّهْبَاءِ عَنْ سَعِيدِ بْنِ جُبَيْرٍ عَنْ أَبِي سَعِيدٍ الْخُدْرِيِّ قَالَ أَخْبَنَهُ عَنْ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ فَذَكَرَ نَحْوَهُ *

⁴ Imam Al-Taybi said, "If one says, 'How do we reconcile between this Hadith and the one that says,

'Narrated Al-No'aman bin Basheer: 'I heard Allah's Messenger ﷺ saying "Both the legal and illegal things are evident but in between them there are doubtful (unclear) matters that most of people have no knowledge about. So whoever saves himself from these doubtful (unclear) matters, he saves his religion and his honor. And whoever indulges in these doubtful (unclear) matters is like a shepherd who grazes (his herds) near the privately owned pasture of someone else. He is liable to encroach it at any moment. (O people!) Beware! Every king has an inviolable area and the inviolable area of Allah ﷻ on the earth is what He has prohibited. Beware! There is a piece of flesh in the body, if it becomes good (reformed), the whole body becomes good, but if it gets spoilt the whole body gets spoilt and that is the heart.'"" I say "The tongue is the translator of the heart and its physical substitute so, if anything is attributed to it, it is by way of a metaphor similarly to the way one says 'The physician has cured the patient.'"

818. Narrated Abu Sa'eed Al-Khudri (in the Marfo'o Hadith): "The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Every morning, the organs appeal to the tongue in full humility 'Fear Allah ﷻ for our sake for we follow you. If you have been upright, we will be upright and if you have gone crookedly we would go crookedly.'" (At-Termizi)

٨١٩- حَدَّثَنَا هَلَالٌ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو الْأَخْوَصِ عَنْ شَيْبِ بْنِ عُرْقَةَ عَنْ سَلِيمَانَ بْنِ عَمْرٍو بْنِ الْأَخْوَصِ عَنْ أَبِيهِ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ يَقُولُ فِي حُجَّةِ الْوُدَّاعِ لِلنَّاسِ أَيُّ يَوْمٍ هَذَا قَالُوا يَوْمَ الْحَجِّ الْأَكْبَرِ قَالَ فَإِنَّ بِمَاكُمْ وَأَمْوَالَكُمْ وَأَعْرَاصَكُمْ بَيْنَكُمْ خَرَلَمْ كَحُرْمَةِ يَوْمِكُمْ هَذَا فِي بِلَادِكُمْ هَذَا أَلَا لَا يَجْنِي جَانِبٌ إِلَّا عَلَى نَفْسِهِ أَلَا لَا يَجْنِي جَانِبٌ عَلَى وَلَدِهِ وَلَا مَوْلُودٌ عَلَى وَلَدِهِ أَلَا وَإِنَّ الشَّيْطَانَ قَدْ لَبَسَ مِنْ أَنْ يُخْبِدَ فِي بِلَادِكُمْ هَذِهِ لَبِداً وَلَكِنْ سَتَكُونُ لَهُ طَاعَةٌ فِيمَا تَحْتَقِرُونَ مِنْ أَعْيَالِكُمْ فَتَنْتَرِضَنِي بِهِ قَالَ أَبُو عَمْرٍو وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ أَبِي بَكْرَةَ وَابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ وَجَابِرٍ وَحُذَيْمِ بْنِ غَمْرٍو الشَّعْبِيِّ وَهَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَرَوَى رَأْدَةُ عَنْ شَيْبِ بْنِ عُرْقَةَ بَحْوَةً وَلَا نَعْرِفُهُ إِلَّا مِنْ حَدِيثِ شَيْبِ بْنِ عُرْقَةَ *

819. Narrated Amr ibn Al-Ahwas: "I heard the Messenger of Allah ﷺ saying in the Farewell Pilgrimage: "Which day is this?" They said: "The day of Hajj." He said: "Your blood, your properties, and your honors are as inviolable as this inviolable day of yours and this inviolable City (Mecca) of yours. Behold! No one commits a crime except against himself. No father is responsible for what his son commits and no son is responsible for what his father commits. Behold! Satan has become desperate of being worshipped in this region forever. He is satisfied with what you consider to be minor sins and [so you] commit them." (At-Termizi)

٨٢٠- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ بَشَّارٍ حَدَّثَنَا يَحْيَى بْنُ سَعِيدٍ وَعَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنُ مَهْدِيٍّ قَالَا حَدَّثَنَا سُفْيَانُ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ الْأَقْمَرِ عَنْ أَبِي حُدَيْفَةَ وَكَانَ مِنْ أَصْحَابِ ابْنِ مَسْعُودٍ عَنْ عَائِشَةَ قَالَتْ حَكَيْتُ لِلنَّبِيِّ ﷺ رَجُلًا فَقَالَ مَا يَسُرُّنِي أَنِّي حَكَيْتُ رَجُلًا وَلَنْ لِي كَذَا وَكَذَا قَالَتْ فَقُلْتُ يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ إِنَّ صَفِيَّةَ امْرَأَةً وَقَالَتْ بِيَدِهَا هَكَذَا كَأَنَّهَا تَعْنِي قَصِيرَةً فَقَالَ لَقَدْ مَرَجْتَ بِكَلِمَةٍ لَوْ مَرَجْتَ بِهَا مَاءَ الْبَحْرِ لَمَرَجَ •

820. Narrated A'isha: 'I mimicked a man to the Prophet ﷺ and he said: "I would not mimic any person even if I was given such and such." A'isha said: "Messenger of Allah! Safiya is (then she gestured with hand that she is short)." The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "You have said a word that if it was mixed with the sea water, it would spoil it." (At-Termizi)

٢٣٧- باب تحريم سماع الغيبة

Chapter (237)

About the Prohibition of Listening to Slander and Leaving out the Setting

Allah ﷻ said:

﴿ وَإِذَا سَمِعُوا لِلْعَوِّ أَعْرَضُوا عَنْهُ وَقَالُوا لَنَا أَعْمَالُنَا وَلكُمْ أَعْمَالُكُمْ سَلَامٌ عَلَيْكُمْ لَا يَبْتَغِي الْجَاهِلِينَ ﴾ (قصص ٥٥)

"And when they hear the vain talk, they withdraw from it and say: "To us our deeds, and to you your deeds. Peace be upon you. We seek not (the way of the ignorant." * (28: 55) And

﴿ قَدْ أَفْلَحَ الْمُؤْمِنُونَ (١) الَّذِينَ هُمْ فِي صَلَاتِهِمْ خَاشِعُونَ (٢) وَالَّذِينَ هُمْ عَنْ
الَّذِينَ مَعْزُومُونَ (٣) ﴾ (المؤمنون ١-٣)

"Successful indeed are the believers, * Those who offer their prayers with all solemnity and full submissiveness, * And those who turn away from vain talk, falsehood, and all that Allah has forbidden. *" (23: 1-3) And

﴿ وَإِذَا رَأَيْتَ الَّذِينَ يَخُوضُونَ فِي آيَاتِنَا فَأَعْرِضْ عَنْهُمْ حَتَّى يَخُوضُوا فِي حَدِيثٍ غَيْرِهِ وَإِمَّا يُنسِيَنَّكَ الشَّيْطَانُ فَلَا تَعْفُذْ بَعْدَ الذِّكْرِىٰ مَعَ الْقَوْمِ الظَّالِمِينَ ﴾
(الأنعام ٦٨)

"And when you (Muhammad) see those who engage in false conversation about Our Verses (of the Koran) by mocking them, stay away from them until they turn to another topic. And if Satan causes you to forget, then after the remembrance do not sit in the company of those people who are wrong-doers. *" (6: 68)

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said as.

٨٢١- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ أَخْبَرَنَا ابْنُ الْمُنَارِ عَنْ أَبِي بَكْرٍ
النَّهْشَلِيِّ عَنْ مَرْزُوقِ أَبِي بَكْرٍ التَّمِيمِيِّ عَنْ لَمْ الدَّرْدَاءِ عَنْ أَبِي الدَّرْدَاءِ عَنْ
النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ مَنْ رَدَّ عَنْ عَرَضٍ أَحْبَبَهُ رَدَّ اللَّهُ عَنْ وَجْهِهِ النَّارَ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ
قَالَ وَفِي الْقِيَامَةِ عَنْ أَسْمَاءَ بِنْتِ يَزِيدَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ •

821 Narrated by Abu Al-Darda'a: 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "Whoever defends his brother's honor, Allah will protect his face from fire of Hell on the Day of Resurrection."'
(At-Termizi)

٨٢٢- عَنْ مَخْمُودِ بْنِ الرَّبِيعِ الْأَنْصَارِيِّ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: أَنَّ عَثْبَانَ بْنَ مَالِكٍ، وَهُوَ مِنْ أَصْحَابِ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ﷺ، مِمَّنْ شَهِدَ بِذُرٍّ مِنَ الْأَنْصَارِ: أَتَى رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ فَقَالَ: يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ قَدْ لُكِرْتُ بِصُرِي، وَأَنَا أَصْلَتِي لِقَوْمِي، فَإِذَا كُنْتُ الْأَمْطَارُ، سَالَ الْوَادِي الَّذِي بَيْنِي وَبَيْنَهُمْ، نَمْ لِمَتَطْعُ لَنْ أَتِي مُنْجِدُهُمْ فَأَصْلَتِي لَهُمْ، وَوَبَذْتُ يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ، أَنَّكَ تَأْتِينِي فَتُصَلِّي فِي بَيْتِي، فَاتَّخِذْهُ مُصَلًى، قَالَ: فَقَالَ لَهُ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ: (سَأَفْعَلُ إِنْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ). قَالَ عَثْبَانُ: فَعَدَا عَلَيَّ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ وَأَبُو بَكْرٍ حِينَ ارْتَمَعَ النَّهَارُ، فَاسْتَلَسَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ فَأَذْنَتْ لَهُ، فَلَمْ يَجْلِسْ حَتَّى دَخَلَ الْبَيْتَ، ثُمَّ قَالَ: (إِنَّ نَحْبَ لَنْ أَصْلَتِي مِنْ بَيْتِكَ). قَالَ: فَأَشْرَفْتُ إِلَى نَاحِيَةِ مِنَ الْبَيْتِ، فَهَامَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ فَكَبَّرَ، فَقُمْنَا فَصَفَعْنَا، فَصَلَّى رَكْعَتَيْنِ ثُمَّ سَلَّمَ، قَالَ: وَحَبَسْنَاهُ عَلَى خَزِيرَةٍ صَنَعْنَاهَا لَهُ، قَالَ: فَتَابَ فِي الْبَيْتِ رِجَالٌ مِنْ أَهْلِ الدَّارِ ذُوو عَدَدٍ، فَاجْتَمَعُوا، فَقَالَ قَائِلٌ مِنْهُمْ: أَيْنَ مَالِكُ بْنُ النَخَيْشِ أَوْ ابْنُ النَحْشِ فَقَالَ بَعْضُهُمْ: ذَلِكَ مَنَاقِقُ لَا يُحِبُّ اللَّهُ وَرَسُولُهُ، فَقَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ: (لَا تَقُلْ ذَلِكَ، أَلَا تَرَاهُ قَدْ قَالَ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ، يُرِيدُ بِذَلِكَ وَجْهَهُ اللَّهُ). قَالَ: اللَّهُ وَرَسُولُهُ أَعْلَمُ، قَالَ: فَأَبَا نَرَى وَجْهَهُ وَنَصِيحَتَهُ إِلَى الْمُنَافِقِينَ، قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ: (فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ قَدْ حَرَّمَ عَلَى النَّارِ مَنْ قَالَ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ، يَتَّبِعِي بِذَلِكَ وَجْهَهُ اللَّهُ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

822. Narrated Mahmood ibn Al-Rabe'e: 'Itban ibn Malek who was one of the companions of Allah's Messenger ﷺ and one of the Ansar who took part in the

battle of Badr said: "I came to Allah's Messenger ﷺ and said. 'I have weak eyesight and I lead my people in the prayer. When it rains the water flows in the valley between my people and me so I cannot go to their mosque to lead them in the prayer. O Allah's Messenger! I wish you would come to my house and offer the prayer there so that I could take that place as a mosque Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: 'If Allah wills, I will do so.' Itban said: 'The next day after the sun rose high, Allah's Messenger ﷺ and Abu Bakr came and Allah's Messenger ﷺ asked for permission to enter. I gave him the permission and he did not sit on entering the house but said to me: 'Where would you like me to offer the prayer?' I pointed to a place in my house. So Allah's Messenger ﷺ stood there and said: 'Allah Akbar,' and we all got up and lined up behind him and offered a two-raka'a prayer and ended it with Al-Tasleem We invited him to stay for a meal called Khazceera that we had prepared for him Many members of our family gathered in the house and one of them said 'Where is Malek ibn Al-Dakhayshin or Ibn Al-Dakhayshin?' One of them replied: 'He is a hypocrite and does not love Allah and His Messenger ' Hearing that, Allah's Messenger ﷺ said 'Do not say so Haven't you seen that he has said: "La ilaha illa Allah (None has the right to be worshipped except Allah)" for Allah's sake only?' The man said: 'Allah and His Messenger know best. We have seen him helping and advising the hypocrites.' Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: 'Allah has forbidden Hellfire for those who say "La ilaha illa Allah (None has the right to be worshipped except Allah)" only for Allah's sake.'"" (Bukhari)

٨٢٣- عن كعب بن مالك رضي الله عنه قال: لم أتخلف عن رسول الله ﷺ في غزوة غزاها إلا غزوة تبوك، غير أنني كنت تخلفت في غزوة بدر، ولم يُعاتب أحدًا تخلف عنها، إنما خرج رسول الله ﷺ يريد غير قريش، حتى جمع الله بينهم وبين عدوهم على غير موعد، ولقد شهدت مع رسول الله ﷺ ليلة العقبة، حين تواقفنا على الإسلام، وما أحب أن لي بها مشهد بدر، وإن كانت بدر أذكر في الناس منها، كان من خبري: أني لم أكن قط أقسوى ولا أفسر مني حين تخلفت عنه في تلك الغزاة، والله ما اجتمعت عندي قبله راحلتان قط، حتى جمعتهما في تلك الغزوة، ولم يكن رسول الله ﷺ يريد غزوة إلا ورى بعيرها، حتى كانت تلك الغزوة، غزاها رسول الله ﷺ في حر شديد، واستقبل سفراً بعيداً ومقاتلاً وعدواً كثيراً، فجلى للمسلمين أمرهم ليتأهبوا أهبة غزوهم، فأخبرهم بوجه الذي يريد، والمسلمون مع رسول الله ﷺ كثير، ولا يجمعهم كتاب حافظ، قال كعب: فما رجل يريد أن يتعيب إلا ظن أن سيحقي له، ما لم ينزل فيه وخي الله، وغزا رسول الله ﷺ تلك الغزوة حين طابت الثمار والطلال، وتجهز رسول الله ﷺ والمسلمون معه، فطفقت أعدو لكي لتجهز معهم، فأرجع ولم أفض شيئاً، فأقول في نفسي: أنا قادر عليه، فلم يزل يتعادي بي حتى شئت بالناس الجدة، فأصبح رسول الله ﷺ والمسلمون معه، ولم أفض من جهازي شيئاً، فقلت أتجهز بعده بيوم أو يومين ثم ألقهم، فعدت بعد أن فصلوا لتجهز، فرجعت ولم أفض شيئاً، ثم عدت، ثم رجعت ولم أفض شيئاً، فلم يزل بي حتى أسرعوا وتفارط الغزو، وهمت أن أرتحل فأدركهم، وليتني فعلت، فلم يقدر لي ذلك، فكنت إذا خرجت في الناس

بعد خروج رسول الله ﷺ فطُفْتُ فِيهِمْ، أَحْزَنَنِي أَنِّي لَأُزَى إِلَّا رَجُلًا
مَخْمُوصًا عَلَيْهِ السَّاقُ، أَوْ رَجُلًا مِمَّنْ عَذَرَ اللَّهُ مِنَ الضَّعْفَاءِ وَلَمْ يَنْكُرْنِي
رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ حَتَّى بَلَغَ ثَنُوكَ، فَقَالَ، وَهُوَ جَالِسٌ فِي الْقَوْمِ يَتَّبِعُكَ: (مَا فَعَلَ
كَغِيبٌ) فَقَالَ رَجُلٌ مِنْ بَنِي سُلَيْمَةَ: يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ، حَتَمَهُ بُرْدَاهُ، وَنَظَرَهُ فِي
عِطْفِهِ. فَقَالَ مُعَاذُ بْنُ جَبَلٍ: بَشَسَ مَا قُلْتَ، وَاللَّهِ يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ مَا عَلِمْنَا
عَلَيْهِ إِلَّا خَيْرًا. فَسَكَتَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ...

823 Narrated Ka'ab ibn Malek ؓ: 'I did not stay behind from any Battle (expedition) he fought except the Battle (expedition) of Tabuk and I failed to take part in the Battle (expedition) of Badr, but Allah did not admonish anyone who had not participated in the Battle of Badr, as in fact Allah's Messenger ﷺ had gone out in search of the caravan of Qoraysh until Allah made them (i.e. the Muslims) and their enemy meet without any prearranged agreement I witnessed the night of (the pledge of) Aqaba with Allah's Messenger ﷺ when we pledged to Islam, and I would not have exchange that for the Battle of Badr, although the Badr was more admired amongst the people than it (i.e Aqaba Pledge) was. As for my news (related to this battle of Tabuk), I had never been stronger or wealthier than I was when I stayed behind from that Battle. By Allah, never had I had two camels before, but I did have then, at the time of this Battle

Whenever Allah's Messenger ﷺ wanted to make a Battle, he used to hide his intention by apparently referring to a different Battle until it was the time for that Battle (of Tabuk) where Allah's Messenger ﷺ fought in severe heat, facing a long journey, the desert, and a huge number of the enemy The Prophet ﷺ eventually informed

the Muslims about that Battle so they would prepare for it , and he informed them clearly of the destination Allah's Messenger ﷺ set out accompanied by such a large number of Muslims that they could not all be listed in a register.' Ka'ab added 'Any man who intended to be absent would think that the matter would remain hidden unless Allah revealed the fact through Divine Revelation. So Allah's Messenger ﷺ was going to fight in that Battle at the time when the fruit had ripened and the shade looked pleasant. Allah's Messenger ﷺ and his companions prepared for the battle and I started to go out in order to get myself ready along with them, but I would return without having done anything. I would say to myself: "I can do that [later]." So I kept on delaying it and delaying it until the people were ready and Allah's Messenger ﷺ departed and the Muslims left along with him, and I had still had not prepared anything for my departure, so I said. "I will prepare myself (for a departure) one or two days after him, and then join them."

In the morning following their departure, I went out to get myself ready but returned having done nothing. Then again, the next morning I went out to get ready but returned without having done anything. Such was the case with me until they hurried away and the battle was missed . Even then I still intended to depart to meet up with them. I wish I had done so! But it was not in my destiny. So, after the departure of Allah's Messenger ﷺ whenever I went out and walked amongst the people , it grieved me that I could see none around me, but one accused of hypocrisy or one of the weak men whom Allah had excused. Allah's Messenger ﷺ did not remember about me until he reached Tabuk. While he was sitting amongst the people in Tabuk, he said:

"What did Ka'ab do?" A man from Bano Saleema said, "O Allah's Messenger! He was stopped by his two Bordahs (i.e. garments) and his looking at his own flanks with pride." Then Mo'az ibn Jabal said: "What a bad thing you have said! By Allah! O Allah's Messenger! We know nothing about him but good." Allah's Messenger ﷺ kept silent..." (Please, see Hadith number 22.)

* * *

٢٣٨ - باب تحريم النميمة

Chapter (238)

About the Forbiddance of Backbiting that sows Dissension between People

Allah ﷻ said:

﴿ وَلَا تُطِيعْ كُلَّ حَالِفٍ مُّهِينٍ (١٠) هَمَّازٍ مُّتَّاءٍ بِنَمِيمٍ (١١) ﴾ (القم ١٠-١١)

"And (O Muhammad!) obey not the one who swears much, and is a liar or is worthless, * A slanderer, going about with calumnies. *" (68: 10-11) And

﴿ مَا يُلْقِطُ مِنْ قَوْلٍ إِلَّا لَدَيْهِ رَقِيبٌ عَتِيدٌ ﴾ (ق ١٨)

"Not a word does he (or she) utter, but there is a watcher by him ready (to record it). *" (50: 18)

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said as.

٨٢٤- عَنْ حَدِيثَةِ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: سَمِعْتُ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ يَقُولُ: (لَا يَنْحُلُ الْجَبَّةَ قَتَاتٌ). رواه البخاري.

824 Narrated by Hozayfa ؓ: 'I heard the Prophet ﷺ saying: "A Qattat³ will not enter Paradise "' (Bukhari)

٨٢٥- عَنْ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا قَالَ: مَرَّ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ بِخَائِطٍ مِنْ حَيْطَانِ الْمَدِينَةِ أَوْ مَكَّةَ، فَسَمِعَ صَوْتَ إِنْسَانَيْنِ يُعَذَّبَانِ فِي قُبُورِهِمَا فَقَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ: (يُعَذَّبَانِ، وَمَا يُعَذَّبَانِ فِي كَبِيرٍ). ثُمَّ قَالَ: (بَلَى، كَانَ أَحَدُهُمَا لَا يَسْتَتِرُ مِنْ بَوْلِهِ، وَكَانَ الْآخَرُ يَمْشِي بِالنَّمِيمَةِ). ثُمَّ دَخَا بِجَرِيدَةِ رَطْبَةٍ، فَكَسَرَهَا كَمَرَتَيْنِ، فَوَضَعَ عَلَى كُلِّ قَبْرٍ مِنْهُمَا كَمْرَةً، فَقِيلَ لَهُ: يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ، لِمَ فَعَلْتَ هَذَا قَالَ: (لَعَلَّهُ أَنْ يُخَفَّفَ عَنْهُمَا مَا لَمْ يَنْبَغِ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

825 Narrated Ibn Abbas 'Once the Prophet ﷺ, while passing through one of the gardens or graveyards of Madina or Mecca, heard the voices of two people who were being punished in their graves. The Prophet ﷺ said: "These two people are being punished, but not for a major sin." He ﷺ then added: "Yes! They are being punished for a major sin. Indeed, one of them never saved himself from being soiled with his urine while and the other used to go about spreading calumnies (to make enmity between friends) " The Prophet ﷺ then asked for a green branch (of a date palm), broke it into two pieces and put one on each grave. When he was asked about what he had done he said. "I hope that their punishment may be lessened, until these dry out "' (Bukhari)

* * *

³ A Qattat is one who conveys speech between people to sow dissension between them.

٢٣٩- باب انتهى عن نقل كلام الناس إلى ولاية الأمور إذا لم يترتب على ذلك مفسدة .

Chapter (239)

About the Prohibition of Reporting People's News to those in Authority if there would be no Harm of So Doing

Allah ﷻ said.

﴿ يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لَا تَحْلُوا شَعَائِرَ اللَّهِ وَلَا الشُّهُرَ الْحَرَامَ وَلَا الْهَدْيَ وَلَا
الْقُلُوبَ وَلَا آمِينَ الْبَيْتِ الْحَرَامِ يَنْتَفُونَ فَصْلًا مِّن رَّبِّهِمْ وَرَضَوْنَا وَإِذَا حَلَلْتُمْ
فَأَصْنُتُوا وَلَا يَجْرِمَنَّكُمْ شَنَايُ قَوْمٍ لَّنْ صَدُّوْكُمْ عَنِ الْمَسْجِدِ الْحَرَامِ لَن تَعْتَدُوا
وَتَعَاوَنُوا عَلَى الْبِرِّ وَالتَّقْوَىٰ وَلَا تَعَاوَنُوا عَلَى الْإِثْمِ وَالْعُدْوَانِ وَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ إِنَّ
اللَّهَ شَدِيدُ الْعِقَابِ ﴾ (المائدة : ٢)

“O you who believe! Violate not the sanctity of the Symbols of Allah, nor of the sacred month(s), nor that of the animals brought for sacrifice, nor the garlands that mark out such animals (driven as sacrifices), nor that of the people resorting to the Sacred House, seeking of the bounty and good pleasure of their Lord. But when you finish the state of Ihram you may hunt, and let not the hatred of some people in (once) shutting you out of the Sacred Mosque lead you to transgression (and hostility on your part). Help one another in righteousness and piety, but do not help one another in sin and rancor Fear Allah. For, Allah is strict in punishment. *”
(5: 2* And

٨٢٦- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ بَحْبُيٍّ حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ يُوسُفَ عَنْ إِسْرَائِيلَ عَنْ
الْوَكِيدِ عَنْ رِيْدِ بْنِ زَائِدٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ مَسْعُودٍ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ

لَا يُبَلِّغُنِي أَحَدٌ عَنْ أَحَدٍ مِنْ أَصْحَابِي شَيْئًا فَإِنِّي أَحَبُّ أَنْ أَخْرُجَ إِلَيْهِمْ وَأَنَا مُلِيمٌ
لِلصُّدْرِ قَالَ عَبْدُ اللَّهِ فَأَتَى رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ بِمَالٍ فَقَسَمَهُ فَأَنْتَهَيْتُ إِلَى رَجُلَيْنِ
جَالِسَيْنِ وَهُمَا يَقُولَانِ وَاللَّهِ مَا أَرَادَ مُحَمَّدٌ بِقِسْمَتِهِ الَّتِي قَسَمَهَا وَجْهَ اللَّهِ وَكَأَنَّ
الدَّارَ الْآخِرَةَ قَتَلْتُ حِينَ سَمِعْتُهُمَا فَأَتَيْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ وَأَخْبَرْتُهُ فَاخْمَرُ
وَجْهَهُ وَقَالَ دَعْنِي عَنْكَ فَقَدْ لَوِذِي مُوسَى بِأَكْثَرِ مِنْ هَذَا فَصَبِرَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى
هَذَا حَدِيثٌ غَرِيبٌ مِنْ هَذَا الْوَجْهِ وَقَدْ زِيدَ فِي هَذَا الْإِسْنَادِ رَجُلٌ *

826. Narrated Abdullah ibn Mas'oud: 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Let not any one convey to me anything about my companions, for I like to receive them warmly."' Abdullah added: 'Some money was brought to the Messenger of Allah ﷺ and he ﷺ distributed it. Then, I came across two men who said: "By Allah, Muhammad did not intend Allah's Pleasure and the Hereafter with this division"' Abdullah said: 'I heard this clearly. So, I came to the Messenger of Allah ﷺ and informed him. His face became red and he said: "Do not care. Moses was exposed to more than this, but he showed patience."' (At-Termizi)

٢٤٠ — بَابُ ذِمِّ نَوَاجِيهِ

Chapter (240)

About Criticizing a Double-Dealer

Allah ﷻ said:

﴿ يَسْتَحْفَرُونَ مِنَ النَّاسِ وَلَا يَسْتَحْفَرُونَ مِنَ اللَّهِ وَهُوَ مَعَهُمْ إِذْ يُبَيِّتُونَ مَا لَا
يَرْضَوْنَ مِنَ الْقَوْلِ وَكَانَ اللَّهُ بِمَا يَفْعَلُونَ مُحِيطًا ﴾ (نساء ١٠٨)

“They may hide (their crimes) from men, but they cannot hide (them) from Allah, for He is with them (with His Knowledge), when they plot by night in words that He does not approve. And Allah ever encompasses what they do. *”
(4: 108)

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said as

٨٢٧- عَنْهُ قَالَ: قِيلَ يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ مَنْ أَكْرَمَ النَّاسَ قَالَ: (أَتَقَاهُمْ).
فَقَالُوا: لَيْسَ عَنْ هَذَا سَأَلُكَ، قَالَ: (يُوسُفُ نَبِيَّ اللَّهِ، ابْنُ نَبِيِّ اللَّهِ، ابْنُ نَبِيِّ اللَّهِ، ابْنُ خَلِيلِ اللَّهِ).
قَالُوا: لَيْسَ عَنْ هَذَا سَأَلُكَ، قَالَ: (فَعَسَى مَعَالِمْ
لِلْعَرَبِ تَمْتَلُونَ خِيَارَهُمْ فِي الْجَاهِلِيَّةِ خِيَارَهُمْ فِي الْإِسْلَامِ، إِذَا فَهَّمُوا). رَوَاهُ
الْبُخَارِيُّ.

827. Narrated by Abu-Huraira :, ‘The people said: “O Allah’s Messenger! Who is the most honorable amongst the people (with Allah)?” He said: “The most righteous amongst them.” They said: “We do not ask you about this.” He said: “Then Yusuf (Joseph), Allah’s Prophet, the son of Allah’s Prophet, the son of Allah’s Khalil (i.e. Abraham).” They said: “We do

not want to ask about this,” He said: “Then you want to ask about the descent of the Arabs Those who were the best in the pre-Islamic era will be the best in Islām provided they understand the religious knowledge ” (4:5720 Bukhari)

٨٢٨- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ عَنْ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ: (تَجِدُونَ النَّاسَ
مَعَالِمَ، خِيَارَهُمْ فِي الْجَاهِلِيَّةِ خِيَارَهُمْ فِي الْإِسْلَامِ إِذَا فَهَّمُوا، وَتَجِدُونَ خَيْرَ
النَّاسِ فِي هَذَا الشَّأْنِ أَشَدَّهُمْ لَهَ كَرَاهِيَةً، وَتَجِدُونَ شَرَّ النَّاسِ دَا لُوجْهَتَيْنِ،
الَّذِي يَأْتِي هَؤُلَاءِ بَوَاحٍ، وَيَأْتِي هَؤُلَاءِ بَوَاحٍ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

828. Narrated Abu-Huraira ؓ. 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said : "You see that the people are (like) metals (of different natures). Those who were the best in the pre-Islamic era are also the best in Islam if they understand the religious knowledge You see that the best amongst the people in this respect (ambition of ruling) are those who hate it most. And you see that the worst among people is the double faced (person) who appears to these people with one face and to the other people with another face (hypocrite)."' (Bukhari)

* * *

٢٤١ - باب تحريم الكذب

Chapter (241)

About the Forbiddance of Telling Lies

Allah ﷻ said:

﴿ وَلَا تَقْفُ مَا لَيْسَ لَكَ بِهِ عِلْمٌ إِنَّ السَّمْعَ وَالْبَصَرَ وَالْفُؤَادَ كُلُّ أُولَٰئِكَ كَانَ عَنْهُ مَسْئُولًا ﴾ (الإمراء ٣٦)

"And do not think ill about what you have no knowledge Verily, you are responsible for your hearing, sight, and heart. ** (17: 36* And

﴿ مَا يَلْفِظُ مِنْ قَوْلٍ إِلَّا لَدَيْهِ رَقِيبٌ عَتِيدٌ ﴾ (ق ١٨)

"Not a word does he (or she) utter, but there is a watcher by him ready (to record it) ** (50: 18)

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said as

٨٢٩- عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ: (إِنَّ الصَّنْقَ يَهْدِي إِلَى الْبِرِّ، وَإِنَّ الْبِرَّ يَهْدِي إِلَى الْجَنَّةِ، وَإِنَّ الرَّجُلَ لَيَصْنُقُ حَتَّى يَكُونَ صَدِيقًا. وَإِنَّ الْكُذْبَ يَهْدِي إِلَى الْفُجُورِ، وَإِنَّ الْفُجُورَ يَهْدِي إِلَى النَّارِ، وَإِنَّ الرَّجُلَ لَيَكُذِّبُ، حَتَّى يَكُتَبَ عِنْدَ اللَّهِ كَذَّابًا). رواه البخاري.

829. Narrated by Abdullah ع: 'The Prophet ﷺ said. "Truthfulness leads to Birr⁶ (righteousness), and Birr leads to Paradise And a man keeps on telling the truth until he becomes a Siddeeq (a truthful person). Falsehood leads to Fojoor (wickedness), and Fojoor leads to the Hellfire. A man may keep on telling lies until he is written before Allah as a liar.'" (Bukhari)

٨٣٠- عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَمْرٍو رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا: لَنْ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ: (الرَّبِيعُ مَنْ كُنَّ فِيهِ كَانُ مُنَافِقًا خَالِصًا، وَمَنْ كَانَتْ فِيهِ خَصْلَةٌ مِنْهُنَّ كَانَتْ فِيهِ خَصْلَةٌ مِنْ النِّفَاقِ حَتَّى يَذْغَبَهَا: إِذَا أُؤْتِمِنَ خَانَ، وَإِذَا حَدَّثَ كَذَبَ، وَإِذَا عَاهَدَ غَدَرَ، وَإِذَا خَاصَمَ فَجَرَ). رواه البخاري.

830. Narrated Abdullah ibn Amr. 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "Whoever has the (following) four (characteristics) will be a pure hypocrite and whoever has one of them will be having one characteristic of hypocrisy, unless or until he abandons it. Whenever he is entrusted, he betrays (he proves dishonest). Whenever he speaks, he lies. Whenever he makes a covenant, he proves treacherous. And whenever he quarrels, he behaves in a very imprudent, evil, and insulting manner.'" (Bukhari)

⁶ Al-Birr, translated here as righteousness is a comprehensive word. It comprises all good deeds and utterances

٨٣١- عَنِ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا، عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ: (مَنْ تَحَلَّمَ بِحُلْمٍ لَمْ يَرَهُ كَلَفَ أَنْ يَعْقَدَ بَيْنَ شَعِيرَتَيْنِ وَلَنْ يَفْعَلَ، وَمَنْ اسْتَمَعَ إِلَى حَدِيثِ قَوْمٍ، وَهُمْ لَهُ كَارِهُونَ، صَنَعَ فِي لُتَيْنِهِ الْاِثْلَكَ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ، وَمَنْ صَوَّرَ صُورَةَ غَدَبٍ، وَكَلَفَ أَنْ يَنْفُخَ فِيهَا، وَلَيْسَ بِبَاقِحٍ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

831. Narrated Ibn Abbas 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "Whoever claims to have seen a dream that he did not see, will be ordered to make a knot between two barley grains and he will not be able to do this. Whoever listens to the conversation of some people who do not like him (to listen to it) then molten lead will be poured into his ears on the Day of Resurrection. And whoever makes a picture, will be punished on the Day of Resurrection. He will be ordered to put a soul in that picture, and he will not be able to do it." (Bukhari)

٨٣٢- عَنْ ابْنِ عُمَرَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا: أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ: (إِنْ مِنْ أَفْرَى لِلْفَرَى أَنْ يُرَى عَيْنَيْهِ مَا لَمْ يَرِ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

832. Narrated Ibn Omar ,may Allah be pleased with them 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "The worst lie is that a person claims to have seen a dream which he has not seen." (Bukhari)

٨٣٣- عَنْ سَمُرَةَ بِنْتِ جُنْدُبٍ ؓ قَالَ: كَانَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ إِذَا صَلَّى صَلَاةَ الصُّبْحِ، أَكْبَلَ عَيْنَيْهِ بِوَجْهِهِ، فَقَالَ: (مَنْ رَأَى مِنْكُمْ لِلَّيْلَةِ رُؤْيَا). قَالَ: فَإِنْ رَأَى أَحَدٌ قَصَصَهَا، فَيَقُولُ: (مَا شَاءَ اللَّهُ). فَمَتْلَمَّا يَوْمًا فَقَالَ: (هَلْ رَأَى أَحَدٌ مِنْكُمْ رُؤْيَا). قُلْنَا: لَا، قَالَ: (لَكِنِّي رَأَيْتُ اللَّيْلَةَ رَجُلَيْنِ لَتَيَانِي فَأَحْذَا بِيَدِي، فَأَخْرَجَانِي إِلَى الْأَرْضِ الْمُقَدَّسَةِ، فَإِذَا رَجُلٌ جَالِسٌ، وَرَجُلٌ قَائِمٌ بِيَدِهِ كَلُوبٌ مِنْ حَدِيدٍ، قَالَ:

إِنَّهُ يُنْخَلُ ذَلِكَ الْكَلْبُ فِي شِقِّهِ حَتَّى يَبْلُغَ قَعَاهُ، ثُمَّ يَفْعَلُ بِشِدْقِهِ الْآخَرَ مِثْلَ ذَلِكَ، وَيَلْتَنِمُ شِدْقَهُ هَذَا، فَيَعُوذُ فَيَصْنَعُ مِثْلَهُ. قُلْتُ: مَا هَذَا قَالَا: انْطَلِقْ، فَانْطَلَقْنَا، حَتَّى أَتَيْنَا عَلَى رَجُلٍ مُصْنَطِعٍ عَلَى قَعَاهُ، وَرَجُلٌ قَائِمٌ عَلَى رَأْسِهِ بِفَهْرٍ، أَوْ صَخْرَةٍ، فَيَشْدَحُ بِهِ رَأْسَهُ، فَإِذَا ضَرَبَتْهُ تَدَاهَى الْحَجَرُ، فَانْطَلِقْ إِلَيْهِ لِتَأْخُذَهُ، فَلَا تَرْجِعْ إِلَى هَذَا، حَتَّى يَلْتَنِمَ رَأْسَهُ، وَعَادَ رَأْسَهُ كَمَا هُوَ، فَعَادَ إِلَيْهِ فَصَنَرْتَهُ، قُلْتُ: مَنْ هَذَا قَالَا: انْطَلِقْ، فَانْطَلَقْنَا إِلَى ثَقَبٍ مِثْلٍ لِلتَّقْوَرِ، أَعْلَاهُ ضَبِيقٌ وَأَسْفَلُهُ رَمِيحٌ، يَتَوَقَّذُ تَحْتَهُ دَارًا، فَإِذَا لَقِيتَ لَارْتَعَفُوا، حَتَّى كَادَ أَنْ يَخْرُجُوا، فَإِذَا خَمَدَتْ رَجَعُوا هِيهًا، وَفِيهَا رِجَالٌ وَنِسَاءٌ عُرَاءٌ، فَقُلْتُ: مَنْ هَذَا قَالَا: انْطَلِقْ، فَانْطَلَقْنَا، حَتَّى أَتَيْنَا عَلَى نَهْرٍ مِنْ نَهْمٍ فِيهِ رَجُلٌ قَائِمٌ، وَعَلَى وَسْطِ النَّهْرِ رَجُلٌ بَيْنَ يَدَيْهِ حِجَارَةٌ، فَلَقِبْتُ الرَّجُلَ الَّذِي فِي النَّهْرِ، فَإِذَا أَرَادَ أَنْ يَخْرُجَ رَمَى الرَّجُلَ بِحَجَرٍ فِي فِيهِ، فَزَدَتْهُ حَبْثٌ كَانَ، فَجَعَلَ كُلَّمَا جَاءَ لِيَخْرُجَ رَمَى فِي فِيهِ بِحَجَرٍ، فَيَرْجِعُ كَمَا كَانَ، فَقُلْتُ: مَا هَذَا قَالَا: انْطَلِقْ، فَانْطَلَقْنَا، حَتَّى انْتَهَيْنَا إِلَى رَوْضَةٍ خَصْرَاءَ، فِيهَا شَجَرَةٌ عَظِيمَةٌ، وَفِي أَصْلِهَا شَيْخٌ وَصِيْبَانِ، وَإِذَا رَجُلٌ قَرِيبٌ مِنَ الشَّجَرَةِ، بَيْنَ يَدَيْهِ نَارٌ يُوقِدُهَا، فَصَعِدَا بِي فِي الشَّجَرَةِ، وَلَدَخَلَانِي دَارًا، لَمْ أَرِ قَطً أَحَدًا مِنْهَا، فِيهَا رِجَالٌ شُبُوحٌ، وَشَبَابٌ وَنِسَاءٌ وَصِيْبَانِ، ثُمَّ أَخْرَجَانِي مِنْهَا، فَصَعِدَا بِي الشَّجَرَةَ، فَادْخَلَانِي دَارًا، هِيَ أَحْسَنُ وَأَفْضَلُ مِنْهَا، فِيهَا رِجَالٌ شُبُوحٌ وَشَبَابٌ، قُلْتُ: طَوَّقْتُمَانِي اللَّيْلَةَ، فَأَخْبِرَانِي عَمَّا رَأَيْتُمْ. قَالَا: نَعَمْ، لَمَّا الَّذِي رَأَيْتَهُ يُشَقُّ شِدْقُهُ فَكَذَّابٌ، يُخَدِّثُ بِالْكَذِبَةِ، فَتَحْمَلُ عَنْهُ حَتَّى تَبْلُغَ الْآفَاقَ، فَيَصْنَعُ بِهِ إِلَى يَوْمِ الْقِيَامَةِ، وَالَّذِي رَأَيْتَهُ يَشْدَحُ رَأْسَهُ، فَرَجُلٌ عَلَّمَهُ اللَّهُ الْقُرْآنَ، فَلَمَّ عَنْهُ بِاللَّيْلِ، وَلَمْ يَغْمَلْ فِيهِ بِالنَّهَارِ، يُفْعَلُ بِهِ إِلَى يَوْمِ الْقِيَامَةِ، وَالَّذِي رَأَيْتَهُ فِي الثَّقَبِ فَهُمْ الزَّانَاةُ، وَالَّذِي رَأَيْتَهُ فِي النَّهْرِ

أَكَلُوا لَرَبَّاءَ، وَالشَّيْخُ فِي أَصْلِ الشَّجَرَةِ إِبْرَاهِيمَ عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامُ، وَالصَّنْبَتَانِ حَوْلَهُ
فَأُولَئِكَ النَّاسُ، وَالَّذِي يُوقِدُ النَّارَ مَالِكُ خَازِنُ النَّارِ، وَالذَّارُ الْأُولَى الَّتِي دَخَلَتْ
دَارُ عِلْمَةِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ، وَأَمَّا هَذِهِ الدَّارُ فَدَارُ الشُّهَدَاءِ، وَأَنَا جَبْرِيلُ، وَهَذَا
مِيكَائِيلُ، فَارْقِعْ رَأْسَكَ، فَرَفَعْتُ رَأْسِي، فَبَدَأَ فَوْقِي مِثْلُ السَّحَابِ، قَالَا: ذَلِكَ
مُسْنَدُكَ، قُلْتُ: دَعَانِي أَنْحُلَ مِنْرَلِي، قَالَا: إِنَّهُ بَقِيَ لَكَ عُمْرٌ لَمْ تَسْتَكْمِلْهُ، قُلُوْا
اسْتَكْمَلْتُ أَتَيْتُ مِنْرَلَكَ). رَوَاهُ الْبُحَّارِيُّ.

833. Narrated Samora ibn Jondob ؓ: 'Whenever the Prophet ﷺ finished the (Morning) prayer, he would face us and ask: "Who amongst you had a dream last night?" So if anyone had had a dream he would narrate it. The Prophet ﷺ would say: "Ma Sha'a Allah (an Arabic maxim meaning literally, 'What Allah wills comes to pass,' and it indicates a good omen.)" One day, he asked us whether anyone of us had seen a dream. We replied in the negative. The Prophet ﷺ said: "But I had seen (a dream) last night that two men came to me, caught hold of my hands, and took me to the Sacred Land. There, I saw one person sitting and another standing with an iron hook in his hand pushing it inside the mouth of the former until it reached the jawbone, and then he tore off one of his cheeks, and then did the same with the other side. In the meantime the first cheek became normal again and he repeated the same operation again. I said: "What is this?" They told me to proceed on and we went on until we came to a man lying in the prone position, and another man standing at his head holding a stone or a piece of rock. That man was crushing the head of the man who was lying down with that stone. Whenever he struck him, the stone rolled away. The man went to pick it up and by the time he returned, the crushed head had returned to its normal state and the man

came back and struck him again (and so on). I said: "What is this?" They told me to proceed on. So, we proceeded on and passed by a hole, like an oven with a narrow top and wide bottom, and a fire was blazing underneath that hole. Whenever the flames went higher, the people were lifted up to such an extent that they were about to get out, and whenever the fire receded, the people went down into it, and there were naked men and women in it. I said: "What is this?" They told me to proceed on. So, we proceeded on until we reached a river of blood and there was a man in it, and another man (was standing at the bank) with stones in front of him, the latter confronted the former who was in the river. Whenever the man in the river wanted to come out, the other man threw a stone in his mouth and made him retreat to his original position; and whenever he wanted to come out the other one threw a stone in his mouth, and he would retreat to his original position. I asked: "What is this?" They told me to proceed on and we did so until we reached a flourishing green garden with a huge tree and near its base, an old man was sitting with some children (I saw) another man near the tree with a fire in front of him and he was kindling it. Then they (my two companions) made me climb up the tree and made me enter a house, better than which I had never seen. There were some old and young men, and women and children in it. Then they took me out of this house and made me climb up the tree and made me enter another house that was better and superior (to the first one) containing old and young people. I said to them (my two companions): "You have made me wander all night, tell me all about the things I have seen." They said: "Alright. As for the one whose cheeks you saw being torn away, he was a liar and he used to tell lies, and the people would report those lies on his authority until they spread all over the world. So, he will be punished like that

Riyadhos-Saliheen (The Meadows of the Righteous)
(Abridged)

until the Day of Resurrection. The one whose head you saw being crushed is one whom Allah had given knowledge of the Koran (i.e. knowing it by heart), but he used to sleep at night (he did not recite it then) and did not act upon it by day; and so this punishment will go on until the Day of Resurrection. And those whom you saw in the hole (like an oven) were adulterers (those men and women who committed illegal sexual intercourse). And those whom you saw in the river of blood were those dealt in Riba (usury). And the old man who was sitting at the base of the tree was Abraham عليه السلام and the little children around him were the offspring of people. And the one who was kindling the fire was Malek, the gatekeeper of Hellfire. And the first house in which you entered was the house of the common believers, and the second house was that of the martyrs. I am Gabriel and this is Michael." Then the Angel said "Raise your head." I raised my head and saw a thing like a cloud over me. They said: "That is your home." I said: "Let me enter my home." They said "You still have some life that you have not yet completed, and when you complete (that remaining portion of your life) you will then enter your home." (Bukhari)

٢٤٢ — باب ما يجوز من الكذب

Chapter (242)

About Which type of Lying is Permissible

[Please be informed that although lying is prohibited, there are some types of it that are permissible.

We explain this briefly as follows: 'Speech is a means to attain some goals. Each praised end that can be acquired without lying, lying is forbidden to be used to attain it. If it cannot be attained except through lying, lying is permissible.

The scholars base their opinion on the Hadith that says:

حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ بَشَّارٍ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو أَحْمَدَ الرَّبِيعِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا سَعِيدَانُ قَالَ وَحَدَّثَنَا
مُخْمُودُ بْنُ غِيْلَانَ حَدَّثَنَا بِشْرُ بْنُ الْمَرْثُومِيِّ وَأَبُو أَحْمَدَ قَالَا حَدَّثَنَا سَعِيدَانُ عَنْ عَبْدِ
اللَّهِ بْنِ عُثْمَانَ بْنِ حُثَيْمٍ عَنْ شَهْرِ بْنِ حَوْشَبٍ عَنْ أَسْمَاءَ بِنْتِ يَزِيدٍ قَالَتْ: قَالَ
رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ لَا يَحِلُّ الْكُذْبُ إِلَّا فِي ثَلَاثٍ يُحَدِّثُ الرَّجُلُ لِرَجُلٍ أَمْرًا لِيَرْضَاهَا
وَالْكَذِبُ فِي الْحَرْبِ وَالْكَذِبُ لِيُصْلَحَ بَيْنَ النَّاسِ وَقَالَ مُخْمُودُ فِي حَدِيثِهِ لَا
يُصْلَحُ الْكُذْبُ إِلَّا فِي ثَلَاثٍ هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ لَا نَعْرِفُهُ مِنْ حَدِيثِ أَسْمَاءَ إِلَّا
مِنْ حَدِيثِ ابْنِ حُثَيْمٍ وَرَوَى دَاوُدُ بْنُ أَبِي هَنْدٍ هَذَا الْحَدِيثَ عَنْ شَهْرِ بْنِ
حَوْشَبٍ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ وَلَمْ يَذْكُرْ فِيهِ عَنْ أَسْمَاءَ حَدَّثَنَا بِدَلِّكَ مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ الْعَلَاءِ
حَدَّثَنَا ابْنُ أَبِي زَائِدَةَ عَنْ دَاوُدَ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ أَبِي بَكْرٍ *

Narrated Asma'a bint Yazeed: 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said' "Lying is permissible in regard to three affairs: a husband who talks to his wife to please her, a warrior in regard to the affairs of war, and a man in regard to reconciling between people."

Now, let us read what Imam Al-Nawawi compiled in the same concern.]

٨٣٤- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ يَسَارٍ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو أَحْمَدَ الزُّبَيْرِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا سَعِيدُ قَالَ وَحَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عِيَالٍ حَدَّثَنَا بِشْرُ بْنُ الْعَمْرِيِّ وَأَبُو أَحْمَدَ قَالَا حَدَّثَنَا سَعِيدُ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَثْمَانَ بْنِ حَنْتَمٍ عَنْ شَهْرِ بْنِ حَوْشَبٍ عَنْ أَسْمَاءَ بِنْتِ يَزِيدَ قَالَتْ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ لَا يَجُلُ الْكَذِبُ إِلَّا فِي ثَلَاثٍ يُحَدِّثُ الرَّجُلُ لِمَرْأَتِهِ لِيُرْصِيَهَا وَالْكَذِبُ فِي الْحَرْبِ وَالْكَذِبُ لِيُصْلِحَ بَيْنَ النَّاسِ وَقَالَ مُحَمَّدُ فِي حَدِيثِهِ لَا يَصْلَحُ الْكَذِبُ إِلَّا فِي ثَلَاثٍ هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ لَا نَعْرِفُهُ مِنْ حَدِيثِ أَسْمَاءَ إِلَّا مِنْ حَدِيثِ ابْنِ حَنْتَمٍ وَرَوَى دَاوُدُ بْنُ أَبِي هِنْدٍ هَذَا الْحَدِيثَ عَنْ شَهْرِ بْنِ حَوْشَبٍ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ وَلَمْ يَنْكُرْ فِيهِ عَنْ أَسْمَاءَ حَدَّثَنَا بِئِكَ مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ الْعَلَاءِ حَدَّثَنَا ابْنُ أَبِي زَائِدَةَ عَنْ دَاوُدَ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ أَبِي بَكْرٍ •

834. Narrated Asma'a bint Yazeed: 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Lying is permissible in regard to three affairs a husband who talks to his wife to please her, a warrior in regard to the affairs of war, and a man in regard to reconciling between people."' (At-Termizi)

٢٤٣ - باب الحث على التثبت فيما يقوله ويحكيه

Chapter (243)

About being Sure of What One

Narrates and Conveys

Allah ﷻ said:

﴿ وَلَا تَقْفُ مَا لَيْسَ لَكَ بِهِ عِلْمٌ إِنَّ السَّمْعَ وَالْبَصَرَ وَالْفُؤَادَ كُلُّ أُولَٰئِكَ كَانَ عَنْهُ مَسْئُولًا ﴾ (الإسراء ٣٦)

“And do not think ill about what you have no knowledge. Verily, you are responsible for your hearing, sight, and heart. *” (17: 36) And

﴿ مَا يُلْفِظُ مِنْ قَوْلٍ إِلَّا لَدَيْهِ رَقِيبٌ عَتِيدٌ ﴾ (ق ١٨)

“Not a word does he (or she) utter, but there is a watcher by him ready (to record it) *” S: 50-18.

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said:

٨٣٥- وَحَدَّثَنَا عُمَيْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ مُعَاذٍ الْعَبْدِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا أَبِي ح وَحَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ الْمُثَنَّى حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنُ مَهْدِيٍّ قَالَا حَدَّثَنَا شُعْبَةُ عَنْ حُبَيْبِ بْنِ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ عَنْ حَفْصِ بْنِ عَاصِمٍ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ كَفَى بِالْمَرْءِ كَذِبًا أَنْ يُحَدِّثَ بِكُلِّ مَا سَمِعَ وَحَدَّثَنَا أَبُو بَكْرِ بْنُ أَبِي شَيْبَةَ حَدَّثَنَا عَلِيُّ بْنُ حَفْصٍ حَدَّثَنَا شُعْبَةُ عَنْ حُبَيْبِ بْنِ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ عَنْ حَفْصِ بْنِ عَاصِمٍ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ بِمِثْلِ ذَلِكَ •

835 Narrated Hafs ibn Asem, ‘The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: “It a sufficient sin for a man to narrate wholly what he has heard.”

٨٣٦- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ بَشَّارٍ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنُ مَهْدِيٍّ حَدَّثَنَا سُلَيْمَانُ عَنْ حَبِيبِ بْنِ أَبِي ثَابِتٍ عَنْ مَيْمُونِ بْنِ أَبِي شَيْبٍ عَنْ الْمُعْبِرَةِ بْنِ شُعْبَةَ عَنْ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ مَنْ حَدَّثَ عَنِّي حَدِيثًا وَهُوَ يَرَى أَنَّهُ كَذِبٌ فَهُوَ أَحَدُ الْكَاذِبِينَ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ أَبِي طَالِبٍ وَسَمُرَةَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَرَوَى شُعْبَةُ عَنْ الْحَكَمِ عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ أَبِي لَيْلَى عَنْ سَمُرَةَ عَنْ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ هَذَا الْقَدِيثُ وَرَوَى الْأَعْمَشُ وَابْنُ أَبِي لَيْلَى عَنْ الْحَكَمِ عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ أَبِي لَيْلَى عَنْ سَمُرَةَ عَنْ أَهْلِ الْحَدِيثِ أَصَحُّ قَالَ سَأَلْتُ أَبَا مُحَمَّدٍ عِنْدَ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ عَنْ حَدِيثِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ مَنْ حَدَّثَ عَنِّي حَدِيثًا وَهُوَ يَرَى أَنَّهُ كَذِبٌ فَهُوَ أَحَدُ الْكَاذِبِينَ قُلْتُ لَهُ مَنْ رَوَى حَدِيثًا وَهُوَ يَعْلَمُ أَنَّ إِسْنَادَهُ حَطَأٌ لِيَحَافُ لَنْ يَكُونُ قَدْ دَخَلَ فِي حَدِيثِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ أَوْ إِذَا رَوَى لِنَاسٍ حَدِيثًا مُرْسَلًا فَاسْتَدَّ بِمَعْضَمِهِمْ أَوْ قَلَبَ إِسْنَادَهُ يَكُونُ قَدْ دَخَلَ فِي هَذَا الْحَدِيثِ فَقَالَ لَا إِنَّمَا مَعْنَى هَذَا الْقَدِيثِ إِذَا رَوَى الرَّجُلُ حَدِيثًا وَلَا يُغْفَرُ لَكَ الْقَدِيثُ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ أَصْلُ فَحَدَّثَ بِهِ فَأَخَافُ أَنْ يَكُونَ قَدْ دَخَلَ فِي هَذَا الْقَدِيثِ •

836. Narrated Al-Mogheera ibn Sho'aba; 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "He that narrated a Hadith knowing that it is fabricated is one of the liars." (At-Termizi).

This does not apply to the one who narrates a Hadith of the Messenger of Allah ﷺ but with imprecise chain of narrators. It applies to what is falsely attributed to the Messenger of Allah ﷺ.

٨٣٧ حَدَّثَنَا سُلَيْمَانُ بْنُ حَرْبٍ حَدَّثَنَا حَمَّادُ بْنُ رَيْدٍ عَنْ هِشَامٍ عَنْ فَاطِمَةَ عَنْ أَسْمَاءَ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ حَدَّثَنِي مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ الْمُثَنَّى حَدَّثَنَا يَحْيَى عَنْ هِشَامٍ حَدَّثَنِي فَاطِمَةُ عَنْ أَسْمَاءَ أَنَّ امْرَأَةً قَالَتْ يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ إِنَّ لِي ضَرَّةً فَبَلَ

عَلَيَّ جُنَاحٌ إِنْ تَشَبَعْتُ مِنْ زَوْجِي غَيْرَ الَّذِي يُعْطِينِي فَقَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ
لِلْمُتَشَبِّعِ بِمَا لَمْ يُعْطِ كَلَابِسَ ثَوْبَيْنِ زُورٍ *

837. Narrated Asma'a, 'A woman said; 'O Allah's Messenger! My husband has another wife, so is it sinful to claim that he has given me what he has not given me (in order to tease her)? Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "The one who pretends that he has been given what he has not been given, is just like the one who wears two garments of falsehood" (Muslim)

* * *

٢٤٤ - باب غلظ تحريم شهادة الزور

Chapter (244)

About strict Forbiddance of Perjury

﴿ تِلْكَ وَمَنْ يُعْظَمْ حُرْمَاتِ اللَّهِ فَهُوَ خَيْرٌ لَهُ عِندَ رَبِّهِ وَأَجَلْتُ لَكُمْ الْأَنْعَامَ إِلَّا مَا يُنْتَلَى عَلَيْكُمْ فَاجْتَنِبُوا الرِّجْسَ مِنَ الْأَوْثَانِ وَاجْتَنِبُوا قَوْلَ الزُّورِ ﴾ (الحج ٣٠)

Allah ﷻ said:

"That (The rituals prescribed for Hajj are the obligation that mankind owes to Allah), and whoever honors the sacred things of Allah, then that is better for him with his Lord. The cattle are lawful to you, except those (that will be) mentioned to you (as exceptions). So shun the abomination (worshipping) of idol, and shun lying speech (false statements *" S 22-30 And

﴿ وَلَا تَقْبَلُوا مَا لَيْسَ لَكُمْ بِهِ عِلْمٌ إِنْ السَّمْعَ وَالْبَصَرَ وَالْفُؤَادَ كُلُّ أُولَئِكَ كَانَ عَنْهُ مَسْئُولًا ﴾ (الإسراء ٣٦)

“And do not think ill about what you have no knowledge. Verily, you are responsible for your hearing, sight, and heart .*” (17: 36) And

﴿ مَا يُلْقِطُ مِنْ قَوْلٍ إِلَّا لَدَيْهِ رَقِيبٌ عَتِيدٌ ﴾ (ق ١٨)

“Not a word does he (or she) utter, but there is a watcher by him ready (to record it) .*” (50: 18) And

﴿ إِنَّ رَبَّكَ تَبَالُغُصَادٍ ﴾ (القمر ١٤)

“Verily, your Lord is Ever Watchful (over them). .*” (89: 14) And

﴿ وَالَّذِينَ لَا يَشْهَدُونَ الزُّورَ وَإِذَا مَرُّوا بِاللَّغْوِ مَرُّوا كِرَامًا ﴾ (الفرقان ٧٢)

“And those who do not bear witness to falsehood, and if they pass by some evil play or evil talk, they pass by it with dignity. .*” (25: 72)

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said as:

٨٣٨- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مَنِيعٍ حَدَّثَنَا مَرْوَانُ بْنُ مُعَاوِيَةَ عَنْ سُفْيَانَ بْنِ زَيْدٍ الْأَسَدِيِّ عَنْ قَاتِلِ بْنِ فَصَّالَةَ عَنْ أَيُّمَنِ بْنِ حُرَيْمٍ أَنَّ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ قَامَ خَطِيبًا فَقَالَ يَا أَيُّهَا النَّاسُ عَدَلْتُ شَهَادَةَ الزُّورِ إِشْرَاكَ بِاللَّهِ ثُمَّ قَرَأَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ ﴿ ذَلِكَ وَمَنْ يُعْظَمْ حُرْمَاتِ اللَّهِ فَهُوَ حَيْرٌ لَهُ عَذَابُ رَبِّهِ وَأَجَلْتُ لَكُمْ الْأَنْعَامَ إِلَّا مَا يُتْلَى عَلَيْكُمْ فَاجْتَنِبُوا الرِّجْسَ مِنَ الْأَوْتَانِ وَاجْتَنِبُوا قَوْلَ الزُّورِ ﴾ (الحج ٢٠) قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى وَهَذَا حَدِيثٌ غَرِيبٌ إِنَّمَا نَعْرِفُهُ مِنْ حَدِيثِ سُفْيَانَ بْنِ زَيْدٍ وَاخْتَلَفُوا فِي رِوَايَةِ هَذَا الْحَدِيثِ عَنْ سُفْيَانَ بْنِ زَيْدٍ وَلَا نَعْرِفُ لِأَيُّمَنِ بْنِ حُرَيْمٍ سَمَاعًا مِنَ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ *

838. Narrated by Ayman ibn Khoraym: ‘The Prophet ﷺ addressed the people: “O people! Perjury equals ascribing partners to Allah ﷻ.”’ Ayman said: ‘Then the Messenger of Allah ﷺ recited:

“Such (is the pilgrimage) and whoever honors the sacred rites of Allah, for him it is good in the sight of his Lord. Lawful to you (for food) are cattle, except those mentioned to you (as exceptions). Thus, shun the abomination of idols, and shun perjury *” (22: 30) (At-Termizi)

٨٣٩- حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ بْنُ حُمَيْدٍ حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ حَدَّثَنَا سُفْيَانُ وَهُوَ ابْنُ رِيَادٍ
الْقُصَيْرِيُّ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ حَبِيبِ بْنِ الْفُضَيْلِ الْأَسَدِيِّ عَنْ حُرَيْمِ بْنِ هَاتِكِ الْأَسَدِيِّ
أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ صَلَّى صَلَاةَ الصُّبْحِ فَلَمَّا انْصَرَفَ قَامَ قَائِمًا فَقَالَ عَدَلْتُ شَهَادَةَ
الرُّؤُوسِ بِالْقُرْآنِ ثَلَاثَ مَرَّاتٍ ثُمَّ تَلَا هَذِهِ الْآيَةَ ﴿ ذَلِكَ وَمَنْ يُعْظَمْ حُرُمَاتِ اللَّهِ
فَهُوَ خَيْرٌ لَهُ عِندَ رَبِّهِ وَأَحَلَّتْ لَكُمْ الْأَنْعَامَ إِلَّا مَا يُتْلَى عَلَيْكُمْ فَاجْتَنِبُوا الرِّجْسَ مِنَ
الْأَوْثَانِ وَاجْتَنِبُوا قَوْلَ الرُّؤُوسِ ﴾ (الحج ٣٠) إِلَى آخِرِ الْآيَةِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْمَنِ هَذَا
عِنْدِي لَصَاحُ وَحُرَيْمِ بْنِ هَاتِكٍ لَهُ صُحْبَةٌ وَقَدْ رَوَى عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ أَحَادِيثُ
وَهُوَ مَشْهُورٌ *

839 Narrated Khoraym ibn Fatik Al-Asadi: ‘The Messenger of Allah ﷺ performed the Morning Prayer. When he completed it he rose up and said: “Perjury has been equaled with ascribing partners to Allah three times”’ Then, he recited Allah’s statement:

“Such (is the pilgrimage) and whoever honors the sacred rites of Allah, for him it is good in the sight of his Lord. Lawful to you (for food) are cattle, except those mentioned to you (as exceptions). Thus, shun the abomination of idols, and shun perjury *” (22: 30) (At-Termizi)

٨٤٠ - حَدَّثَنَا حُمَيْدُ بْنُ مَسْعُودَةَ حَدَّثَنَا بِشْرُ بْنُ الْمَفْضَلِ حَدَّثَنَا الْفَرَزْدِيُّ عَنْ
عَنْ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ أَبِي بَكْرَةَ عَنْ أَبِيهِ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ أَلَا لَأُحَدِّثَنَّكُمْ بِأَكْبَرِ
لِلْكِبَائِرِ قَالُوا بَلَى يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ قَالَ الْإِشْرَافُ بِاللَّهِ وَعَقْوُ الْوَالِدَيْنِ قَالَ
وَجَلَسَ وَكَانَ مُتَكِنًا فَقَالَ وَشَهَادَةُ الزُّورِ أَوْ قَوْلُ الزُّورِ فَمَا زَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ
يَقُولُهَا حَتَّى قَلْنَا لَيْتَهُ سَكَتَ قَالَ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ أَبِي سَعِيدٍ قَالَ أَبُو عَيْمَى هَذَا
حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَأَبُو بَكْرَةَ لَمْ يَنْفَعُ بِنُ الْحَارِثِ *

840 Narrated Abu-Bakra ؓ: 'The Prophet said thrice: "Should I tell you about the most dangerous of the major sins?" They said: "Yes, O Allah's Messenger!" He said: "To join others in worship with Allah and to be undutiful to one's parents " The Prophet ﷺ was reclining, then sat erect and said: "Particularly, avoid perjury." Abu-Bakra said: "The Messenger of Allah ﷺ kept on repeating this many times until we said (in ourselves) "“Would it be that he had kept silent.”" (At-Termizi)

٨٤١ - حَدِيثُ أَبِي بَكْرَةَ قَالَ: قَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ أَلَا لَأُحَدِّثَنَّكُمْ بِأَكْبَرِ الْكِبَائِرِ ثَلَاثًا،
قَالُوا: بَلَى يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ، قَالَ: الْإِشْرَافُ بِاللَّهِ وَعَقْوُ الْوَالِدَيْنِ وَجَلَسَ، وَكَانَ
مُتَكِنًا، فَقَالَ أَلَا وَقَوْلُ الزُّورِ قَالَ فَمَا زَالَ يُكَرِّرُهَا حَتَّى قَلْنَا لَيْتَهُ سَكَتَ
أَخْرَجَهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

841 Narrated Abu-Bakrah ؓ: 'The Prophet ﷺ said (thrice): "Should I inform you about the gravest sin of the major sins?" They said: "Yes, O Allah's Messenger!" He said: "Ascribing others in worship with Allah and being undutiful to one's parents." Abu-Bakra said: 'The Prophet ﷺ was reclining. He sat up erect and said: "And avoid perjury." Abu-Bakra said: 'The Prophet ﷺ kept on repeating this "And

avoid perjury" many times in a way we said to ourselves:
'Would it be that he will stop. " (Bukhari)

* * *

۲۴۵- باب تحريم لعن ائمان بعينه أو دابة بعينها

Chapter (245)

**About the Forbiddance of Cursing a specific Man or a
specific Animal**

۸۴۲- عَنْ ثَابِتِ بْنِ الصَّحَّاحِ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ: (مَنْ حَلَفَ بِمِلَّةٍ غَيْرِ
الْإِسْلَامِ، كَانِذَا مُتَعَمِّدًا، فَهُوَ كَمَا قَالَ. وَمَنْ قَتَلَ نَفْسَهُ بِحَدِيدَةٍ، عَذَّبَ بِهَا فِي
نَارِ جَهَنَّمَ). رواه البخاري.

842. Narrated Thabit ibn Al-Dahhak رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "Whoever intentionally swears falsely by a religion other than Islam, then he is as what he has said (e.g. if he says: 'If such thing is not true then I am a Jew,' he is really a Jew if he is a liar) And whoever commits suicide with a piece of iron will be punished with the same piece of iron in Hellfire.'" (Bukhari)

۸۴۳- عَنْ أَبِي الدَّرْدَاءِ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ: إِنَّ اللَّعَّانِينَ لَا يَكُونُونَ
شُفَعَاءَ وَلَا شُهَدَاءَ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ أَخْرَجَهُ مُسْلِمٌ

Riyadhos-Saliheen (The Meadows of the Righteous)
(Abridged)

843 Narrated Abu Al-Darda' رضي الله عنه: Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "Men accustomed to cursing will not be intercessors or witnesses on the Day of Resurrection " (Muslim)

٨٤٤ - حَدِيثُ ابْنِ مَسْعُودٍ رضي الله عنه : لَيْسَ لِلْمُؤْمِنِ بِالطَّعَانِ، وَلَا اللَّعْنِ، وَلَا الْفَاحِشِ، وَلَا الْبِذْيِ. وَحُسْنُهُ، وَصِحْحَةُ الْحَاكِمِ، وَرِجَاحُ الدَّارِقُطْنِيِّ وَقَعْدُهُ.

844. Narrated Ibn Mas'oud رضي الله عنه. 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "A believer is not given to accusing others or cursing them, nor is he immoral or shameless." (At-Termizi graded it Hasan (good). Al-Hakim graded it Saheeh (sound). And Al-Daraqotni graded it as Mawqoof (untraceable).

٢٤٦- باب جواز لعن أصحاب المعاصي غير المعينين

Chapter (246)

About the permissibility of Cursing indefinite sinful Persons

Allah ﷻ said.

﴿ وَمَنْ أَظْلَمُ مِمَّنْ افْتَرَى عَلَى اللَّهِ كَذِبًا أُولَٰئِكَ يُعْرَضُونَ عَلَىٰ رَبِّهِمْ وَيَقُولُ الْأَشْهَادُ هَٰؤُلَاءِ الَّذِينَ كَذَبُوا عَلَىٰ رَبِّهِمْ أَلَا لَعْنَةُ اللَّهِ عَلَى الظَّالِمِينَ ﴾ (هود: ١٨)

“And who does more wrong than he who invents a lie against Allah. Such will be brought before their Lord, and the witnesses will say: "These are those who fabricated lies against their Lord!" No doubt! Allah's Curse is on the wrong-doers *” S: 11-18. And

﴿ وَبَادَىٰ أَصْحَابُ الْجَنَّةِ أَصْحَابَ النَّارِ أَنْ قَدْ وَجَدْنَا مَا وَعَدَنَا رَبُّنَا حَقًّا فَهَلْ وَجَدْتُمْ مَا وَعَدَ رَبُّكُمْ حَقًّا قَالُوا نَعَمْ فَإِنَّ مُؤَنِّدَ بَيْنَهُمْ أَنْ لَعْنَةُ اللَّهِ عَلَى الظَّالِمِينَ ﴾ (الأعراف: ٤٤)

“And the dwellers of Paradise will call out to the dwellers of the Fire (saying); ‘We have indeed found true what our Lord had promised us. Have you also found true what your Lord promised (warnings)?’ They shall say, ‘Yes.’ Then a crier will proclaim between them: "The Curse of Allah is on the wrong doers *” S: 7-44.

٨٤٥- حديث أسماء، قالت: سألت امرأة النبي ﷺ فقالت: يا رسول الله إن ابنتي أصابتها الحصبة فأمرق شعرها، وبني زوجها لأصل فيه فقال: لعن الله الوأصلة والموصولة أخرجہ البخاري.

845 Narrated Asma'a ؓ: 'A woman asked the Prophet ﷺ; 'O Allah's Messenger! My daughter got measles and her hair fell out. Now that I am About to marry, may I let her use false hair?' He said "Allah ﷻ has cursed the lady who lengthens hair artificially and the one who gets her hair lengthened aritificially." (Bukhari).

٨٤٦- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ، عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ: (لَعَنَ اللَّهُ الْمُسْرِقَ يَسْرِقُ الْبَيْضَةَ فَتَقَطُّعُ يَدُهُ، وَيَسْرِقُ الْحَبْلَ فَتَقَطُّعُ يَدُهُ). رواه البخاري.

846. Narrated Abu-Huraira ؓ, 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "Allah curses a thief who steals an egg and gets his hand cut off and steals a rope and gets his hands cut off." (Bukhari)

٨٤٧- عَنْ أَبِي سَعِيدٍ الْخُدْرِيِّ ؓ قَالَ: لَعَنَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ النَّائِحَةَ وَالْمُسْتَمِيعَةَ أَخْرَجَهُ أَبُو دَاوُدَ

847. Narrated Abu-Sa'eed Al-Khudri ؓ, 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ invoked Allah's curse on the wailing woman and the woman who listens to her " (Abu-Dawood)

٨٤٨- حَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الْوَارِثِ بْنُ سَعِيدٍ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ جُحَادَةَ عَنْ أَبِي صَالِحٍ عَنِ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ قَالَ لَعَنَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ زَانِرَاتِ الْقُبُورِ وَالْمُتَخَذِينَ عَلَيْهَا الْمَسَاجِدَ وَالْمَسْرُجَ قَالَ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ وَعَائِشَةَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْنٍ حَدِيثُ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ وَأَبُو صَالِحٍ هَذَا هُوَ مَوْلَى أُمِّ هَانِئٍ بِنْتِ أَبِي طَالِبٍ وَاسْمُهُ بَازَانٌ وَيُقَالُ بِأَذَلِّمْ لَيْصًا *

848. Narrated Ibn Abbas; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ invoked the curse of Allah on the women that frequent the graves continuously and those who illuminate lamps thereon." (At-Termizi).

٨٤٩- حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الْأَعْلَى بْنُ وَاصِلٍ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْأَعْلَى الْكُوفِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ الْقَاسِمِ الْأَسَدِيُّ عَنِ الْفَضْلِ بْنِ دَلْهَمٍ عَنِ الْحَسَنِ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ أَنَسَ بْنَ مَالِكٍ يَقُولُ لَمَّا رَسُلُ اللَّهِ ﷺ ثَلَاثَةُ رَجُلٍ لَمْ قَوْمًا وَهُمْ لَهُ كَارِهُونَ وَامْرَأَةٌ بَاتَتْ وَرَوَّجَهَا عَلَيْهَا سَاخِطٌ وَرَجُلٌ سَمِعَ حَتَّى عَلَى الْفَلَاحِ ثُمَّ لَمْ يُجِبْ قَالَ وَقِيَ الْبَابَ عَنْ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ وَطَلْحَةَ وَعَبْدَ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَمْرٍو وَأَبِي أَمَامَةَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى حَدِيثُ أَنَسٍ لَا يَصِحُّ لِأَنَّهُ قَدْ رُوِيَ هَذَا الْحَدِيثُ عَنِ الْحَسَنِ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ مُرْسَلٌ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى وَمُحَمَّدُ بْنُ الْقَاسِمِ تَكَلَّمَ فِيهِ لَحْمُ بْنُ حَنْبَلٍ وَصَعْفَةُ وَتَمِيمٌ بِالْحَافِظِ وَقَدْ كَرِهَ قَوْمٌ مِنْ أَهْلِ الْعِلْمِ أَنْ يُؤْمَرَ الرَّجُلُ قَوْمًا وَهُمْ لَهُ كَارِهُونَ فَبَدَأَ الْإِمَامُ غَيْرَ ظَالِمٍ فَإِنَّمَا الْإِثْمُ عَلَى مَنْ كَرِهَهُ وَقَالَ لَحْمُ وَابْتِغَى فِي هَذَا إِذَا كَرِهَ وَاحِدٌ أَوْ اثْنَانِ أَوْ ثَلَاثَةٌ فَلَا بَأْسَ أَنْ يُصَلِّيَ بِهِمْ حَتَّى يَكْرَهُهُ أَكْثَرُ الْقَوْمِ •

849 Narrated Anas ibn Malek, 'The Messenger of Allah invoked Allah's curse upon three (men): "A man that led people in the prayer while they dislike his imamate, a woman whose husband spent the night while angry with her, and a man, having heard the azan words "Come fast to success" but he did not respond." (At-Termizi).

٨٥٠- حَدَّثَنَا هُذُلُ بْنُ السَّرِيِّ التَّمِيمِيُّ الْكُوفِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو مُعَاوِيَةَ عَنِ الْأَعْمَشِ عَنِ الْمُعَزَّوْرِ بْنِ سُوَيْدٍ عَنْ أَبِي ذَرٍّ قَالَ جِئْتُ إِلَى رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ﷺ وَهُوَ جَالِسٌ فِي مِلَّةٍ لِلْكُفَّةِ قَالَ هَرَانِي مُقْبِلًا فَقَالَ هُمْ الْأَحْصَرُونَ وَرَبُّ الْكُفَّةِ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ قَالَ فَقُلْتُ مَا لِي لَعْنَةُ أَنْزَلَ فِي شَيْءٍ قَالَ قُلْتُ مَنْ هُمْ هَذَاكَ أَبِي وَأُمِّي فَقَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ هُمْ الْأَكْثَرُونَ إِلَّا مَنْ قَالَ هَكَذَا وَهَكَذَا وَهَكَذَا فَحُتَا بَيْنَ يَدَيْهِ وَعَنْ تَمِيمٍ وَغَيْرِ شِمَالِهِ ثُمَّ قَالَ وَالَّذِي نَفْسِي بِيَدِهِ لَا يَمُوتُ رَجُلٌ هَدِغَ يَلَا أَوْ بَقَرًا لَمْ يُؤْذَ

ركاتها إلا جامته يوم القيامة أعظم ما كانت وأسمه تطؤه بأحفاها وتططه بقرونها كلما نهدت أحراها عادت عليه أولاهها حتى يقصى بين الناس وفي الباب عن أبي هريرة مثله وعن علي بن أبي طالب رضي الله عنه لعن مانع الصدقة وعن قبيصة بن مقلب عن أبيه وجابر بن عبد الله وعبد الله بن مسعود قال أبو عيسى حديث أبي ذرٍّ حديث حسن صحيح واسم أبي ذرٍّ جندب بن السكس ويقال ابن جنادة حدثنا عبد الله بن مسير عن عبيد الله بن موسى عن سفيان الثوري عن حكيم بن الذئلم عن الصحاح بن مراحم قال الأكثرون لجناب عشرة آلاف قال وعبد الله بن مسير مروري رجل صالح •

قال لعن رسول الله ﷺ الْمُخَنَّثِينَ مِنَ الرِّجَالِ وَالْمُتَرَجِّلَاتِ مِنَ النِّسَاءِ قَالَ هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ عَائِشَةَ •

850 Narrated Abu-Zarr; 'I came to the Messenger of Allah ﷺ while he was sitting in the shade of Ka'aba. When he saw me coming, he said: "They are the losers on the Day of Judgement, by the Lord of Ka'aba." I said to myself; 'What might be wrong with me? There must have been a revelation concerning me.' I said, 'Who are these, may my father and mother be sacrificed for you? The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said. "They are Al-Aktharoon¹, except he who does the following: then the Messenger of Allah ﷺ moved his hands in front of him, on his right and on his left (meaning except he that gives Zakat fearing not poverty) Then he said: "By Him, in Whose hands my soul is, anyone that dies and leaves camels or cows without paying their Zakat, except that, will come on the Day of Judgement and see them as greatest and as fattest as they could be. They will tread him with their hooves and but him

¹ Aktharoon are those wealthy people who evade paying zakat.

with their horns incessantly. Each time the last of them has treaded him, the first one will tread him, till Allah judges between the people.”

Abu-Issa said, ‘A group of the people of knowledge disliked that a man leads people while they dislike his imamate. If that man was not an oppressor, those people have sinned. Ahmed and Ishaq said that there is no harm if two or three persons disliked his imamate.’

٨٥١- حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو سَعِيدٍ الْأَشْجِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا أَشْعَثُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ رَيْدٍ الْأَيْمِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا مُجَالِدٌ عَنِ الشَّعْبِيِّ عَنْ جَابِرِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ وَعَنِ الْحَارِثِ عَنْ عَلِيٍّ قَالَا إِنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ لَعَنَ الْمُحِلَّ وَالْمُحَلَّلَ لَهُ قَالَ وَقِيَ الْبَابَ عَنْ ابْنِ مَسْعُودٍ وَأَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ وَعُقَيْبَةَ بْنِ عَامِرٍ وَابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْمَى حَدِيثُ عَلِيٍّ وَجَابِرٍ حَدِيثٌ مَقْطُوعٌ وَهَكَذَا رَوَى أَشْعَثُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ عَنْ مُجَالِدٍ عَنْ عَامِرٍ هُوَ الشَّعْبِيُّ عَنِ الْحَارِثِ عَنْ عَلِيٍّ وَعَامِرٍ عَنْ جَابِرِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ وَهَذَا حَدِيثٌ لَيْسَ بِإِسْنَادِهِ بِالْقَائِمِ لِأَنَّ مُجَالِدَ بْنَ سَعِيدٍ قَدْ ضَعُفَهُ بَعْضُ أَهْلِ الْعِلْمِ مِنْهُمْ أَحْمَدُ بْنُ حَنْبَلٍ وَرَوَى عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ نُمَيْرٍ هَذَا الْحَدِيثَ عَنْ مُجَالِدٍ عَنْ عَامِرٍ عَنْ جَابِرِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عَنْ عَلِيٍّ وَهَذَا قَدْ وَهَمَ بِهِ ابْنُ نُمَيْرٍ وَالْحَدِيثُ الْأَوَّلُ أَصَحُّ وَقَدْ رَوَاهُ مُعْبِرَةٌ وَابْنُ أَبِي حَالِدٍ وَغَيْرُ وَاحِدٍ عَنِ الشَّعْبِيِّ عَنِ الْحَارِثِ عَنْ عَلِيٍّ *

851. Narrated Ali and Jaber, ‘The Messenger of Allah ﷺ invoked the curse of Allah on Al-Mohill and Al-Mohallalo lah.’

Abu-Issa said, 'The Hadith of Ali and Jaber is ma'lool² and its chain of transmission is not so reliable since Mujalid ibn Sa'eed, one of the narrators, is classified as weak by some people of knowledge, out of them is Ahmed ibn Hanbal.'

٨٥٢- حَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو عَوَالَةَ عَنْ سَمَاعٍ بْنِ حَرْبٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ مَسْعُودٍ عَنْ ابْنِ مَسْعُودٍ قَالَ لَعَنَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ أَكْلَ الرِّبَا وَمُؤْكَلَهُ وَشَاهِدِيهِ وَكَاتِبِيهِ قَالَ وَفِي الْيَابِ عَنْ عُمَرَ وَعَلِيٍّ وَجَابِرٍ وَأَبِي جُحَيْفَةَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى حَدِيثُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ *

852 Narrated Abdullah ibn Mas'oud, 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ invoked Allah's curse on usurer whether he gives or takes it, the two witnesses of it, and the one writing it down (its notary)."

Abu-Issa said, 'The Hadith of Abdullah ibn Mas'oud is Hasan Saheeh.

٨٥٣ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ مُنْبِيرٍ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ أَبَا عَاصِمٍ عَنْ شَيْبٍ بْنِ بَشِيرٍ عَنْ أَنَسِ بْنِ مَالِكٍ قَالَ لَعَنَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ فِي الْخَمْرِ عَشْرَةَ عَاصِرَهَا وَمُعْتَصِرَهَا وَشَارِبَهَا وَحَامِلَهَا وَالْمَحْمُولَةَ إِلَيْهِ وَسَاقِيَهَا وَبَائِعَهَا وَأَكَلَ ثَمَنِهَا وَالْمُسْتَتْرِي لَهَا

2 Hadith ma'lool or Mo'allal is the defected Hadith, or the Hadith that has a hidden and ambiguously defective element while it apparently seems defect-free due to meeting all acceptability conditions the blemish is an unclear reason that negatively affects the authenticity of the Hadith that may seemingly comply with the rest of the conditions of the Hadith validity. There may be an ambiguous reason discerned only by the specialized scholars that keeps it from being designated as authentic.

وَالْمُسْتَرَاةُ لَهُ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ غَرِيبٌ مِنْ حَدِيثِ أَنَسٍ وَكَذَا رَوَى
بُخَارٍ هَذَا عَنْ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ وَابْنِ مَعْنُودٍ وَابْنِ عُمرٍ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ *

853. Narrated Anas ibn Malek; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ invoked Allah's curse on ten people. He who presses wine, he who has it pressed, he who drinks it, he who carries it, he who has it carried, he who serves it, he who sells it, he who earns its profit, he who buys it, and he who has it bought.'

٨٥٤- حَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو عَوَانَةَ عَنْ عُمَرَ بْنِ أَبِي سَلَمَةَ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ أَبِي
هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ: لَعَنَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ الرَّاشِيَّ وَالْمُرْتَشِيَّ فِي الْحُكْمِ قَالَ وَقِيَ الْبَابَ
عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَمْرٍو وَعَانِشَةَ وَابْنَ حُدَيْدَةَ وَأُمَّ سَلَمَةَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى حَدِيثُ
أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَكَذَا رَوَى هَذَا الْحَدِيثُ عَنْ أَبِي سَلَمَةَ بْنِ
عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَمْرٍو عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ وَرَوَى عَنْ أَبِي سَلَمَةَ عَنْ
أَبِيهِ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ وَلَمَّا يَصْبِحُ قَالَ وَ سَمِعْتُ عَبْدَ اللَّهِ بْنَ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ يَقُولُ
حَدِيثُ أَبِي سَلَمَةَ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَمْرٍو عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ أَحْسَنُ شَيْءٍ فِي هَذَا
الْبَابِ وَالصَّحُوحُ *

854. Narrated Abu-Huraira; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ invoked Allah's curse on the briber and the bribed³ one "

٨٥٥- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ غَيْلَانَ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو دَاوُدَ الطَّيَالِسِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا شُعْبَةُ
وَهَمَّامٌ عَنْ قَتَادَةَ عَنْ عِكْرَمَةَ عَنْ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ قَالَ لَعَنَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ
الْمُسْتَبْهَاتِ بِالرِّجَالِ مِنَ النِّسَاءِ وَالْمُسْتَبْهَاتِ مِنَ النِّسَاءِ بِالرِّجَالِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى
هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ *

³ Ibnol Atheer said that what is given to attain one's right or to repel undue oppression is not a bribe

855 Narrated Ibn Abbas; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ invoked Allah's curse on the women who assume the masculine manners and the men who behave effeminately.'

٨٥٦- حَدَّثَنَا الْحَسَنُ بْنُ عَلِيٍّ الْحَلَّالُ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الرَّزَّاقِ لَحْرَزْنَا مَعْمَرًا عَنْ يَحْيَى بْنِ أَبِي كَثِيرٍ وَأَيُّوبُ عَنْ عِكْرِمَةَ عَنِ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ

856. Narrated Ibn Abbas; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ invoked Allah's curse on the women who assume the masculine manners and the men who behave effeminately⁴'

* * *

٢٤٧- باب تحريم سب المسلم بغير حق

Chapter (247)

About the Forbiddance of Cursing a Muslim illegally

Allah ﷻ said:

﴿ وَالَّذِينَ يُؤْذُونَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَالْمُؤْمِنَاتِ بَغْيًا مَا لَكُمْ بِهِمْ جُذُومٌ فَذَرُوا بُهْتَانَهُمْ وَإِنَّمَا مُبِينًا ﴾ (الأحراب ٥٨)

"And those who harm (annoy) the believing men and women undeservedly, bear (on themselves) the crime of slander and plain sin *" S: 33-58.

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said,

٨٥٧- عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ مَسْعُودٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: أَنَّ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ قَالَ: (سِبَابُ الْمُسْلِمِ فُسُوقٌ، وَقَتْلُهُ كُفْرٌ). رواه البخاري.

⁴ This Hadith is conveyed through another chain of transmission and its text differs slightly from the previous Hadith.

857. Narrated Abdullah ibn Mas'oud ؓ; 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "Abusing a Muslim is Fosooq (an evil doing) and killing him is disbelief. (Bukhari).

٨٥٨- عَنْ أَبِي ذَرٍّ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: أَنَّهُ سَمِعَ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ يَقُولُ: (لَا يَزِمِي رَجُلٌ رَجُلًا بِالصَّنَاقِ، وَلَا يَزِمِيهِ بِالْكُفْرِ، إِلَّا ارْتَدَّتْ عَلَيْهِ، إِنْ لَمْ يَكُنْ صَاحِبَهُ كَذَلِكَ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

858 Abu-Zarr ؓ narrated that he heard the Prophet ﷺ saying: "If somebody accuses another of Fosooq (by calling him Fasiq (a wicked person) or accuses him of disbelief, such an accusation will convert to him (the accuser) if his companion (the accused) is innocent." (Bukhari).

٨٥٩- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: سَمِعْتُ أَبَا الْقَاسِمِ ﷺ يَقُولُ: (مَنْ قَذَفَ مَمْلُوكًا، وَهُوَ بَرِيءٌ مِمَّا قَالَ، جُلِدَ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ، إِلَّا أَنْ يَكُونَ كَمَا قَالَ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

859 Narrated Abu-Huraira; 'I heard Abul-Qasim (the Prophet ﷺ saying: "If somebody slanders his slave (by accusing him of committing adultery) and the slave is innocent of what he has said, he will be flogged on the Day of Resurrection unless the slave did really what he has accused him of." (Bukhari).

٨٦٠- حَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الْعَزِيزِ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنِ الْعَلَاءِ بْنِ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ الْمُسْتَبِيلُ مَا قَالَا فَعَلَى الْبَادِي مِنْهُمَا مَا لَمْ يَعْتَدِ الْمَظْلُومُ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ سَعْدِ بْنِ وَائِلٍ وَسَعْدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ مَعْقِلٍ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ *

860 Narrated Abu-Huraira ؓ; 'The Prophet ﷺ said. "The one who initiates abusing another incurs what they have said

as long as the one cursed does not transgress the limit.”
(At-Termizi).

٢٤٨ — باب تحريم سب الأموات بغير حق

Chapter(248)
About the Forbiddance of
Mentioning the Dead unfairly

٨٦١ حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ غِيْلَانَ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو ذَلْوَدٍ الْحَضَرِيُّ عَنْ سُفْيَانَ عَنْ
رِيَادِ بْنِ عَلَاقَةَ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ الْمُعْبِرَةَ بْنَ شُعْبَةَ يَقُولُ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ لَا تَسُبُّوا
الْأَمْوَاتَ هَتُّوْا الْأَحْيَاءَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى وَفَدِ اخْتَلَفَ أَصْحَابُ سُفْيَانَ فِي هَذَا
الْحَدِيثِ هَرَوَى بَعْضُهُمْ مِثْلَ رَوَايَةِ الْحَضَرِيِّ وَرَوَى بَعْضُهُمْ عَنْ سُفْيَانَ عَنْ رِيَادِ
بْنِ عَلَاقَةَ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ رَجُلًا يُحَدِّثُ عِنْدَ الْمُعْبِرَةِ بْنِ شُعْبَةَ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ نَحْوَهُ *

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said:

861 Narrated Al-Mogheera ibn Sho'aba; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said "Do not abuse the dead lest you would harm the living."

٨٦٢ حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ بَشَّارٍ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنُ مَهْدِيٍّ حَدَّثَنَا سُفْيَانُ عَنْ
حَبِيبِ بْنِ أَبِي ثَابِتٍ عَنْ مَيْمُونِ بْنِ أَبِي شَيْبَةَ عَنْ أَبِي ذَرٍّ قَالَ: قَالَ لِي
رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ اتَّقِ اللَّهَ حَيْثُمَا كُنْتَ وَأَتِمِ الْمَسْئَةَ الْحَسَنَةَ تَمَحُّهَا وَحَاقِقِ النَّاسَ
بِحَقِّ حَسْرٍ قَالَ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ
صَحِيحٌ حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ غِيْلَانَ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو أَحْمَدَ وَأَبُو نُعَيْمٍ عَنْ سُفْيَانَ عَنْ
حَبِيبِ بْنِ إِسْمَاعِيلَ نَحْوَهُ قَالَ مُحَمَّدُ حَدَّثَنَا وَكَيْعٌ عَنْ سُفْيَانَ عَنْ حَبِيبِ بْنِ

أَبِي ثَابِتٍ عَنْ مَيْمُونِ بْنِ أَبِي شَيْبَةَ عَنْ مُعَاذِ بْنِ جَبَلٍ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ نَحْوَهُ
قَالَ مَحْمُودٌ وَالصَّحِيحُ حَدِيثُ أَبِي ذَرٍّ *

862. Narrated Abu-Zarr, 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said to me' "Fear Allah wherever you are. Follow an evil deed with a good one to abolish it. And treat people kindly "

* * *

٢٤٩ - باب النهي عن الإيذاء

Chapter (249)

About the Forbiddance of Harming People

Allah ﷻ said:

﴿ وَالَّذِينَ يُؤْذُونَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَالْمُؤْمِنَاتِ بَغْيًا مَا لَكُمْ بِهِمْ جُذُومٌ فَذُنُوبُهُمْ أَلَمَّا كَانُوا بِهِنَّ أَلَمًا ﴾ (الأحراب ٥٨)

"And those who harm (annoy) the believing men and women undeservedly, they bear (on themselves) the crime of slander and plain sin *" S' 33-58.

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said:

٨٦٣ - حَدَّثَنَا إِسْرَاهِيمُ بْنُ سَعِيدٍ الْقَوْمِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو أُسَامَةَ حَدَّثَنَا بَرِيدٌ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عَنْ أَبِي بَرْدَةَ عَنْ أَبِي مُوسَى قَالَ: سَأَلَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ أَيُّ الْمُسْلِمِينَ أَعْصَلَ قَالَ مَنْ سَلَّمَ الْمُسْلِمُونَ مِنْ إِمَانِهِ وَيَدِهِ هَذَا حَدِيثٌ صَحِيحٌ غَرِيبٌ مِنْ هَذَا الْوَجْهِ مِنْ حَدِيثِ أَبِي مُوسَى *

863 Narrated Abu-Musa; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ was asked, 'Which Muslim is the best?' He said: "He from whose hands and tongue the Muslims are safe." (At-Termizi).

٢٥٠ - باب للنهي عن التباغض والتقاطع والتدابير

Chapter (250)

About the Forbiddance of mutual

Detest and Antagonism

Allah ﷻ said:

﴿ إِنَّمَا الْمُؤْمِنُونَ إِخْوَةٌ فَأَصْلَحُوا بَيْنَ أَخَوِيكُمْ وَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ لَعَلَّكُمْ تُرْحَمُونَ ﴾
(الحجرات ١٠)

"The believers are nothing else than brothers (in Islam)
So make reconciliation between your brothers, and fear Allah,
that you may receive mercy *" S: 49-10 And

﴿ مُحَمَّدٌ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ وَالَّذِينَ مَعَهُ أَشِدَّاءُ عَلَى الْكُفَّارِ رُحَمَاءُ بَيْنَهُمْ تَرَاهُمْ رَاكِعًا
سُجَّدًا يَسْتَغْفِرُونَ فَضْلًا مِّنَ اللَّهِ وَرِصْوَانًا سِيمَاهُمْ فِي وُجُوهِهِمْ مِّنْ أَثَرِ السُّجُودِ
ذَٰلِكَ مِثْلَهُمْ فِي التَّوَرَةِ وَمِثْلَهُمْ فِي الْإِنْجِيلِ كَزَرْعٍ أَخْرَجَ شَطْأَهُ فَآرَرَهُ فَاسْتَغْلَظَ
فَاسْتَوَىٰ عَلَىٰ سَوَاقِهِ فَيُغْجِبُ الرَّزَّاعُ لِيُعِيطَ بِهِمْ فَيُكْفَرُوا وَعَدَ اللَّهُ لِلَّذِينَ آمَنُوا
وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ مِنْهُمْ مَّغْفِرَةً وَأَجْرًا عَظِيمًا ﴾ (فتح ٢٩)

"Muhammad is the Messenger of Allah. And those who are with him are severe against the disbelievers, and merciful among themselves. You see them bowing and falling down prostrating (in the prayer), seeking of bounty of Allah and (His) Good Pleasure. The mark of them (of their faith) is on

their faces (foreheads) from the traces of prostration (during the prayers). This is their description in the Torah. The parable of their description in Al Injeel is like a (sown) seed that sends forth its shoot, then makes it strong, and then becomes thick and it stands straight on its stem, delighting the sowers, that He may enrage the disbelievers with them. Allah has promised those among them who believe (all those who follow the Islamic Monotheism, the religion of Prophet Muhammad till the Day of Resurrection) and do righteous good deeds, forgiveness and a mighty reward (Paradise) *” S 48 -29.

٨٦٤- حَدَّثَنَا بِهِزٌ وَحَدَّثَنَا عَلِيُّ بْنُ حَازِمٍ عَنْ سُلَيْمِ بْنِ حِزَابٍ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ أَبِي يُحَدِّثُ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ .. وَلَا تَحَاسَدُوا وَلَا تَنَافَسُوا وَلَا تَبَاغَضُوا وَكُونُوا عِبَادَ اللَّهِ إِخْوَانًا * لَأُحْمَدَ.

864 “Do not envy one another, do not hurt one another, do not hate each other, and do not hate one another. And be brothers in Allah's path.”

٨٦٥- حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الرَّزَّاقِ حَدَّثَنَا مَعْمَرٌ عَنِ الزُّهْرِيِّ قَالَ أَخْبَرَنِي أَنَسُ بْنُ مَالِكٍ قَالَ قَالَ كُنَّا جُلُوسًا مَعَ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ فَقَالَ يُطْلَعُ عَلَيْكُمْ الْآنَ رَجُلٌ مِنْ أَهْلِ الْحِجَةِ فَطَلَعَ رَجُلٌ مِنَ الْأَنْصَارِ تَطْعَفُ لَحِيَّتُهُ مِنْ وَضُونِهِ فَذَا تَعَلَّقَ بَعْلِيهِ فِي يَدِهِ الشُّمَالِ فَلَمَّا كَانَ الْعَدَا قَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ مِثْلَ ذَلِكَ فَطَلَعَ ذَلِكَ الرَّجُلُ مِثْلَ الْمَرْءِ الْأَوَّلَى فَلَمَّا كَانَ الْيَوْمَ الثَّلَاثُ قَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ مِثْلَ مَقَالَتِهِ أَيْضًا فَطَلَعَ ذَلِكَ الرَّجُلُ عَلَى مِثْلِ حَالِهِ الْأَوَّلَى فَلَمَّا قَامَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ تَبِعَهُ عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنُ الْعَاصِ فَقَالَ ابْنِي لَأَحْبَبْتُ أَبِي فَكُفِّنْتُ أَنْ لَا أُدْخَلَ عَلَيْهِ ثَلَاثًا فَإِنْ رَأَيْتُ أَنْ تُؤْوِيَنِي إِلَيْكَ حَتَّى تَمُوتَ فَقُلْتُ قَالَ نَعَمْ قَالَ أَنَسُ وَكَانَ عَبْدُ اللَّهِ يُحَدِّثُ أَنَّهُ بَاتَ مَعَهُ تِلْكَ اللَّيَالِي الثَّلَاثَ ظَمَ يَرَهُ يَقُومُ مِنَ اللَّيْلِ شَيْئًا غَيْرَ أَنَّهُ إِذَا تَعَارَى وَتَغَلَّبَ عَلَى هَرَاثِهِ ذَكَرَ ﷺ وَكَبَّرَ حَتَّى يَقُومَ لِصَلَاةِ الْفَجْرِ قَالَ

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ خَيْرَ أَنِّي لَمْ أَسْمَعْهُ يَقُولُ إِلَّا خَيْرًا قَلَّمَا مَضَتْ ثَلَاثُ لَيَالٍ وَكَدْتُ أَنْ
أَحْتَقِرَ عَمَلَهُ قُلْتُ يَا عَبْدَ اللَّهِ إِنِّي لَمْ يَكُنْ يَنْتَبِهِ وَبَيْنَ أَبِي عَصَبٍ وَلَا هَجَرَ ثُمَّ
وَلَكِنْ سَمِعْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ يَقُولُ لَكَ ثَلَاثَ مَرَارٍ يَطْلُعُ عَلَيْكُمْ الْآنَ رَجُلٌ
مِنْ أَهْلِ الْجَنَّةِ فَطُلَعْتَ لَيْتَ الثَّلَاثَ مَرَارٍ فَأَرَدْتُ أَنْ أَوِي إِلَيْكَ لِأَنْظُرَ مَا
عَمَلُكَ فَأَقْتَدَيْتُ بِهِ فَلَمْ أَرَكَ تَعْمَلُ كَثِيرَ عَمَلٍ فَمَا لَدَيْ بَلِّغَ بِكَ مَا قَالَ رَسُولُ
اللَّهِ ﷺ فَقَالَ مَا هُوَ إِلَّا مَا رَأَيْتَ قَالَ قَلَّمَا وَلَيْتَ دَعَانِي فَقَالَ مَا هُوَ إِلَّا مَا
رَأَيْتَ خَيْرَ أَنِّي لَا أَجِدُ فِي نَفْسِي لِأَحَدٍ مِنَ الْمُسْلِمِينَ غُشًّا وَلَا أُحْسِنُ أَحَدًا
عَلَى حَيْزٍ أَعْطَاهُ اللَّهُ إِيَّاهُ فَقَالَ عَبْدُ اللَّهِ هَذِهِ لَيْتِي بَلِّغْتَ بِكَ وَهِيَ اللَّيْلُ لَا
يُطْلِقُ * أَحْمَدُ.

865. Narrated Anas; 'Once we were sitting with the Messenger of Allah ﷺ. He said, "There will appear before you a man of the rightful dwellers of Paradise." Anas said; 'A man of Al-Ansar appeared before us. He was shaking off water from his beard after performing the ablution carrying his sandals in his left hand. He greeted us.' The following day, the Messenger of Allah ﷺ said the same and that man appeared once again. On the third day, the Messenger of Allah ﷺ said the same and that man appeared once again.' When the Prophet ﷺ left, Abdullah ibn Amr ibn Al-Ass followed the man. He said to him, 'I have had some words with my father and swore not to stay in my house for three nights. Please let me accompany you for the three nights. The man accepted. Abdullah spent the three nights with the man. He observed that the man did not perform the night prayer but whenever he rolled over from side to side while sleeping, he used to glorify Allah ﷻ. He did not get up except for the Dawn Prayer. Abdullah said; 'I did not hear him saying anything but good. After the three nights had passed and I

was About to contempt what he has used to do (of the acts of worship), I said to him; 'O servant of Allah' There was nothing between my father and me, but I have heard the Messenger of Allah ﷺ saying such and such about you, so, I wanted to see what you do. I did not see you doing much goodness. What has raised you to such a rank?' The man said; 'It was only what you have seen. When I went out, the man called me and said; 'It was only what you have seen. But I do not envy a Muslim for what Allah has given him.' Abdullah said to him, 'Nothing made you reach that rank except this. And not all of us are able to do so.'

* * *

٢٥١ — باب الحسد المحرم

Chapter(251)

About the forbidden Envy

[Envy has two types If one of us saw a favor granted to a person and aspired for it without developing any evil intention to that person, this is not envy because one does not long for removing that blessing from that person.

In light of this, we should understand the Hadith that says.

حَدَّثَنَا الْحُمَيْدِيُّ قَالَ حَدَّثَنَا سُفْيَانُ قَالَ حَدَّثَنِي إِسْمَاعِيلُ بْنُ أَبِي حَالِدٍ عَلَى غَيْرِ مَا حَدَّثَاهُ الزُّهْرِيُّ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ قَيْسَ بْنَ أَبِي حَارِمٍ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ عَبْدَ اللَّهِ بْنَ مَسْعُودٍ قَالَ قَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ لَا حَسَدَ إِلَّا فِي اثْنَتَيْنِ رَجُلٌ آتَاهُ اللَّهُ مَالًا فَتَلَطَّ عَلَى مَالِكَهُ فِي الْحَقِّ وَرَجُلٌ آتَاهُ اللَّهُ الْحِكْمَةَ فَهُوَ يَقْضِي بِهَا وَيُعْلِمُهَا • للبخاري.

Narrated Abdullah ibn Mas'oud, 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "There is no envy except in two things; a man whom Allah has given wealth, so he spent it in supporting truth and a man

whom Allah has given knowledge, so he acts according to it and teaches it to others."

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ explained this in the other narrative of Abu-Kabsha Al-Anmari who said;

حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو بَكْرِ بْنُ أَبِي شَيْبَةَ وَعَلِيُّ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ قَالَا حَدَّثَنَا وَكِيعٌ حَدَّثَنَا الْأَعْمَشُ عَنْ سَالِمِ بْنِ أَبِي الْجَعْدِ عَنْ أَبِي كَبْشَةَ الْأَنْمَارِيِّ قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ مَثَلُ هَذِهِ الْأُمَّةِ كَمَثَلِ أَرْبَعَةِ نَفَرٍ رَجُلٌ آتَاهُ اللَّهُ مَالًا وَعِلْمًا فَهُوَ يَفْعَلُ بِعِلْمِهِ فِي مَالِهِ يُنْفِقُهُ فِي حَقِّهِ وَرَجُلٌ آتَاهُ اللَّهُ عِلْمًا وَلَمْ يُؤْتِهِ مَالًا فَهُوَ يَقُولُ لَوْ كَانَ لِي مِثْلُ هَذَا عَمِلْتُ فِيهِ مِثْلَ الَّذِي يَفْعَلُ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ فَهُمَا فِي الْأَجْرِ سَوَاءٌ وَرَجُلٌ آتَاهُ اللَّهُ مَالًا وَلَمْ يُؤْتِهِ عِلْمًا فَهُوَ يَخْبِطُ فِي مَالِهِ يُنْفِقُهُ فِي غَيْرِ حَقِّهِ وَرَجُلٌ لَمْ يُؤْتِهِ اللَّهُ عِلْمًا وَلَا مَالًا فَهُوَ يَقُولُ لَوْ كَانَ لِي مِثْلُ هَذَا عَمِلْتُ فِيهِ مِثْلَ الَّذِي يَفْعَلُ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ فَهُمَا فِي الْقَوْرِ سَوَاءٌ * ابن ماجه.

Narrated Abu-Kabsha Al-Anmari, 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "The parable of this nation is similar to four men; a man that was given knowledge and wealth. Thus, he spends that wealth according to his knowledge. A man that was given knowledge not wealth and thus, he said, 'If I had money I would behave like that one Their reward is equal. A man that was given wealth but not knowledge, and thus, he spends that wealth for acts of disobedience. And a man that was given neither knowledge nor wealth and thus, he said, 'If I had money I would spend it this way (like he who spends his wealth for acts of disobedience), they are equal in sin "

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ praised the first person for merely longing to have the same favor and for spending that wealth for acts of obedience. He dispraised the other for longing to do acts of disobedience not for longing to have the same

favor Thus, there is no harm in longing for blessings like those of others as long as one does not long for its removal from them.

Envy is prohibited if one transgresses the limits by longing and planning for removing of the blessing from a particular person. This is the prohibited envy that we should avoid and shun]

Now let us read what Imam Al-Nawawi compiled in the same concern.

٨٦٦- عن أبي هريرة ؓ قال: قال رسول الله ﷺ: إِيَّاكُمْ وَالْحَسَدَ، فَإِنَّ الْحَسَدَ يَأْكُلُ الْحَسَنَاتِ، كَمَا تَأْكُلُ النَّارُ الْحَطَبَ. أُخْرِجَةُ أَبُو دَاوُدَ، وَلَا بَيِّنَ مِلَاجَةٍ مِنْ هَدِيثِ أَنَسٍ نَحْوَهُ.

866. Narrated Abu-Huraira ؓ, 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said "Avoid envy, for envy devours the good deeds just as fire devours firewood." (Abu-Dawood reported it). Ibn Maja compiled a narrative similar to the aforesaid Hadith from the Hadith of Anas ؓ.

* * *

٢٥٢ — باب النهي عن التجسس والتتبع

Chapter (252)

About the Forbiddance of Spying and Eavesdropping

Allah ﷻ said-

﴿ يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا اجْتَنِبُوا كَثِيرًا مِّنَ الظَّنِّ إِنَّ بَعْضَ الظَّنِّ إِثْمٌ وَلَا تَجَسَّسُوا وَلَا يَغْتَبِ بَعْضُكُم بَعْضًا لِّيُحِبَّ أَحَدُكُمْ أَنْ يَأْكُلَ لَحْمَ أَخِيهِ مَيْتًا فَكَرِهْتُمُوهُ وَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ إِنَّ اللَّهَ تَوَّابٌ رَّحِيمٌ ﴾ (المحمرات ١٢)

"O you who believe! Avoid most forms of suspicion. Indeed, some forms of suspicion are sins Spy not nor backbite one another. Would one of you like to eat the flesh of his brother dead? You would hate it (so hate backbiting)

And fear Allah. Verily, Allah is the One Who forgives and accepts repentance, Most Merciful *” S: 49-12 And

﴿ وَلَّذِينَ يُوْذَوْنَ لِلْمُؤْمِنِيْنَ وَالْمُؤْمِنَاتِ بِغَيْرِ مَا كَتَبْتُمْ اَقْدَحْتُمْ اَحْتَمَلُوْا بُهْتَانَهُنَّ وَإِنَّمَا عَلَيْهِنَّ ﴾ (الأحراب ٥٨)

“And those who harm (annoy) the believing men and women undeservedly, they bear (on themselves) the crime of slander and plain sin *” S: 33-58.

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said:

٨٦٧- حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الْجَبَّارِ بْنُ الْعَلَاءِ الْفَطَارِيُّ وَسَعِيدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ قَالَا حَدَّثَنَا سُلَيْمَانُ بْنُ الرَّهْزِيِّ عَنْ أَنَسٍ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ لَا تَقَاطَعُوا وَلَا تَذَانِرُوا وَلَا تَبَاغَضُوا وَلَا تَحَامَسُوا وَكُونُوا عِبَادَ اللَّهِ إِخْوَانًا وَلَا يَحِلُّ لِمُسْلِمٍ أَنْ يَهْجُرَ أَحَدًا فَوْقَ ثَلَاثٍ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ قَالَ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ أَبِي بَكْرٍ الصَّدِيقِ وَالزُّبَيْرِ بْنِ الْعَوَّلَمِ وَابْنِ مَسْعُودٍ وَأَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ *

867 Narrated Anas; ‘Allah’s Messenger ﷺ said: “Do not boycott one another, and do not detest one another, and do not desert one another. Be brothers and servants of Allah. It is not permissible for a Muslim to desert (not talk to) his fellow-Muslim for more than three nights.” (At Termizi).

٨٦٨- حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ سَلَامٍ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ الْقُرَشِيُّ حَدَّثَنِي أَبِي عَنْ هِشَامِ بْنِ سَعْدٍ عَنْ زَيْدِ بْنِ أَسْلَمَ عَنْ أَبِي صَالِحٍ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ لِمُسْلِمٍ أَخُو الْمُسْلِمِ لَا يَحْوَنُ وَلَا يَكْذِبُ وَلَا يَخْذُلُ كُلُّ الْمُسْلِمِ عَلَى الْمُسْلِمِ حَرَامٌ عَرَصَةٌ وَمَالٌ وَدَمَةٌ التَّقْوَى مَا هُنَا بِحَسْبِ لِمَرٍّ مِنَ الشَّرِّ أَنْ يَحْتَقِرَ أَحَدُ الْمُسْلِمِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ غَرِيبٌ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ عَلِيٍّ وَأَبِي يُوْبَ *

868. Narrated Abu-Huraira; ‘Allah’s Messenger ﷺ said. “All Muslims are brothers. A Muslim does not wrong his fellow-Muslim, desert him, nor despise him. Piety is found here -

(pointing three times to his chest) - despising one's Muslim brother is enough evil for any man to do. Every Muslim's blood, property and honor are unlawful to be violated by another Muslim." (At-Termizi).

٨٦٩- حَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ وَاحْمَدُ بْنُ مَنِيعٍ قَالَا حَدَّثَنَا سُفْيَانُ عَنْ الزُّهْرِيِّ عَنْ سَعِيدِ بْنِ الْمُسَيْبِ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ وَقَالَ قُتَيْبَةُ يَبْلُغُ بِهِ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ قَالَ لَا تَنَاجَشُوا قَالَ وَقِيَ الْيَابِ عَنْ ابْنِ عُمرٍ وَأَنَسٍ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى حَدِيثُ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَالْعَمَلُ عَلَى هَذَا عِنْدَ أَهْلِ الْعِلْمِ كَرَهُوا النَّجَشَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى وَالنَّجَشُ أَنْ يَأْتِيَ الرَّجُلُ الَّذِي يَفْضِلُ السَّلْعَةَ إِلَى صَاحِبِ السَّلْعَةِ فَيَسْتَأْمُ بِأَكْثَرِ مِمَّا تَمَوَى ذَلِكَ عِنْدَمَا يَخْضِرُهُ الْمُشْتَرِي يُرِيدُ أَنْ يَعْزَّزَ الْمُشْتَرِي بِهِ وَلَيْسَ مِنْ رَأْيِهِ الشَّرَاءُ إِنَّمَا يُرِيدُ أَنْ يَحْدِثَ الْمُشْتَرِي بِمَا يَسْتَأْمُ وَهَذَا ضَرْبٌ مِنَ الْحَدِيثَةِ قَالَ الشَّافِعِيُّ وَإِنْ نَجَشَ رَجُلٌ فَلْيَنَاجَشْ أَيْ هَيْمًا يَصْنَعُ وَالْبَيْعُ جَائِزٌ لِأَنَّ الْبَائِعَ غَيْرُ النَّاجِشِ *

869. Narrated Abu-Huraira, 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said- "Shun Al-Najash⁵" (At-Termizi).

٨٧٠- عَنْ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ: لَا تَحَاسِنُوا، وَلَا تَنَاجَشُوا، وَلَا تَبَاغِضُوا، وَلَا تَكَايَرُوا وَلَا يَبِيعْ بَعْضُكُمْ عَلَى بَيْعِ بَعْضٍ، وَكُونُوا عِبَادَ اللَّهِ إِخْوَانًا، الْمُسْلِمُ أَخُو الْمُسْلِمِ، لَا يَظْلِمُهُ وَلَا يُحَدِّثُهُ، وَلَا يَحْقِرُهُ، التَّقْوَى ههنا ،

⁵ Al-Najash is an erring and deceptive way for raising the price of a commodity for the would-be buyer. Al-Najish, he that does Al-Najash comes to the seller and offers higher price for the commodity to deceive the would-be buyer. This Hadith and the other Hadiths sow earnestness of Islam to guarantee stability of the market and economy as a whole.

وَيُشِيرُ إِلَى صَدْرِهِ، ثَلَاثَ مَرَّاتٍ، بِحُصْبٍ امْرَأَةٍ مِنَ الْقُرَى لَأَنْ يَحْقِرَ أَحَدُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ، كُلَّ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ عَلَى الْمُؤْمِنِ حَرَامٌ نَعْمَةٌ وَمَالُهُ وَعَرَضُهُ أَخْرَجَهُ مُسْلِمٌ

870. Narrated Abu-Huraira ؓ : 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said "Do not feel envy against one another, do not outbid one another (practice Al-Najash) (with a view to raising the price to deceive the would be buyer), do not bear aversion against one another, do not bear enmity against one another, one of you should not enter into a transaction when the other has already entered into it, and be fellow brothers and servants of Allah. A Muslim is the brother of another Muslim. He should not wrong him, desert him, or despise him. Piety is found here - (pointing three times to his chest) - despising one's Muslim brother is enough evil for any Muslim to do. Every Muslim's blood, property and honor are inviolable by another Muslim." (Muslim).

٨٧١- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ: (إِيَّاكُمْ وَالطَّنَّ، فَإِنَّ الطَّنَّ أَكْذَبُ الْحَدِيثِ، وَلَا تَحْسَبُوا، وَلَا تَجَسَّمُوا، وَلَا تَنَاجَشُوا، وَلَا تَحَاسَدُوا، وَلَا تَبَاغَضُوا، وَلَا تَدَابَرُوا، وَكُونُوا عِبَادَ اللَّهِ إِخْوَانًا). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

871. Narrated Anas ibn Malek ؓ: 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "Do not hate one another, and do not be jealous of one another, and do not desert one another Be brothers and servants of Allah. It is not permissible for a Muslim to desert (not talk to) his Muslim brother for more than three days." (Bukhari)

٢٥٣ - باب النهي عن سوء الظن بالمسلمين
من غير ضرورة

Chapter(253)

**About the Forbiddance of baselessly
Thinking ill of Muslims**

Allah ﷻ said:

﴿ يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا اجْتَنِبُوا كَثِيرًا مِّنَ الظَّنِّ إِنَّ بَعْضَ الظَّنِّ إِثْمٌ وَلَا تَجَسَّسُوا وَلَا يَغْتَبِ بَعْضُكُم بَعْضًا لِّیُحِبُّ أَحَدُكُمْ أَنْ يَأْكُلَ لَحْمَ أَخِيهِ مَيْتًا فَكَرِهْتُمُوهُ وَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ إِنَّ اللَّهَ تَوَّابٌ رَّحِيمٌ ﴾ (الحجرات ١٢)

"O you who believe! Avoid most forms of suspicion. Ideed, some forms of suspicion are sins. Spy not nor backbite one another Would one of you like to eat the flesh of his brother dead? You would hate it (so hate backbiting). And fear Allah. Verily, Allah is the One Who forgives and accepts repentance, Most Merciful *" S: 49-12

٨٧٢- حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ: «إِيَّاكُمْ وَالظَّنَّ، فَإِنَّ الظَّنَّ أَكْثَبُ الْخَبِيثِ. وَلَا تَجَسَّسُوا، وَلَا تَجَسَّسُوا، وَلَا تَتَجَسَّسُوا، وَلَا تَحَاسَدُوا، وَلَا تَبَاغَضُوا، وَلَا تَدَابَرُوا. وَكُونُوا عِبَادَ اللَّهِ لِخَوَلَانَا».

872. Narrated Abu-Huraira; 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "Beware of suspicion, for suspicion is the worst of false tales, and do not look for others' faults, and do not do spying on one another, and do not practise Al-Najash and do not be jealous of one another, and do not hate one desert (stop talking to) one anohter And O Allah's Worshippers! Be brothers another, and do not!" (Bukhari)

٢٥٤ — باب تحريم احتقار المسلمين

Chapter (254)

About the Forbiddance of
Disesteeming the Muslims

Allah ﷻ said:

﴿ يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لَا تَسْخَرُوا قَوْمًا مِنْ قَوْمٍ عَسَىٰ أَنْ يَكُونُوا خَيْرًا مِنْهُمْ وَلَا نِسَاءً مِنْ نِسَاءٍ عَسَىٰ أَنْ يَكُنَّ خَيْرًا مِنْهُنَّ وَلَا تَلْمِزُوا أَنْفُسَكُمْ وَلَا تَنَابَرُوا بِالْأَلْقَابِ بِئْسَ الْأَسْمَاءُ الْفُسُوقُ بَعْدَ الْإِيمَانِ وَمَنْ لَمْ يَتُبْ فَأُولَٰئِكَ هُمُ الظَّالِمُونَ ﴾
(المجادات ١١)

“O you who believe! Let not a group of you scoff at another. It may be that the latter would be better than the former. Nor let (some) women scoff at other women, it may be that the latter would be better than the former. Nor defame one another, nor insult one another by defaming nicknames. How bad is it to insult one's brother after having faith (to call your Muslim brother (a faithful believer) as "O sinner", or "O wicked") And whosoever does not repent, then such are indeed the wrong-doers *” S: 49-11 And

﴿ وَيَلَّ لَكُلُّ هُمْزَةٍ لُّمْرَةٍ ﴾ (المزدة ١)

“Woe to every slanderer and backbiter *” S: 104-1

٨٧٣- حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ أَبِي أُسَيْبٍ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ الْقُرَيْشِيِّ حَدَّثَنِي أَبِي عَنْ هِشَامِ بْنِ سَعْدٍ عَنْ رِيْدِ بْنِ أَسْلَمَ عَنْ أَبِي صَالِحٍ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ، قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ الْمُسْلِمُ أَحُوَ الْمُسْلِمِ لَا يَخُونُهُ وَلَا يَكْذِبُهُ وَلَا يَحْذِلُهُ كُلُّ الْمُسْلِمِ عَلَى الْمُسْلِمِ حَرَامٌ عَرِضُهُ وَمَالُهُ وَدَمُهُ النَّفْسُ هَا هُنَا بِحَسَبِ أَمْرٍ مِنَ الشَّرِّ أَنْ يَحْتَقِرَ أَحَدُ الْمُسْلِمِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ غَرِيبٌ وَفِي لَفْظٍ عَنْ أَبِي وَابِي لُيُوبَ *

873 Narrated Abu-Huraira; 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "The Muslim is the Muslim's brother. He does not wrong him, desert him, nor despise him. Piety is found here - (pointing three times to his chest) - despising one's Muslim brother is enough evil for any man to do. Every Muslim's blood, property and honor are unlawful to be violated by another Muslim." (At-Termizi).

٨٧٤- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ الْمُثَنَّى وَعَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ قَالَا حَدَّثَنَا يَحْيَى بْنُ حَمَّادٍ حَدَّثَنَا شُعْبَةُ عَنْ أَبِي بَرٍّ تَغْلِبَ عَنْ فَصِيلِ بْنِ عَمْرٍو عَنْ إِبْرَاهِيمَ عَنْ عَطَمَةَ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ لَا يَدْخُلُ الْجَنَّةَ مَنْ كَانَ فِي قَلْبِهِ مِثْقَالُ ذَرَّةٍ مِنْ كِبَرٍ وَلَا يَدْخُلُ النَّارَ يَعْنِي مَنْ كَانَ فِي قَلْبِهِ مِثْقَالُ ذَرَّةٍ مِنْ إِيْمَانٍ قَالَ فَقَالَ لَهُ رَجُلٌ ابْنَةُ يُغَيْبِي أَنْ يَكُونَ ثَوْبِي حَسَنًا وَنَعْلِي حَسَنَةً قَالَ إِنَّ اللَّهَ يُحِبُّ الْجَمَالَ وَلَكِنَّ الْكِبَرَ مَنْ بَطَلَ الْحَقَّ وَغَضِبَ النَّاسَ وَقَالَ بَغْضُ أَهْلِ الْعِلْمِ فِي تَفْسِيرِ هَذَا الْحَدِيثِ لَا يَدْخُلُ النَّارَ مَنْ كَانَ فِي قَلْبِهِ مِثْقَالُ ذَرَّةٍ مِنْ إِيْمَانٍ إِنَّمَا مَعْنَاهُ لَا يُحْتَدُّ فِي النَّارِ وَهَكَذَا رَوَى عَنْ أَبِي سَعِيدٍ الْخُدْرِيِّ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ يَخْرُجُ مِنَ النَّارِ مَنْ كَانَ فِي قَلْبِهِ مِثْقَالُ ذَرَّةٍ مِنْ إِيْمَانٍ وَقَدْ فَسَّرَ غَيْرُ وَاحِدٍ مِنَ التَّائِبِينَ هَذِهِ الْآيَةَ ﴿رَبَّنَا إِنَّكَ مِنْ تَدْخُلِ النَّارَ فَقَدْ أَخْرَجْتَهُ وَمَا لِلظَّالِمِينَ مِنْ أَنْصَارٍ﴾ (ال عمران ١٩٢) فَقَالَ مَنْ تَحَدَّثَ فِي النَّارِ فَقَدْ أَخْرَجْتَهُ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ غَرِيبٌ *

874 Narrated Abdullah ibn Mas'oud; 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "He in whose heart is an atom's weight of haughtiness will not enter Paradise and he in whose heart is an atom's weight of faith will not enter Fire." A man rose up and said; 'I like to wear a tidy garment and good footwear?' The Prophet ﷺ said: "Indeed, Allah ﷻ is Good and he loves what is good. Haughtiness is denying right and disdaining people." (At-Termizi).

Some people of knowledge interpret the sentence "he in whose heart is an atom's weight of faith will not enter Fire" to mean he will not be eternalized in Fire. This is based on the interpretation of the following verse:

"Our Lord! Any whom You have admitted into Fire, truly You have covered him with shame, and never the wrong-doers will find any helpers *" S: 3-192. They interpret the words as: "Any whom You have admitted into Fire eternally."

٨٧٥ - حَدَّثَنَا سُؤَيْدُ بْنُ سَعِيدٍ عَنْ مَعْمَرِ بْنِ سُلَيْمَانَ عَنْ أَبِيهِ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو عَمْرِو بْنُ الْجَوْنِيِّ عَنْ جُنْدُبٍ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ حَدَّثَنَا أَنَّ رَجُلًا قَالَ وَاللَّهِ لَا يَغْفِرُ اللَّهُ لِفُلَانٍ وَإِنِّي اللَّهُ تَعَالَى قَالَ مَنْ ذَا الَّذِي يَتَأَلَّى عَلَيَّ أَنْ لَا أَغْفِرَ لِفُلَانٍ فَإِنِّي قَدْ غَفَرْتُ لِفُلَانٍ وَأَحْبَطْتُ عَمَلَكَ أَوْ كَمَا قَالَ *

875 Narrated Jondob; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said that a man said, 'By Allah, Allah will never forgive so and so.' The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said; "Allah ﷻ said: "He is that taking an oath that I will never forgive so and so? I have forgiven his sins and I have rendered the reward of that person (who took the oath) futile."

* * *

٢٥٥ - باب النهي عن إظهار الثماتة بالمسلم

Chapter (255)

About the Forbiddance of Showing

Schadenfreude of the Muslim

[Believing in Preordainment is one of the articles of faith as stated by the Hadith that says:

حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو الْخَطَّابِ زَيْدُ بْنُ يَحْيَى الْبَصْرِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ مَيْمُونٍ عَنْ
جَعْفَرِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ جَابِرِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ لَا
يُؤْمِنُ عَبْدٌ حَتَّى يُؤْمِنَ بِالْقَدَرِ خَيْرِهِ وَشَرِّهِ حَتَّى يَعْلَمَ أَنَّ مَا أَصَابَهُ لَمْ يَكُنْ
لِيُحِطِّئَهُ وَأَنَّ مَا أَحْطَأَهُ لَمْ يَكُنْ لِيُصِيبَهُ قَالَ أَبُو عِيَسَى وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ عَبْدِ
وَجَابِرٍ وَعَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ابْنِ عُمَرَ وَهَذَا حَدِيثٌ غَرِيبٌ لَا نَعْرِفُهُ إِلَّا مِنْ حَدِيثِ عَبْدِ
اللَّهِ بْنِ مَيْمُونٍ وَعَنْ الْقَلْبِيِّ ابْنِ مَيْمُونٍ مُكَرَّرُ الْحَدِيثِ *

Narrated Jaber ibn Abdullah, 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said "A servant will not be considered a believer till he believes in Preordainment whether pleasing or displeasing and till he believes that what had befallen him was not to miss him and what had missed him was not to befall him."

The Noble Koran states that we should believe that no calamity befalls a creature except that it had been preordained for him before the creation of the heavens and the earth. This tenet puts the human being at ease as regards what he would suffer in this life. Allah ﷻ said:

﴿ مَا أَصَابَ مِنْ مُصِيبَةٍ فِي الْأَرْضِ وَلَا فِي أَنْفُسِكُمْ إِلَّا فِي كِتَابٍ مِنْ قَبْلِ
أَنْ نُبْرَأَهَا إِنَّ ذَلِكَ عَلَى اللَّهِ يَسِيرٌ ﴾ (الحديد ٢٢)

"No calamity befalls on the earth or in yourselves but is inscribed in the Book of Decrees (Al-Lawh Al-Mahfooz), before We bring it into existence. Verily, that is easy for Allah *" S 57-22.

Thus, if man is required not to rejoice or grieve for what befalls him, he is required not to rejoice or grieve for what befalls others. Rejoicing at others' misfortunes disparages one's faith. It is a proof of deficiency and shakable belief

Now, let us read what Imam Al-Nawawi compiled in the same concern.]

Allah ﷻ said:

﴿ إِنَّمَا الْمُؤْمِنُونَ إِخْوَةٌ فَأَصْلَحُوا بَيْنَ أَخَوَيْكُمْ وَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ لَعَلَّكُمْ تُرْحَمُونَ ﴾
(الحجرات ١٠)

“The believers are nothing else than brothers (in Islam). So make reconciliation between your brothers, and fear Allah, that you may receive mercy *” S: 49-10 And

﴿ إِنَّ الَّذِينَ يُحِبُّونَ أَنْ تَشِيعَ الْفَاحِشَةُ فِي الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لَهُمْ عَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌ فِي الدُّنْيَا وَالْآخِرَةِ وَاللَّهُ يَعْلَمُ وَأَنْتُمْ لَا تَعْلَمُونَ ﴾ (النور ١٩)

“Verily, those who like that Al-Fahisha (any indecent practice) should be spread among those who believe, will have a painful torment in this world and in the Hereafter. And Allah knows and you know not *” S: 24-19

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said.

٨٧٦- حَدَّثَنَا عُيَيْنَةُ بْنُ لُبَابٍ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ الْقُرَشِيُّ حَدَّثَنِي أَبِي عَنْ هِشَامِ بْنِ سَعْدٍ عَنْ رِيْدِ بْنِ أَسْلَمَ عَنْ أَبِي صَالِحٍ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ الْمُسْلِمُ أَخُو الْمُسْلِمِ لَا يَخُونُهُ وَلَا يَكْذِبُهُ وَلَا يَخْلَعُهُ كُلُّ الْمُسْلِمِ عَلَى الْمُسْلِمِ حَرَامٌ عَرَضُهُ وَمَالُهُ وَدَمُهُ النَّفْسُ هَا هُنَا بِحَسْبِ امْرِئٍ مِنَ الشُّرْ أَنْ يَحْتَقِرَ أَحَاهُ الْمُسْلِمَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ غَرِيبٌ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ عَلِيٍّ وَكَلْبٍ يُؤَبِّ *

876. Narrated Abu-Huraira; ‘Allah’s Messenger ﷺ said: “All Muslims are brothers. A muslim does not wrong his fellow-Muslim, desert him, nor despise him Piety is found here - (pointing three times to his chest) - despising one’s

Muslim brother is enough evil for any man to do. Every Muslim's blood, property and honor are unlawful to be violated by another Muslim." (At-Termizi)

٨٧٧- حَدَّثَنَا عُمَرُ بْنُ إِسْمَاعِيلَ بْنِ مُجَالِدٍ الْهَمْدَانِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا حَقُّصُ بْنُ غِيَاثٍ قَالَ وَاخْبَرَنَا سَلَمَةُ بْنُ شَيْبٍ حَدَّثَنَا أُمِّيَّةُ بْنُ الْقَاسِمِ الْحَذَاءُ الْبَصْرِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا حَقُّصُ بْنُ غِيَاثٍ عَنْ بُرَيْدِ بْنِ سَنَانٍ عَنْ مَكْحُولٍ عَنْ وَاثِلَةَ بْنِ الْأَسْقَعِ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ لَا تَنْظُرُوا لِلشُّمَاتِ لِأَخِيكَ فَيَرْحَمَهُ اللَّهُ وَيَبْتَليَكَ قَالَ هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ غَرِيبٌ وَمَكْحُولٌ قَدْ سَمِعَ مِنْ وَاثِلَةَ بْنِ الْأَسْقَعِ وَأَبُو نَافِعٍ بْنُ مَالِكٍ وَأَبِي هَبْدٍ الدَّارِيُّ وَيُقَالُ إِنَّهُ لَمْ يَسْمَعْ مِنْ أَحَدٍ مِنْ أَصْحَابِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ إِلَّا مِنْ هَؤُلَاءِ الثَّلَاثَةِ وَمَكْحُولٌ شَامِيٌّ يُكْنَى أَبَا عَبْدِ اللَّهِ وَكَانَ عَدُوًّا فَأَعْتَقَ وَمَكْحُولٌ الْأُرْدِيُّ بَصْرِيُّ مَنَعَ مِنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عُمَرَ يَرَوِي عَنْهُ عُمَارَةُ بْنُ زَادَانَ حَدَّثَنَا عَلِيُّ بْنُ حُجْرٍ حَدَّثَنَا إِسْمَاعِيلُ بْنُ عَوَّاشٍ عَنْ تَمِيمٍ بْنِ عَطِيَّةٍ قَالَ كَثِيرًا مَا كُنْتُ أَسْمَعُ مَكْحُولًا يُسْتَلُّ وَيَقُولُ بَدَائِمَ *

877. Narrated Wa'ila ibn Al-Asqa'a, 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Do not show schadenfreude at your brother's (misfortune) lest Allah ﷻ should release him and inflict you."

* * *

٢٥٦- باب تحريم الطعن في الأنساب الثابتة في ظاهر الشرع

Chapter (256)

About Defaming Others' confirmed Lineage

Allah ﷻ said:

﴿ وَالَّذِينَ يُؤْتُونَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَالْمُؤْمِنَاتِ بَعِيرٍ مَا لَكُمْ بِهِمَا قَدْ احْتَمَلُوا بُهْتَانًا وَإِنَّمَا مُبِينًا ﴾ (الاحزاب ٥٨)

“And those who harm (annoy) the believing men and women undeservedly, they bear (on themselves) the crime of slander and plain sin *” S: 33-58

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said:

٨٧٨ حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ غِيْلَانَ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو دَاوُدَ أَنبَأَنَا شُعْبَةُ وَالْمَمْنُونِيُّ عَنْ عَلْقَمَةَ بْنِ مَرْثَدٍ عَنْ أَبِي الرَّبِيعِ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ أَرْبَعٌ هِيَ أَمْسِي مِنْ أَمْرِ الْجَاهِلِيَّةِ لَنْ يَدْعِيَنَّ النَّاسُ النَّيَاحَةَ وَالطُّعْنَ فِي الْأَهْوَاجِ وَالْعُدْوَى أَجْزَبَ بَعِيرٍ فَأَجْزَبَ مِائَةَ بَعِيرٍ مَنْ أَجْزَبَ الْبَعِيرَ الْأَوَّلَ وَالْأَنْوَاءَ مُطِرْنَا بَنُوْءٍ كَذَا وَكَذَا قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ *

878. Narrated Abu-Huraira; ‘The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: “There are four customss of the pre-Islamic era that people will not give up’ lamenting the dead, dishonoring people’s lineage, believing in infection i.e. a camel caught mange and transmitted it to a hundred camels, the Messenger of Allah ﷺ exclaimed: “Which camel has transmitted the disease to the former!” and their (evil) saying; ‘We were given rain by such and such planet.’”

٨٧٩- حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو بَكْرِ بْنُ أَبِي شَيْبَةَ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو مُعَاوِيَةَ ح وَحَدَّثَنَا إِبْنُ نُمَيْرٍ وَاللَّفْظُ لَهُ حَدَّثَنَا أَبِي وَمُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ كُلْثُمٍ عَنْ الْأَعْمَشِ عَنْ أَبِي صَالِحٍ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ لَتَنَارُ فِي النَّاسِ هُمَا بِهِمْ كَفَرُ الطُّعْنِ فِي النَّسَبِ وَالنَّيَاحَةُ عَلَى الْمَيِّتِ *

879. Narrated Abu-Huraira, ‘The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: “There are two traits prevailing among people and they would lead to unbelief, defaming others’ lineage and mourning on the dead.”

٢٥٧- باب النهي عن الغش والخداع

Chapter(257)

About the Forbiddance of Cheating
and Fraudulence

Allah ﷻ said

﴿ وَالَّذِينَ يُوْذَوْنَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَالْمُؤْمِنَاتِ بَعْضُهُمَا أَسَاطِيرُ الْأُخْرَىٰ فَقَدْ كَتَبُوا فِيهِمْ ظُلُمًا كَبِيرًا ﴾ (الأحزاب ٥٨)

“And those who harm (annoy) the believing men and women undeservedly, they bear (on themselves) the crime of slander and plain sin ** S: 33-58.

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said

٨٨٠- حَدَّثَنَا عَلِيُّ بْنُ خَازِمٍ أَخْبَرَنَا إِسْمَاعِيلُ بْنُ جَعْفَرٍ عَنْ الْعَلَاءِ بْنِ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ مَرَّ عَلَى صَبْرَةٍ مِنْ طَعَامٍ فَأَنَحَلَ يَدَهُ فِيهَا فَهَالَتْ أَصَابِعُهُ بَلَدًا فَقَالَ يَا صَاحِبَ الطَّعَامِ مَا هَذَا قَالَ أَصَابَتْهُ السَّمَاءُ يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ قَالَ أَفَلَا جَعَلْتَهُ فَوْقَ الطَّعَامِ حَتَّى يَرَاهُ النَّاسُ ثُمَّ قَالَ مَنْ عَشَى فَلَيْسَ مِنَّا قَالَ وَفِي النَّبِيبِ عَنْ أَبِي الْحَمْرَاءِ وَابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ وَبُرَيْدَةَ وَأَبِي بُرَيْدَةَ بْنِ بِلَالٍ وَخَدِيجَةَ بْنِ الْيَمَانِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى حَدِيثُ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَالْعَمَلُ عَلَى هَذَا عِنْدَ أَهْلِ الْعِلْمِ كَرِهُوا الْبَشْرَ وَقَالُوا الْعَيْشُ حَرَامٌ

880. Narrated Abu-Huraira; ‘The Messenger of Allah ﷺ passed by a heap of food. He inserted his hand in it and it was moistened. He said to its owner “What is the matter?” The man said; ‘Rain. Messenger of Allah!’ The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said. “It was better to show it to the people.” The Messenger of Allah ﷺ added “He that deceives us is not one of us.”

٨٨١- حَدَّثَنَا مُسْلِمُ بْنُ حَاتِمٍ الْأَنْصَارِيُّ الْقَبْصَرِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الْأَنْصَارِيُّ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ زَيْدٍ عَنْ سَعِيدِ بْنِ الْمُسَيَّبِ قَالَ قَالَ أَنَسُ بْنُ مَالِكٍ قَالَ لِي رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ يَا بُنَيُّ إِنْ قَدَرْتَ أَنْ تُصْبِحَ وَتُمْسِيَ لَيْسَ فِي قَلْبِكَ غَشٌّ لِأَحَدٍ فَافْعَلْ ثُمَّ قَالَ لِي يَا بُنَيُّ وَبَلَدُكَ مِنْ سُنَّتِي وَمَنْ أَحْيَا سُنَّتِي فَقَدْ أَحْيَا مِنْ أَحِبَّتِي كَانَ مَعِيَ فِي الْحَبَةِ وَفِي الْحَدِيثِ بَصَّةٌ طَوِيلَةٌ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ غَرِيبٌ مِنْ هَذَا الْوَجْهِ وَمُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الْأَنْصَارِيُّ ثِقَةٌ وَكِبَرُهُ ثِقَةٌ وَعَلِيُّ بْنُ زَيْدٍ صَنُوقٌ إِلَّا أَنَّهُ رِثْمًا يَرْقُبُ الشَّيْءَ الَّذِي يُوقِفُهُ غَيْرُهُ قَالَ وَسَمِعْتُ مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ بَشَّارٍ يَقُولُ قَالَ أَبُو الْوَلِيدِ قَالَ شُعْبَةُ حَدَّثَنَا عَلِيُّ بْنُ زَيْدٍ وَكَانَ رَفَاعًا وَلَا يَعْرِفُ لِسَعِيدِ بْنِ الْمُسَيَّبِ عَنْ أَنَسٍ رَوِيَهُ إِلَّا هَذَا الْحَدِيثَ بِطَوِيلِهِ وَكَذَلِكَ رَوَى عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ مَوْسَى الْمُتَقَرِّي هَذَا الْحَدِيثَ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ زَيْدٍ عَنْ أَنَسٍ وَلَمْ يَذْكُرْ بِهِ عَنْ سَعِيدِ بْنِ الْمُسَيَّبِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى وَذَكَرْتُ بِهِ مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ إِسْمَاعِيلَ ظَنَّمَا يَعْرِفُهُ وَلَمْ يَعْرِفْ لِسَعِيدِ بْنِ الْمُسَيَّبِ عَنْ أَنَسٍ هَذَا الْحَدِيثَ وَلَا غَيْرَهُ وَمَاتَ أَنَسُ بْنُ مَالِكٍ سَنَةَ ثَلَاثٍ وَتِسْعِينَ وَمَاتَ سَعِيدُ ابْنُ الْمُسَيَّبِ بَعْدَهُ بِسِتِّينَ مَاتَ سَنَةَ خَمْسٍ وَتِسْعِينَ *

881. Narrated Anas ibn Malck, 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said to me: "Dear son! If you have been given the ability not to develop any deceit for any person by day or night, do it." Anas further said; 'Then, the Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Dear son! This is a part of my Sunna. He that revived my Sunna has loved me and he that loved me has been with me in Paradise." (At-Termizi)

٨٨٢- حَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ وَأَحْمَدُ بْنُ مَسْعُودٍ قَالَا حَدَّثَنَا سُفْيَانُ عَنْ الزُّهْرِيِّ عَنْ سَعِيدِ بْنِ الْمُسَيَّبِ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ وَقَالَ قُتَيْبَةُ يَبْلُغُ بِهِ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ قَالَ لَا تَتَلَجَّشُوا قَالَ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ ابْنِ عُمَرَ وَأَنَسٍ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى حَدِيثُ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَالْعَمَلُ عَلَى هَذَا عِنْدَ أَهْلِ الْعِلْمِ كَرِهُوا

النَجَشُ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى وَالنَّجَشُ أَنْ يَأْتِيَ الرَّجُلُ الَّذِي يَقْضِي السَّلْعَةَ إِلَى صَاحِبِ السَّلْعَةِ فَيَسْتَأْمِرُ بِأَكْثَرِ مِمَّا تَمَوَى وَذَلِكَ عِنْدَمَا يَخْصُرُهُ الْمُشْتَرِي يُرِيدُ أَنْ يَحْتَرَّ الْمُشْتَرِي بِهِ وَلَيْسَ مِنْ رَأْيِهِ لِلشَّرَاءِ إِنَّمَا يُرِيدُ أَنْ يَحْدَعِ الْمُشْتَرِي بِمَا يَسْتَأْمِرُ وَهَذَا ضَرْبٌ مِنَ الْخَدِيعَةِ قَالَ الشَّافِعِيُّ وَلَيْسَ بِجَشٍّ رَجُلٌ فَلَا يُجَشُّ أَثَمَ فِيمَا يَصْنَعُ وَالْبَيْعُ جَائِزٌ لِأَنَّ الْبَائِعَ غَيْرَ لِلنَّاجِشِ *

882. Narrated Abu-Huraira; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Shun Al-Najash."

Imam Al-Shafe'e said; 'If a man practiced Al-Najash and the transaction was concluded, the bargain is valid because the seller is a person other than the one who practiced Al Najash.'

٨٨٣- حَدَّثَنَا يُوسُفُ بْنُ حَمَّادٍ الْبَصْرِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الْأَعْلَى بْنُ عَبْدِ الْأَعْلَى عَنْ سَعِيدٍ عَنْ قَتَادَةَ عَنْ أَنَسٍ أَنَّ رَجُلًا كَانَ فِي عَقْدَتِهِ ضَعْفٌ وَكَانَ يُبَايِعُ وَأَنَّ أَهْلَهُ أَتَوْا النَّبِيَّ ﷺ فَقَالُوا يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ اخْجُرْ عَلَيْهِ فِدْعَاهُ نَبِيُّ اللَّهِ ﷺ فَهَاءُ فَقَالَ: يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ إِنِّي لَا لَصِيرَ عَنِ الْبَيْعِ فَقَالَ إِذَا بَايَعْتَ فَقُلْ هَاءُ وَهَاءُ وَلَا جَلَالَةَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ ابْنِ عُمَرَ وَحَدِيثُ أَنَسٍ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ غَرِيبٌ وَالْعَمَلُ عَلَى هَذَا الْحَدِيثِ عِنْدَ بَعْضِ أَهْلِ الْعِلْمِ وَقَالُوا اخْجُرْ عَلَى الرَّجُلِ الْخُرُوفِي الْبَيْعِ وَالشَّرَاءِ إِذَا كَانَ صَعِيفَ الْعَقْلِ وَهُوَ قَوْلُ أَحْمَدَ وَإِسْحَاقَ وَلَمْ يَرِ بَعْضُهُمْ أَنْ يَخْجُرَ عَلَى الْخُرُوفِيِّ الْبَالِغِ *

883. Narrated Anas; 'A family of a man who used to be deceived in deals came to the Prophet ﷺ asking him to prohibit him from trading. The Prophet ﷺ summoned the man and forbade him. The man said that he could not help trading. The Prophet ﷺ said to him: "If you bought or sold merchandise, hand over on spot and say, 'There should be no cheating.'" (At-Termizi).

٢٥٧ - باب تحريم الغدر

Chapter (257)

About the Forbiddance of Betrayal

Allah ﷻ said:

﴿ يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا أَوْفُوا بِالْعُقُودِ أُحِلَّتْ لَكُمْ بَهِيمَةُ الْأَنْعَامِ إِلَّا مَا يُنْتَلَى عَلَيْكُمْ غَيْرَ مُحْلِي الصَّيْدِ وَأَنْتُمْ حُرْمٌ إِنَّ اللَّهَ يَحْكُمُ مَا يُرِيدُ ﴾ (المائدة ١)

"O you who believe! Fulfill (your) obligations. Lawful to you (for food) are all the beasts of cattle except what will be announced to you (herein), game (also) being unlawful when you assume Ihram for Hajj or Omra (pilgrimage/lesser pilgrimage). Verily, Allah commands what He wills *" S: 5-1
And

﴿ وَلَا تَقْرَبُوا مَالَ الْيَتِيمِ إِلَّا بِالَّتِي هِيَ أَحْسَنُ حَتَّىٰ يَبْلُغَ أَشُدَّهُ وَأَوْفُوا بِالْعَهْدِ إِنَّ الْعَهْدَ كَانَ مَسْئُولًا ﴾ (الإسراء ٣٤)

"And come not near to the orphan's property except to improve it, until he attains the age of full strength. And fulfill (every) covenant. Verily, the covenant, will be questioned About *" S: 17-34.

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said:

٨٨٤- عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَمْرٍو رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا: لَنِ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ قَالَ: (الرَّبِيعُ مَنْ كُنَ فِيهِ كُلُّ مُنَافِقَةٍ خَالِصًا، وَمَنْ كَانَتْ فِيهِ حَصْلَةٌ مِنْهُنَّ كَانَتْ فِيهِ حَصْلَةٌ مِنَ النِّفَاقِ حَتَّىٰ يَدْعُوهَا: إِذَا لَوِثَمَنَ حُلًّا، وَإِذَا خَذَتْ كَذِبًا، وَإِذَا عَاهَدَ غَدَرَ، وَإِذَا خَاصَمَ فَجَرَ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

884 Narrated Abdullah ibn Amr 'The Prophet ﷺ said. "Whoever has the following four (characteristics) will be a pure hypocrite and whoever has one of the following four

characteristics will have one characteristic of hypocrisy unless he gives it up. Whenever he is entrusted, he betrays (proves dishonest). Whenever he speaks, he tells a lie. Whenever he makes a covenant, he proves treacherous. And whenever he quarrels, he behaves in a very imprudent, evil and insulting manner.” (Bukhari).

٨٨٥- حديث عبد الله بن مسعود، عن النبي ﷺ قال: لكل غادر لواء يوم القيامة، ينصب يوم القيامة يُعرف به. أخرجه البخاري.

885. Narrated Abdullah ibn Mas'oud رضي الله عنه: 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "Every betrayer (perfidious person) will have a flag on the Day of Resurrection and that flag would be fixed, so that the betrayer (perfidious person) might be recognized by it." (Bukhari).

٨٨٦- عن أبي هريرة رضي الله عنه، عن النبي ﷺ قال: (قال الله: ثلاثة أنا خصمهم يوم القيامة: رجل أعطى بي ثم غدر، ورجل باع حراً فاكل ثمنه، ورجل استأجر أجيراً فاستوفى منه ولم يعطه أجره). رواه البخاري.

886. Narrated Abu-Huraira; 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "Allah says: "I will be against three persons on the Day of Resurrection. One who makes a covenant in My Name, but he proves treacherous to it. One who sells a free person (as a slave) and eats the price. And one who employs a labourer and gets the full work done by him but he does not pay him his wages" (Bukhari).

٨٨٧- حدثنا عمران بن موسى القزالي القصري حدثنا حماد بن زيد حدثنا علي بن زيد ابن جذعان القرشي عن أبي نصره عن أبي سعيد الخدري قال: صلى بنا رسول الله ﷺ يوماً صلاة العصر بغير ثم قلم خطيباً فلم يدع شيئاً يكون إلى قيام الساعة إلا أخبرنا به حفلة من حفلة ونسبه من نسبه وكل

هَيْمًا قَالَ إِنَّ الدُّنْيَا حَلْوَةٌ خَصِيرَةٌ وَإِنَّ اللَّهَ مُسْتَخْلَفُكُمْ فِيهَا فَتَاطَرُوا كَيْفَ تَعْمَلُونَ
أَلَا فَاتَّقُوا الدُّنْيَا وَاتَّقُوا لِلنَّسَاءِ وَكَانَ فِيهَا قَالَ أَلَا لَا يَمْنَعُ رَجُلًا هَيْبَةُ النَّاسِ
أَنْ يَقُولَ بِحَقٍّ إِذَا عَلِمَهُ قَالَ فَبِكَيْ لَوْ سَعِيدٌ فَقَالَ قَدْ وَاللَّهِ رَأَيْنَا أَشْيَاءَ فِيهَا
فَكَانَ فِيهَا قَالَ أَلَا إِنَّهُ يُنْصَبُ لِكُلِّ غَادِرٍ لَوَاءٌ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ بِقَدْرِ غَدْرِهِ وَلَا
غَدْرُهُ أَكْثَرُ مِنْ غَدْرِهِ إِمَامٌ عَامَّةٌ يَرْكُزُ لَوَاءُهُ عِنْدَ لِسْتِهِ فَكَانَ هَيْمًا حَفِظْنَا
يَوْمَئِذٍ أَلَا إِنَّ بَنِي آدَمَ حُلِفُوا عَلَى طَبَقَاتٍ شَتَّى فَمِنْهُمْ مَنْ يُولَدُ مُؤْمِنًا وَيَحْيَا
مُؤْمِنًا وَيَمُوتُ مُؤْمِنًا وَمِنْهُمْ مَنْ يُولَدُ كَافِرًا وَيَحْيَا كَافِرًا وَيَمُوتُ كَافِرًا وَمِنْهُمْ
مَنْ يُولَدُ مُؤْمِنًا وَيَحْيَا مُؤْمِنًا وَيَمُوتُ كَافِرًا وَمِنْهُمْ مَنْ يُولَدُ كَافِرًا وَيَحْيَا كَافِرًا
وَيَمُوتُ مُؤْمِنًا أَلَا وَإِنَّ مِنْهُمْ الْبَطِيءَ الْعَصَبِ سَرِيعَ الْفِيءِ وَمِنْهُمْ سَرِيعُ
الْعَصَبِ سَرِيعَ الْفِيءِ فَتِلْكَ بَيْنَكَ أَلَا وَإِنَّ مِنْهُمْ سَرِيعَ الْعَصَبِ بَطِيءَ الْفِيءِ أَلَا
وَحِزْرُهُمْ بَطِيءَ الْعَصَبِ سَرِيعَ الْفِيءِ أَلَا وَشَرُّهُمْ سَرِيعُ الْعَصَبِ بَطِيءَ الْفِيءِ
أَلَا وَإِنَّ مِنْهُمْ حَسَنَ الْقَضَاءِ حَسَنَ الْطَلْبِ وَمِنْهُمْ سَيِّئُ الْقَضَاءِ حَسَنُ الْطَلْبِ
وَمِنْهُمْ حَسَنُ الْقَضَاءِ سَيِّئُ الْطَلْبِ فَتِلْكَ بَيْنَكَ أَلَا وَإِنَّ مِنْهُمْ السَّيِّئَ الْقَضَاءِ
السَّيِّئَ الْطَلْبِ أَلَا وَحِزْرُهُمْ الْحَسَنُ الْقَضَاءِ الْحَسَنُ الْطَلْبِ أَلَا وَشَرُّهُمْ سَيِّئُ
الْقَضَاءِ سَيِّئُ الْطَلْبِ أَلَا وَإِنَّ الْغَضَبَ جَمْرَةٌ فِي قَلْبِ ابْنِ آدَمَ لَمَّا رَأَيْتُمْ إِلَى
حُمْرَةِ عَيْنَيْهِ وَانْتِفَاحِ أُرْدَاجِهِ فَمَنْ أَحْسَنُ بِشَيْءٍ مِنْ ذَلِكَ فَلْيَلْسُقْ بِالْأَرْضِ قَالَ
وَجَعَلْنَا نَلْقَى إِلَى الشَّمْسِ هَلْ بَقِيَ مِنْهَا شَيْءٌ فَقَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ أَلَا إِنَّهُ لَمْ
يَبْقَ مِنَ الدُّنْيَا فِيهَا مَضَى مِنْهَا إِلَّا كَمَا بَقِيَ مِنْ يَوْمِكُمْ هَذَا فِيهَا مَضَى مِنْهُ
قَالَ أَبُو عَيْسَى وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ حَنْظَلَةَ وَأَبِي مَرْزُومٍ وَأَبِي زَيْدٍ بْنِ أَلْطَبِ
وَالْمُعْبِرَةِ بْنِ شُعْبَةَ وَذَكَرُوا أَنَّ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ حَدَّثَهُمْ بِمَا هُوَ كَائِنٌ إِلَى أَنْ تَقُومَ
السَّاعَةُ وَهَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ *

887. Narrated Abu-Sa'eed Al-Khudri, 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ led us in the afternoon Prayer (so early) then he addressed us. He never left anything (related to the religion) except that he informed us therewith. Some memorized it and other forgot it. Of the things he said. "Behold, the worldly life is tender and sweet and Allah has made you vicegerents that He would see what you would act. So, ward off (the delights of) life and ward off women." Abu-Sa'eed said; 'Of what he has said was: "Behold! Let no fearing people prevent one of you to say the truth as long as he learns it." The narrator said; 'Abu-Sa'eed wept and said; 'How many a time we were feared to say the truth! Abu-Sa'eed said; 'Of what he has said was. "Behold! A banner will be erected to every betrayer proportionally with his betrayal. And there is no greater betrayal than that of a ruler who usurped authority through the common people (against the will of the authorized people to do so), his banner of betrayal will be erected at his posterior. Abu-Sa'eed said; 'Of what we memorized was: "Behold! The sons of Adam were created with various characters. Some of them are born as believers, live as believers, and die as believers. Some of them are born as unbelievers, live as unbelievers, and die as unbelievers. Some of them are born as believers, live as believers, and die as unbelievers. Some of them are born as unbelievers, live as unbelievers, and die as believers. Behold! Among them are those who get angry unhurriedly and return hurriedly and those who get angry hurriedly and return hurriedly and this one for one. Among them are those who those who get angry hurriedly and return unhurriedly. Behold! The best of them are those who get angry unhurriedly and return hurriedly and the worst of them are those who get angry hurriedly and return unhurriedly. Behold! Among them are those who give the rights of others leniently and claim their rights to others

leniently and among them are those who give the rights of others harshly and claim their rights to others harshly and this is one for one. And behold! Among them are those who give the rights of others harshly and claim their rights to others harshly. The best among them are those give the rights of others leniently and claim their rights to others leniently and the worst of them are those who give the rights of others harshly and claim their rights to others harshly. And behold! Anger is a brand of fire in man's heart. Have not you seen the redness of his cheeks and swelling of his jugular veins. Thus, he who felt something of this let him touch the earth (sit)." Abu - Sa'eed said; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ directed us to look at the sun saying: "Is there any part of it that has not sunk?" Then the Messenger of Allah ﷺ said, "There is nothing remains of this life save what has remained of this day of yours "

* * *

٢٥٩ — باب النهي عن المن بالعطية

Chapter (259)

About the Forbiddance of hurting the

Recipient of One's good Deed

﴿ الَّذِينَ يُنْفِقُونَ أَمْوَالَهُمْ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ ثُمَّ لَا يُتَّبِعُونَ مِمَّا انْفَقَوْا مِمَّا وَلَا أَدَى لَهُمْ لِحَزَنِهِمْ عِنْدَ رَبِّهِمْ وَلَا خَوْفَ عَلَيْهِمْ وَلَا هُمْ يَحْزَنُونَ (٢٦٢) قَوْلٌ مَعْرُوفٌ وَمَغْفِرَةٌ حِزْبٌ مِّنْ صَدَقَةٍ يَتَّبِعُهَا أَدَى وَاللَّهُ عَنِّي حَلِيمٌ (٢٦٣) يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لَا تَبْطُلُوا صَدَقَاتِكُمْ بِالْقَمْرِ وَالْأَدَى كَالَّذِي يُبْفِقُ مَالَهُ رِثَاءَ النَّاسِ وَلَا يُؤْمِنُ بِاللَّهِ وَالْيَوْمِ الْآخِرِ فَمَثَلُهُ كَمَثَلِ صَفْوَارٍ عَلَيْهِ تُرَابٌ فَأَصَابُهُ وَابِلٌ فَتَرَكَهُ صَلْدًا لَا يَقْدِرُونَ عَلَى شَيْءٍ مِّنْ كَسْبٍ وَاللَّهُ لَا يَهْدِي الْقَوْمَ الْكَافِرِينَ (٢٦٤) ﴾ (البقرة ٢٦٢-٢٦٤)

Allah ﷻ said

“Those who spend their wealth in the Cause of Allah, and do not follow up their gifts with reminders of their generosity or with injury, their reward is with their Lord. On them shall be no fear, nor shall they grieve * Kind words and forgiving of faults are better than Sadaqa (charity) followed by injury. And Allah is Rich (Free of all needs) and He is Most-Forbearing * O you who believe! Do not render in vain your Sadaqa (charity) by reminders of your generosity or by injury, like him who spends his wealth to be seen of men, and he does not believe in Allah, nor in the Last Day. His likeness is the likeness of a smooth rock on which is a little dust, on it falls heavy rain that leaves it bare. They are not able to do anything with what they have earned. And Allah does not guide the disbelieving people *” S 2-262-264.

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said:

٨٨٨- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ غِيَالٍ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو دَاوُدَ قَالَ أُنْبِئْنَا شُعْبَةُ قَالَ أَخْبَرَنِي عَلِيُّ بْنُ مُتْرِكٍ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ أَبَا زُرْعَةَ بْنَ عَمْرِو بْنِ حَرْبٍ يُحَدِّثُ عَنْ حَرْشَةَ بْنِ الْخَزَرِ عَنْ أَبِي ذَرٍّ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ ثَلَاثَةٌ لَا يَنْظُرُ إِلَيْهِمُ اللَّهُ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ وَلَا يُرَكِّبُهُمْ وَلَهُمْ عَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌ قُلْنَا مَنْ هُمْ يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ فَقَدْ خَابُوا وَخَسِرُوا فَقَالَ الْمُنَانُ وَالْمُسْتَبِيلُ الْإِرَارَةُ وَالْمُسَقُّ سَلْعَةً بِالْحَلَبِ لَكَابٍ قَالَ وَقِيَ الْقَابِ عَنْ ابْنِ مَسْعُودٍ وَأَنِّي هَرِيرَةُ وَأَبِي أَمَامَةَ بْنُ تَعْلَبَةَ وَعُمَرَانُ بْنُ حَصِينٍ وَمَعْقِلُ بْنُ يَسَارٍ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى حَدِيثُ أَبِي ذَرٍّ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ *

888 Narrated Abu-Zarr, ‘The Prophet ﷺ said: “There are three men whom Allah does not look at or purify them and they will receive a severe torment.” We said, ‘Who are these, O Messenger of Allah! They have been lost and ruined?’

He said: "The one who mentions his good deeds to others boastfully (or the one who takes more than what he gives), the one who hangs down his garment below his heels (out of pride), and the one who promotes his merchandise by false oaths."

* * *

٢٦٠ - باب النهي عن الافتخار والبغي

Chapter (260)

About the Forbiddance of Boasting and Transgression

Allah ﷻ said:

﴿ الَّذِينَ يَجْتَنِبُونَ كَبَائِرَ الْإِثْمِ وَالْفَوَاحِشَ إِلَّا اللَّغَمَ إِنَّ رَبَّكَ وَاسِعُ الْمَغْفِرَةِ هُوَ أَعْلَمُ بِكُمْ إِذْ أَنشَأَكُم مِّنَ الْأَرْضِ وَإِذْ أَنتُمْ أَجْنَةٌ فِي بُطُونِ أُمَّهَاتِكُمْ فَلَا تُرْكُوا أَنفُسَكُمْ هُوَ أَعْلَمُ بِمَنِ اتَّقَى ﴾ (النجم ٣٢)

"Those who avoid great sins (see the Koran, Verses: 6 152,153) and Al-Fawahish (indecent acts and practices) except the misdeeds Verily, your Lord is of Vast Forgiveness. He knows you well for, He created you (your father, Adam) from the earth, and when you were fetuses in your mothers' wombs. So ascribe not purity to yourselves. He knows best him who fears Allah and keeps his duty to Him *" S: 53-32. And

﴿ إِنَّمَا السَّبِيلُ عَلَى الَّذِينَ يَظْلِمُونَ النَّاسَ وَيَبْغُونَ فِي الْأَرْضِ بِغَيْرِ الْحَقِّ أُولَئِكَ لَهُمْ عَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌ ﴾ (الشورى ٤٢)

"The way (of blame) is only against those who oppress men and rebel in the earth without justification; for such there will be a painful torment *" S: 42-42

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said:]

٨٨٩- عن عياض بن حمارٍ رَضِيَ اللهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ: إِنْ لِلَّهِ تَعَالَى أَوْخَى إِلَيَّ أَنْ تَوَاضَعُوا، حَتَّى لَا يَتَعَبَى أَحَدٌ عَلَى أَحَدٍ، وَلَا يَفْخَرُ أَحَدٌ عَلَى أَحَدٍ. أخرجهُ مُسْتَمَرًّا

889 Narrated Iyadh ibn Hemar رَضِيَ اللهُ عَنْهُ; 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "Allah ﷻ has revealed to me that you (people) should be humble, so that no one transgresses (the rights of) another, or boasts to the others." (Muslim).

٨٩٠- حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ مَسْلَمَةَ بْنُ قَعْبٍ حَدَّثَنَا حُمَادُ بْنُ سَلَمَةَ عَنْ سُهَيْلِ بْنِ أَبِي صَالِحٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ وَحَدَّثَنَا يَحْيَى ابْنُ يَحْيَى قَالَ سَمِعْتُ عَلِيَّ بْنَ أَبِي صَالِحٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ إِذَا قَالَ الرَّجُلُ هَكَذَا النَّاسُ فَهُوَ أَهْلُكُمْ قَالَ أَبُو إِسْحَاقَ لَا أَفْرِي أَهْلُكُمْ بِالنَّصَبِ أَوْ أَهْلُكُمْ بِالرَّفْعِ حَدَّثَنَا يَحْيَى بْنُ يَحْيَى أَحْبَرَنَا يَزِيدُ بْنُ زُرَيْعٍ عَنْ رُوَيْحِ بْنِ الْقَاسِمِ وَحَدَّثَنِي أَحْمَدُ بْنُ عُثْمَانَ بْنُ حَكِيمٍ حَدَّثَنَا خَالِدُ بْنُ مَخْلَدٍ عَنْ سُلَيْمَانَ بْنِ بِلَالٍ جَمِيعًا عَنْ سُهَيْلٍ بِهَذَا الْإِسْنَادِ مَثْلَهُ *

890 Narrated Abu-Huraira; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said "If the man said; 'People has ruined. He is the ruined one⁶."

⁶ This is confined to the person who says so out of haughtiness, arrogance, and contempt of people. As to the person who says

٢٦١ - باب تحريم الهجران بين المسلمين فوق ثلاثة أيام

Chapter (261)

About the Forbiddance of Desertion

between the Muslims more than Three Days

﴿ إِنَّمَا الْمُؤْمِنُونَ إِخْوَةٌ فَأَصْلَحُوا بَيْنَ أَعْوَابِهِمْ وَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ لَعَلَّكُمْ تُرْحَمُونَ ﴾
(الحجرات ١٠)

Allah ﷻ said:

"The believers are nothing else than brothers (in Islam). So make reconciliation between your brothers, and fear Allah, that you may receive mercy *" S 49-10. And

﴿ يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لَا تَحِلُّوا شَعَائِرَ اللَّهِ وَلَا الشُّهُورَ الْحُرَامَ وَلَا الْهَدْيَ وَلَا
الْقُلُودَ وَلَا آمِينَ الْبَيْتِ الْحَرَامَ يَنْتَعُونَ فَصَلًا مِنْ رَبِّهِمْ وَرِصْوَانًا وَإِذَا حَلَلْتُمْ
فَاصْطَادُوا وَلَا يَجْرِمُكُمْ شَيْءٌ قَوْمٍ أَنْ صَدُّوكُمْ عَنِ الْمَسْجِدِ الْحَرَامِ أَنْ تَعْتَدُوا
وَتَعَاوَنُوا عَلَى الْبِرِّ وَالتَّقْوَىٰ وَلَا تَعَاوَنُوا عَلَى الْإِثْمِ وَالْعُدْوَانِ وَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ إِنَّ
اللَّهَ شَدِيدُ الْعِقَابِ ﴾ (المائدة ٢)

"O you who believe! Violate not the sanctity of the rituals of (the religion of) Allah, nor of the Sacred Month, nor of the animals brought for sacrifice, nor the garlanded animals, and others nor the people coming to the Sacred House (Mecca), seeking the bounty and good pleasure of their Lord But when you finish the state of Ihram (for Hajj or Omra), you may hunt, and let not the hatred of some people for debarring you from Al-Masjidul Haram (in Mecca) lead you to transgression

this out of pity of people while he himself adhere to the nobilities of characters, there is no blame against him

(and hostility on your part) Help you one another in good deeds, righteousness, and piety); but do not help one another in transgression and sin. And fear Allah. Verily, Allah is Severe in punishment *” S: 5-2.

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said:

٨٩١- حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الْجُبَّارِ بْنُ الْعَلَاءِ الْغَطَّارُ وَسَعِيدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ قَالَا حَدَّثَنَا سُفْيَانُ عَنِ الرَّهْزِيِّ عَنْ أَنَسٍ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ لَا تَقَاطَعُوا وَلَا تَدَابِرُوا وَلَا تَبَاغَضُوا وَلَا تَحَاسَدُوا وَكُونُوا عِبَادَ اللَّهِ إِخْوَانًا وَلَا يَجُلُ لِمُسْلِمٍ أَنْ يَهْجُرَ أَخَاهُ فَوْقَ ثَلَاثٍ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ قَالَ وَقِيَ النَّابِ عَنْ أَبِي بَكْرٍ الصَّنْدُوقِ وَالرَّبِيعِ بْنِ الْعَوَّامِ وَابْنِ مَسْعُودٍ وَأَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ *

891. Narrated Anas; 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said. "Do not boycott one another, and do not detest one another, and do not desert one another, and do not one another. Be brothers and servants of Allah. It is not permissible for a Muslim to desert (not talk to, his (Muslim) brother for more than three nights." (Al-Termizi).

٨٩٢- عَنْ أَبِي أَيُّوبَ الْأَنْصَارِيِّ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ: (لَا يَجُلُ لِرَجُلٍ أَنْ يَهْجُرَ أَخَاهُ فَوْقَ ثَلَاثِ لَيَالٍ، يَتَقَيَّانِ: فَيُعْرِضُ هَذَا وَيُعْرِضُ هَذَا، وَحِيزُهُمَا لِلَّذِي يَبْدَأُ بِالسَّلَامِ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

892 Narrated Abu-Ayyob Al-Ansari رضي الله عنه, 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "It is not lawful for a man to desert his (Muslim) brother for more than three nights. (It is unlawful for them that) when they meet, one of them turns his face away from the other, and the other turns his face from the former. The best of the two will be the one who greets the other first." (Bukhari)

٨٩٣- حَدِيثُ أَنَسِ بْنِ مَالِكٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ: «لَا تَبَاغَضُوا، وَلَا تَحَسَدُوا، وَلَا تَدَابَرُوا. وَكُونُوا عِبَادَ اللَّهِ إِخْوَانًا. وَلَا يَحِلُّ لِمُسْلِمٍ أَنْ يَهْجُرَ أَخَاهُ فَوْقَ ثَلَاثَةِ لَيَالٍ».

893 Narrated Anas; 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said "Do not boycott one another, and do not detest one another, and do not desert one another, and do not one another. Be brothers and servants of Allah. It is not permissible for a Muslim to desert (not talk to, his (Muslim) brother for more than three nights." (At-Termizi).

* * *

٢٦٢- بَابُ النَّهْيِ عَنْ تَنَاجَى اثْنَيْنِ دُونَ الثَّلَاثِ إِلَّا لِحَاجَةٍ

Chapter (262)

About the Forbiddance of private Speech between Two Persons out of Three Except for rational Cause

[Man, apart from those who have unshakable belief that what befalls them, good or otherwise is from Allah ﷻ, is created with inclination to think ill] of others.

A means to this is the private conversation of two persons of three. Such an act saddens the third person. For this reason the Messenger of Allah ﷺ forbade us to do such an act.

Ibn Omar may Allah be pleased with them explains this practically as compiled in Imam Malek Compilation of Hadith. The Imam compiled:

حَدَّثَنِي مَالِكٌ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ بِيْنَارٍ قَالَ كُنْتُ لَنَا وَعِنْدَ اللَّهِ بْنِ عُمَرَ عِنْدَ دُرِّ حَالِدِ بْنِ عَقْبَةَ الَّتِي بِالسُّوْقِ فَجَاءَ رَجُلٌ يُرِيدُ أَنْ يَتَنَاجَى وَتَنَسَّ مَعَ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ

عُمَرُ أَخَذَ غَيْرِي وَغَيْرَ الرَّجُلِ الَّذِي يُرِيدُ أَنْ يَنَاجِيَهُ فَدَعَا عَبْدَ اللَّهِ بْنَ عُمَرَ
رَجُلًا آخَرَ حَتَّى كُنَّا أَرْبَعَةً فَقَالَ لِي وَلِلرَّجُلِ الَّذِي دَعَاهُ اسْتَأْخِرَا شَيْئًا فَإِنِّي
سَمِعْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ يَقُولُ لَا يَتَنَاجَى اثْنَانِ ثُلَاثٌ وَاحِدٌ *

Narrated Abdullah ibn Dinar; 'Abdullah ibn Omar and I were at the house of Khalid ibn Oqba near the market place. A man came and wanted to have some confidential speech with Abdullah ibn Omar. There was no other person besides me. Abdullah ibn Omar called out another man. Thus, we became four men. Abdullah ibn Omar said to that man and me; 'Kindly, leave me and that person to have a confidential speech for I have heard the Messenger of Allah ﷺ saying. "Let not two men have private conversation in the presence of a third one."

This shows us how Islam is keen that the Muslims should shun whatever would sow dissension among them or cast suspicion in their hearts.

So, consider this etiquette and ask yourself; 'How an Arab like Muhammad ﷺ who lived in such a harsh environment brings forth such sublime behavior! It is the Divine Revelation that guided him to do so.

Now, let us read what Imam Al-Nawawi compiled in the same concern.]

Allah ﷻ said:

﴿ إِنَّمَا السُّخْوَى مِنَ الشَّيْطَانِ لِيَحْزَنَ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَلَيْسَ بِصَارِهِمْ شَيْئًا إِلَّا
بِإِذْنِ اللَّهِ وَعَلَى اللَّهِ فَلْيَتَوَكَّلِ الْمُؤْمِنُونَ ﴾ (المجادلة ١٠)

"Secret counsels are only from Satan, in order that he may cause grief to the believers. But he cannot harm them in the least, except as Allah permits, and in Allah let the believers put their trust *" S: 58-10.

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said:

٨٩٤- عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: قَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ: (إِذَا كُنْتُمْ ثَلَاثَةً، فَلَا يَتَنَاجَى رَجُلَانِ ذُوْنَ الْأَمْرِ حَتَّى تَحْتَاطُوا بِالنَّاسِ، أَجَلٌ أَنْ يُخْزَنَ).
رواه البخاري.

894 Narrated Abdullah ﷺ; "The Prophet ﷺ said, "When you are three persons sitting together, let not two of them hold secret counsel excluding the third person until you are with some other people too, for that would grieve him." (Bukhari)

٨٩٥- حَدَّثَنَا هَذَا قَالَ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو مُعَاوِيَةَ عَنِ الْأَعْمَشِ قَالَ وَحَدَّثَنِي ابْنُ أَبِي عُمَرَ حَدَّثَنَا سُفْيَانُ عَنِ الْأَعْمَشِ عَنْ شَقِيقٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ إِذَا كُنْتُمْ ثَلَاثَةً فَلَا يَتَنَاجَى اثْنَانِ ذُوْنَ صَاحِبِهِمَا وَقَالَ سُفْيَانُ فِي حَدِيثِهِ لَا يَتَنَاجَى اثْنَانِ ذُوْنَ الثَّالِثِ فَإِنَّ ذَلِكَ يُخْزَنُ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَقَدْ رَوَى عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ أَنَّهُ قَالَ لَا يَتَنَاجَى اثْنَانِ ذُوْنَ وَاحِدٍ فَإِنَّ ذَلِكَ يُؤْذِي الْمُؤْمِنَ وَاللَّهُ عَزَّ وَجَلَّ يَكْرَهُ لَذَى الْمُؤْمِنِ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ ابْنِ عُمَرَ وَأَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ وَأَبْنِ عَبَّاسٍ *

895. Narrated Abdullah ibn Mas'oud; "The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said. "If there are three people, let not two people commune with each other apart from their colleague."

The other version of the Hadith says. "Let not two people commune with each other apart from their third for, this saddens him."

The third version says: "Let not two persons commune with each other apart from the third for, this saddens the third and Allah ﷻ dislikes hurting the believer."

٢٦٣- باب النهي عن تعذيب العبد والذابة والمرأة والولد

Chapter (263)

**About the Forbiddance of Exaggeration in Punishing
One's Beast, Slave, Wife, or Son**

Allah ﷻ said:

﴿ وَاعْبُدُوا اللَّهَ وَلَا تُشْرِكُوا بِهِ شَيْئًا وَبِالْوَالِدَيْنِ إِحْسَانًا وَبِذِي الْقُرْبَىٰ وَالْيَتَامَىٰ وَالْمَسَاكِينِ وَالْجَارِ ذِي الْقُرْبَىٰ وَالْجَارِ الْجُنُبِ وَالصَّاحِبِ بِالْجَنبِ وَابْنِ الْمَنْبِلِ ۚ وَمَا مَلَكَتْ أَيْمَانُكُمْ إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يُحِبُّ مَن كَانَ مُخْتَالًا فَخُورًا ﴾ (النساء ٣٦)

“Worship Allah and join none with Him in worship, and do good to parents, kinsfolk, orphans, the needy, the neighbor who is near of kin, the neighbor who is a stranger, the companion by your side, the wayfarer (you meet), and those (slaves) whom your right hands possess. Verily, Allah does not like such as are proud and boastful *” S: 4-36.

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said:

٨٩٦- حديث عبد الله بن عمر ، أن رسول الله ﷺ، قال: عَذِّبَتْ امْرَأَةٌ فِي هَرَّةٍ سَجَنَتَهَا حَتَّى مَاتَتْ، فَدَخَلَتْ فِيهَا النَّارُ، لَا هِيَ أَطْعَمَتَهَا وَلَا سَقَتَهَا إِذْ هِيَ حَبِسَتَهَا، وَلَا هِيَ تَرَكَتَهَا تَأْكُلُ مِنْ خَشَائِشِ الْأَرْضِ أَخْرَجَهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

896. Narrated Abdullah ibn Omar may Allah be pleased with her, 'Allah's Messengerﷺ said: "A woman was punished because she imprisoned a cat till it died. She entered Hellfire because of it. She neither gave it food, water, nor she set it free to eat of the vermin of the earth." (Bukhari).

٨٩٧- حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو كُرَيْبٍ حَدَّثَنَا الْمُحَارِبِيُّ عَنْ شُعْبَةَ عَنْ خُصَيْنٍ عَنْ هَلَالِ بْنِ يَسَافٍ عَنْ سُوَيْدِ بْنِ مَقَرٍّ الْقُزَيْبِيِّ قَالَ لَقَدْ رَأَيْنَا سَبْعَةَ إِحْوَةٍ مَا لَنَا حَادِمٌ إِلَّا وَاحِدَةٌ فَلَطَمَهَا أَحَدُنَا فَأَمَرَنَا النَّبِيُّ ﷺ أَنْ نَعْتِقَهَا قَالَ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ ابْنِ عُمَرَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَقَدْ رَوَى غَيْرُهُ وَالْحَدِيثُ هَذَا الْحَدِيثُ عَنْ خُصَيْنٍ بْنِ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ فَذَكَرَ بَعْضُهُمْ فِي الْحَدِيثِ قَالَ لَطَمَهَا عَلَى وَجْهِهَا *

897 Narrated Sawayd ibn Moqarrin Al-Mozani; 'We were seven brothers and we had but only a female servant. One of us slapped her and the Prophet ﷺ ordered us to emancipate her '

٨٩٨- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عِيْلَانَ حَدَّثَنَا مُؤَمِّلٌ حَدَّثَنَا سُفْيَانُ عَنْ الْأَعْمَشِ عَنْ إِبْرَاهِيمَ التَّيْمِيِّ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ أَبِي مَسْعُودٍ الْأَنْصَارِيِّ قَالَ كُنْتُ أَضْرِبُ مَمْلُوكًا لِي فَصَبَحْتُ قَاتِلًا مِنْ خَلْفِي يَقُولُ اعْلَمْ أَنَا مَسْعُودٌ اعْلَمْ أَنَا مَسْعُودٌ فَانْتَفَتُ وَإِذَا أَنَا بِرَسُولِ اللَّهِ ﷺ فَقَالَ اللَّهُ لَقَدْ رَأَيْتُكَ عَلَيْكَ مِنْكَ عَلَيْهِ قَالَ أَبُو مَسْعُودٍ فَمَا صَرَفْتُ مَمْلُوكًا لِي بَعْدَ ذَلِكَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَإِبْرَاهِيمُ التَّيْمِيُّ إِبْرَاهِيمُ بْنُ يَزِيدَ بْنِ شَرِيكٍ *

898. Narrated Abu-Mas'oud Al-Ansari; 'I was hitting a slave of mine and I heard someone calling me. "Know Abu-Mas'oud! Know Abu-Mas'oud! I turned and saw the Messenger of Allah ﷺ. He said: "Indeed, Allah ﷻ is More Capable over you than you are over him." Abu-Mas'oud said; 'I never hit a slave since then '

٢٦٤ - باب تحريم التعذيب بالنار

Chapter (264)

About the Forbiddance of Punishing with Fire

٨٩٩- عن أبي هريرة رضي الله عنه قال: بعثنا رسول الله ﷺ في بعث، فقال لنا: (إن لقيتم فلاناً وفلاناً لرجلين من قريش سمأهما فحرقوهما بالنار). قال: ثم أتيناها نودعة حين أردنا الخروج، فقال: (إني كنت أمرتكم أن تحرقوا فلاناً وفلاناً بالنار، وإن النار لا يعذب بها إلا الله، فإن أخذتموها فاقتلوهما). رواه البخاري.

899. Narrated Abu-Huraira; 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ sent us on a military expedition directing us: "If you find so and so (he named two men from Qoraysh), burn them with fire. Then we came to bid him farewell, when we wanted to set out, he said, Previously I ordered you to burn soandso and so and so with fire, but as punishment with fire is done by none except Allah, if you capture them, kill them (instead)." (Bukhari).

٢٦٥ - باب تحريم مغل الغنى

Chapter (265)

About the Forbiddance of

Procrastination of a wealthy Person

٩٠٠- عن أبي هريرة رضي الله عنه: أن رسول الله ﷺ قال: (مغل الغنى ظلم، وإذا أتبع لأحدكم على ملي فليشع). رواه البخاري.

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said:

900 Narrated Abu-Huraira, 'The Prophet ﷺ said "Procrastination (delay) in paying debts by a wealthy person is injustice. So, if your debt is transferred from your debtor to a rich debtor, you should agree." (Bukhari).

* * *

٢٦٦- باب كراهة عود الإنسان في هبة لم يسلمها

إلى الموهوب له وكراهة أن يشتري رجل شيئاً تصدق به

Chapter(266)

About Undesirability of Withdrawing an Endowment and Buying a Thing One has given in Charity

٩٠١- عَنْ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا قَالَ: قَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ: (الْعَائِدُ فِي هِبَتِهِ كَالْكَلْبِ، يَقِيءُ ثُمَّ يَعُودُ فِي قَيْتِهِ). رواه البخاري.

901 Narrated Ibn Abbas may Allah be pleased with them ; 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "One who takes back his gift (which he has already given) is like a dog that licks its vomit." (Bukhari).

٩٠٢ عَنْ عُمَرَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: حَمَلْتُ عَلَى فَرَسٍ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ، فَأَضَاعَهُ الَّذِي كَانَ عَنْدَهُ، فَأَرَنْتُ أَنْ أَسْتَرِيهَ، وَظَنَنْتُ أَنَّهُ يَبِيعُهُ بِرُخْصٍ، فَسَأَلْتُ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ فَقَالَ: (لَا تَسْتَرِيهِ، وَلَا تَعُدْ فِي صَدَقَتِكَ، وَإِنْ أَعْطَاكَ بِدَرَاهِمٍ، فَإِنَّ الْعَائِدَ فِي صَدَقَتِهِ كَالْعَائِدِ فِي قَيْتِهِ). رواه البخاري.

902. Narrated Omar ؓ; 'Once I gave a horse in Allah's Cause (in charity) but that person did not take care of it I intended to buy it, as I thought he would sell it at a low price.

So, I asked the Prophet ﷺ about it and he said. "Neither buy, nor take back your alms that you have given, even if the seller were willing to sell it for one dirham, for he who takes back what he has given in charity is like the one who swallows his own vomit." (Bukhari).

٩٠٣- عن ابن عباس رضي الله تعالى عنهما قال: قال النبي ﷺ: لعائد في هبته كالكلب يقىء ثم يعود في هبته متفق عليه وفي رواية للبخاري: ليس لنا مثل للمنوء، الذي يعود في هبته كالكلب يقىء ثم يرجع في هبته * البخاري.

903. Narrated Ibn Abbas may Allah be pleased with them; 'The Prophet ﷺ said' "The one who withdraws back a gift is like a dog that vomits and licks its vomit." (Agreed upon)

A version by Bukhari has the words "An evil example does not suit us One who withdraws back a gift is like a dog that vomits and then licks its vomit."

* * *

٢٦٧- باب تأكيد تحريم مال اليتيم

Chapter(267)

About strict Forbiddance of Devouring the Orphan's Wealth unlawfully

Allah ﷻ said:

﴿ إِنِ الَّذِينَ يَأْكُلُونَ أَمْوَالَ الْيَتَامَىٰ ظُلْمًا إِنَّمَا يَأْكُلُونَ فِي بُطُونِهِمْ نَارًا
وَيَصْلَوْنَ سَعِيرًا ﴾ (النساء ١٠)

"Verily, those who unjustly eat up the property of the orphans, they eat up only fire into their bellies, and they will be burnt in the blazing Fire *" S. 4-10 And

﴿ فِي الدُّنْيَا وَالْآخِرَةِ وَيَسْأَلُونَكَ عَنِ الْيَتَامَى قُلْ إِصْلَاحٌ لَهُمْ خَيْرٌ وَإِنْ تُخَالِطُوهُمْ فَإِخْوَانُكُمْ وَاللَّهُ يَعْلَمُ الْمُفْسِدَ مِنَ الْمُصْلِحِ وَلَوْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ لَأَغْنَتْكُمْ مِنْهُ اللَّهُ عَزِيزٌ حَكِيمٌ ﴾ (البقرة: ٢٢٠)

"...And they ask you concerning the orphans. Say: "The best thing is to manage honestly their property, and if you mix your affairs with theirs (if you shared them their meals and other affairs), then they are your brothers. And Allah knows him who means mischief (to swallow their property) from him who means good (to save their property). And if Allah had wished, He could have put you into difficulties. Truly, Allah is All-Mighty, All-Wise *" S: 2-220. And

﴿ وَلَا تَقْرَبُوا مَالَ الْيَتِيمِ إِلَّا بِالَّتِي هِيَ أَحْسَنُ حَتَّىٰ يَبْلُغَ أَشُدَّهُ وَأَوْفُوا بِالْعَهْدِ وَالْعَهْدُ أَوْفَاؤُهُ لَا يَكُلُفُ نَفْسًا إِلَّا وُسْعَهَا وَإِذَا قُلْتُمْ فَاعْدُوا وَلَوْ كُنْ دَا قُرْتَبَىٰ وَيَعْتَدِ اللَّهُ أَوْفُوا ذَلِكُمْ وَصَاكُم بِهِ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَذَكَّرُونَ ﴾ (الأنعام: ١٥٢)

"And come not near to the orphan's property, except to improve it, until he (or she) attains the age of full strength; and give full measure and full weight with justice. We burden not any person, but what he can bear. And whenever you give your word (i.e. judge between men or give evidence), say the truth even if a near relative is concerned, and fulfill the Covenant of Allah, This He commands you, that you may remember *" S: 6-152

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said:

٩٠٤- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ، عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ: (اجْتَنِبُوا السَّبْعَ الْمُؤْبَقَاتِ). قَالُوا: يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ، وَمَا هُنَّ قَالَ: (الشَّرْكُ بِاللَّهِ، وَالسَّخَرُ، وَقَتْلُ

النفس التي حرم الله إلا بالحق، وأكل الربا، وأكل مال اليتيم، والتولي يوم الزحف، وكذب المخصنات للمؤمنات العافلات). رواه البخاري.

904. Narrated Abu-Huraira ؓ; 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "Avoid the seven great destructive sins." The people enquired; 'O Allah's Messenger! What are they?' The Prophet ﷺ said: To join others in worship along with Allah, to practise sorcery, to kill the life that Allah has forbidden except for a just cause, (according to Islamic law), to eat up usury, to eat up the orphan's wealth, to show one's back to the enemy and fleeing from the battlefield at the time of fighting, and to accuse the chaste women, who never even think of anything touching chastity and are good believers" (Bukhari).

* * *

٢٦٨ — باب تقيظ تحريم الربا

Chapter(268)

About strict Forbiddance of Dealing in Usury

Allah ﷻ said:

﴿الَّذِينَ يَأْكُلُونَ الرِّبَا لَا يَقُومُونَ إِلَّا كَمَا يَقُومُ الَّذِي يَتَحَبَّطُهُ الشَّيْطَانُ مِنَ الْمَعْرِ ذَلِكِ بِأَنَّهُمْ قَالُوا إِنَّمَا الْبَيْعُ مِثْلُ الرِّبَا وَأَحَلَّ اللَّهُ الْبَيْعَ وَحَرَّمَ الرِّبَا فَمَنْ جَاءَهُ مَوْعِظَةٌ مِنْ رَبِّهِ فَانْتَهَى فَلَهُ مَا سَلَفَ وَأَمْرُهُ إِلَى اللَّهِ وَمَنْ عَادَ فَأُولَئِكَ أَصْحَابُ النَّارِ هُمْ فِيهَا خَالِدُونَ (٢٧٥) يَمْحَقُ اللَّهُ الرِّبَا وَيُزِيلُ الصَّدَقَاتِ وَالَّذِينَ لَا يُحِبُّ كُلَّ حَسَنٍ أَتَمَّ (٢٧٦) إِنَّ الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا وَعَمِلُوا الصَّالِحَاتِ وَأَقَامُوا الصَّلَاةَ وَآتَوُا الزَّكَاةَ لَهُمْ أَجْرُهُمْ عِنْدَ رَبِّهِمْ وَلَا خَوْفٌ عَلَيْهِمْ وَلَا هُمْ يَحْزَنُونَ (٢٧٧) يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا اتَّقُوا اللَّهَ وَذَرُوا مَا بَقِيَ مِنَ الرِّبَا إِن كُنْتُمْ مُؤْمِنِينَ﴾

(البقرة ٢٧٥-٢٧٨)

“Those who eat (deal with) usury will not stand (on the Day of Resurrection) except like a possessed person leading him to insanity. That is because they say, ‘Trading is only like usury.’ Allah has permitted trading and forbidden usury. So, whosoever receives an admonition from his Lord and stops eating usury shall not be punished for the past; his case is for Allah (to judge); but whoever returns (to dealing with usury) such are the dwellers of Fire. They will abide therein forever * Allah will destroy (the income resulting from) usury and will give increase to what is given in charity. And Allah likes not the disbelievers * Truly, those who believe, and do deeds of righteousness, and perform the prayer, and give Zakat, they will have their reward with their Lord. On them shall be no fear, nor shall they grieve * O you who believe! Be afraid of Allah and give up what remains (due to you) from Ribâ (usury) (from now onward), if you are (really) believers *” S 2-275-278.

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said

٩٠٥- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ، عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ: (اجْتَنِبُوا السَّبْعَ الْمُوبِقَاتِ). قَالُوا: يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ، وَمَا هُنَّ قَالَ: (الشِّرْكُ بِاللَّهِ، وَالسَّخَرُ، وَقَتْلُ النَّفْسِ الَّتِي حَرَّمَ اللَّهُ إِلَّا بِالْحَقِّ، وَאَكْلُ الرِّبَا، وَأَكْلُ مَالِ الْيَتِيمِ، وَالْقَوْلُ بِزُورٍ، وَالزَّخْفُ، وَقَدْفُ الْمُخَضَّنَاتِ الْمُؤْمِنَاتِ الْعَافَاتِ). رواه البخاري.

905. Narrated Abu-Huraira ؓ; ‘The Prophet ﷺ said: “Avoid the seven great destructive sins.” The people enquired; ‘O Allah’s Messenger! What are they?’ The Prophet ﷺ said: To join others in worship along with Allah, to practise sorcery, to kill the life that Allah has forbidden except for a just cause, (according to Islamic law), to eat up usury, to eat up the orphan’s wealth, to show one’s back to the enemy and fleeing from the battlefield at the time of fighting, and to accuse the chaste women, who never even think of anything touching chastity and are good believers.” (Bukhari)

٩٠٦ حَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو عَوَانَةَ عَنْ مِيعَاكَ بْنِ حَرْبٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ مَسْعُودٍ عَنْ ابْنِ مَسْعُودٍ قَالَ لَمَّا رَمَى اللَّهُ ﷺ أَكَلَ الرَّبَا وَمُؤْكَلُهُ وَشَاهِدِيهِ وَكَاتِبُهُ قَالَ وَقِيَ الْبَابَ عَنْ عُمَرَ وَعَلِيٍّ وَجَابِرٍ وَأَبِي جُحَيْفَةَ قَالَ أَبُو عَرِمَةَ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ *

906 Narrated Abdullah ibn Mas'oud; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ invoked Allah's curse on usurer whether he gives or takes it, the two witnesses of it, and the one writing it down (its notary)."

٩٠٧- عَنْ أَبِي جُحَيْفَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: رَأَيْتُ أَبِي لَشْتَرَى عَيْدًا حِجَامًا فَأَمَرَ بِمَحَاجِمِهِ فَكُمَرَتْ، فَسَأَلْتُهُ فَقَالَ: يَهَى النَّبِيُّ ﷺ عَنْ ثَمَنِ الْكَلْبِ، وَثَمَنِ الْقَتْلِ، وَتَهَى عَنِ الْوَاشِمَةِ وَالْمُوشِمَةِ، وَأَكَلَ الرَّبَا وَمُؤْكَلُهُ، وَلَمَنِ الْمُصَوِّرُ. رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

907 Narrated Awn ibn Abu-Johyifa رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ, 'My father bought a slave who practised the profession of cupping. My father asked for the instruments and broke them (I asked my father why he had so done) and he replied, 'The Prophet ﷺ forbade the acceptance of the price of a dog, blood, the earning of the profession of tattooing, or getting tattooed and the eater of usury and also the one who gives it, and cursed the picturemakers." (Bukhari).

* * *

٢٦٩ — بَابُ تَحْرِيمِ الرِّيَاءِ

Chapter(269)

About the Forbiddance of Showing off

Allah ﷻ said:

﴿ وَمَا أُمِرُوا إِلَّا لِيَعْبُدُوا اللَّهَ مُخْلِصِينَ لَهُ الدِّينَ خُفَاءَ وَيَقِيمُوا الصَّلَاةَ وَيُؤْتُوا الزَّكَاةَ وَذَلِكَ دِينُ الْقِيَمَةِ ﴾ (البقرة ١٧٧)

“And they were commanded not, but that they should worship Allah, and worship none but Him Alone (abstaining from ascribing partners to Him), and perform the prayer and to give Zakat, and that is the right religion *” S” 98-5. And

﴿ يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لَا تَبْطُلُوا صَدَقَاتِكُمْ بِالْمَنِّ وَالْأَذَى كَالَّذِي يُنْفِقُ مَالَهُ رِئَاءَ النَّاسِ وَلَا يُؤْمِنُ بِاللَّهِ وَالْيَوْمِ الْآخِرِ فَمَثَلُهُ كَمَثَلِ صَفْوَانٍ عَلَيْهِ تُرَابٌ فَأَصَابَهُ وَابِلٌ فَتَرَكَهُ صَلْدًا لَا يَقْدِرُونَ عَلَى شَيْءٍ مِّمَّا كَسَبُوا وَاللَّهُ لَا يَهْدِي الْقَوْمَ الْكَافِرِينَ ﴾ (البقرة ٢٦٤)

“O you who believe! Do not render in vain your Sadaqa⁷ (charity) by reminders of your generosity or by injury, like him who spends his wealth to be seen of men, and he does not believe in Allah or in the Last Day. His likeness is the likeness of a smooth rock on which is a little dust; on which heavy rain fell and left it bare. They are not able to do anything with what they have earned. And Allah does not guide the disbelieving people *” S” 2-264 And

﴿ إِنَّ الْمُنَافِقِينَ يُخَادِعُونَ اللَّهَ وَهُوَ خَادِعُهُمْ وَإِذَا قَامُوا إِلَى الصَّلَاةِ قَامُوا كُسَالَى يُرَآءُونَ النَّاسَ وَلَا يَذْكُرُونَ اللَّهَ إِلَّا قَلِيلًا ﴾ (النساء ١٤٢)

“Verily, the hypocrites seek to deceive Allah, but it is He Who deceives them. And when they stand up for the prayer, they stand with laziness and to be seen of men. And they do not remember Allah but little *” S: 4-142.

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said:

٩٠٨- حَدَّثَنِي زُهَيْرُ بْنُ حَرْبٍ حَدَّثَنَا إِبْنُ مَعْبُودٍ عَنْ إِبْرَاهِيمَ أَخْبَرَنَا رَوْحُ بْنُ الْقَاسِمِ عَنْ الْقَعْمَاءِ بْنِ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ يَعْقُوبَ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ:

⁷ Plural of Sadaqa (Giving in charity)

قال رسول الله ﷺ قال الله ﷻ أنا أعتى الشركاء عن الشرك من عمل عملاً أشرك فيه معي غيري تركته وشركه * مسلم.

908. Narrated Abu-Huraira: 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Allah ﷻ said: "I am the One Who stands in no need of any partner. Thus, he that ascribed any partner with Me (in his intention) I leave him to his partner"'

٩٠٩- حَدَّثَنَا سُوَيْدُ بْنُ نَصْرٍ أَخْبَرَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ الْمُبَارَكِ أَخْبَرَنَا حِيوةُ بْنُ شُرَيْحٍ أَخْبَرَنِي الْوَلِيدُ بْنُ أَبِي الْوَلِيدِ أَبُو عَثْمَانَ الْمَدَنِيُّ أَنَّ عَقْبَةَ بْنَ مَسْلَمٍ حَدَّثَهُ أَنَّ شُعْبًا الْأَصْبَحِيَّ حَدَّثَهُ أَنَّهُ دَخَلَ الْمَدِينَةَ فَإِذَا هُوَ بِرَجُلٍ قَدْ اجْتَمَعَ عَلَيْهِ النَّاسُ فَقَالَ مِنْ هَذَا فَعَلُّوا أَبُو هُرَيْرَةَ فَدَبَوْتُ مِنْهُ حَتَّى قَعَنْتُ نَتْنِ يَدَيْهِ وَهُوَ يُحَدِّثُ النَّاسَ فَلَمَّا سَكَتَ وَخَلَا قُلْتُ لَهُ أَتَشْكُ بِحَقِّ وَبِحَقِّ لِمَا حَدَّثْتَنِي حَدِيثًا سَمِعْتَهُ مِنْ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ﷺ عَقَلْتَهُ وَعَلِمْتَهُ فَقَالَ أَبُو هُرَيْرَةَ أَفَعَلْ لَأَحَدِنَا حَدِيثًا حَدَّثَنِيهِ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ عَقَلْتَهُ وَعَلِمْتَهُ ثُمَّ نَشَعَ أَبُو هُرَيْرَةَ نَشْعَةً فَمَكَثَ قَلِيلًا ثُمَّ أَفَاقَ فَقَالَ لَأَحَدِنَا حَدِيثًا حَدَّثَنِيهِ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ وَأَنَا وَهُوَ فِي هَذَا الْبَيْتِ مَا مَعَنَا أَحَدٌ غَيْرِي وَغَيْرُهُ ثُمَّ نَشَعَ أَبُو هُرَيْرَةَ نَشْعَةً أُخْرَى ثُمَّ أَفَاقَ فَمَسَحَ وَجْهَهُ فَقَالَ لَأَحَدِنَا حَدِيثًا حَدَّثَنِيهِ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ وَأَنَا مَعَهُ فِي هَذَا الْبَيْتِ مَا مَعَنَا أَحَدٌ غَيْرِي وَغَيْرُهُ ثُمَّ نَشَعَ أَبُو هُرَيْرَةَ نَشْعَةً شَدِيدَةً ثُمَّ مَالَ حَارًّا عَلَى وَجْهِهِ فَلَمَسْتُهُ عَلَى طَوِيلًا ثُمَّ أَفَاقَ فَقَالَ حَدَّثَنِي رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ أَنَّ اللَّهَ تَبَارَكَ وَتَعَالَى إِذَا كَانَ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ يَنْزِلُ إِلَى الْعِبَادِ لِيَقْضِيَ بَيْنَهُمْ وَكُلُّ أُمَّةٍ جَائِيَةٌ فَأُولَ مِنْ يَدْعُو بِهِ رَجُلٌ جَمَعَ الْقُرْآنَ وَرَجُلٌ يَقْتُلُ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ وَرَجُلٌ كَثِيرُ الْمَالِ يَقُولُ اللَّهُ لِلْفَارِيِّ أَلَمْ أَعْلَمَكَ مَا أَنْزَلْتُ عَلَى رَسُولِي قَالَ بَلَى يَا رَبِّ قَالَ

فَمَادَا عَمِلْتَ فِيمَا عَلَّمْتَ قَالَ كُنْتُ أَقُومُ بِهِ آيَاءَ اللَّيْلِ وَأَمَاءَ النَّهَارِ فَيَقُولُ اللَّهُ لَهُ كَذَبْتَ وَتَقُولُ لَهُ الْمَلَائِكَةُ كَذَبْتَ وَيَقُولُ اللَّهُ بَلْ أَرَدْتُ أَنْ يَقَالَ لِي فُلَانًا قَارِئٌ فَقَدْ قِيلَ ذَلِكَ وَيُؤْتَى بِصَاحِبِ الْعَمَلِ فَيَقُولُ اللَّهُ لَهُ لَمْ أَوْسَعْ عَلَيْكَ حَتَّى لَمْ أَدْعَكَ تَحْتَاجُ إِلَيَّ أَخَذَ قَالَ بَلَى يَا رَبِّ قَالَ فَمَادَا عَمِلْتَ فِيمَا أَمَرْتُكَ قَالَ كُنْتُ أَصِلُ الرَّحِمَ وَأَتَصَدَّقُ فَيَقُولُ اللَّهُ لَهُ كَذَبْتَ وَتَقُولُ لَهُ الْمَلَائِكَةُ كَذَبْتَ وَيَقُولُ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى بَلْ أَرَدْتُ أَنْ يَقَالَ فُلَانٌ جَوَادٌ فَقَدْ قِيلَ ذَلِكَ وَيُؤْتَى بِالَّذِي قِيلَ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ فَيَقُولُ اللَّهُ لَهُ فِي مَادَا قُتِلْتَ فَيَقُولُ أَمَرْتُ بِالْجِهَادِ فِي سَبِيلِكَ فَجَانَلْتُ حَتَّى قُتِلْتُ فَيَقُولُ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى لَهُ كَذَبْتَ وَتَقُولُ لَهُ الْمَلَائِكَةُ كَذَبْتَ وَيَقُولُ اللَّهُ بَلْ أَرَدْتُ أَنْ يَقَالَ فُلَانٌ جَرِيءٌ فَقَدْ قِيلَ ذَلِكَ ثُمَّ صَرَبَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ عَلَى رُكْبَتِي فَقَالَ يَا أَبَا هُرَيْرَةَ أُولَئِكَ الثَّلَاثَةُ أَوَّلُ خَلْقِ اللَّهِ تُسَعَّرُ بِهِمُ النَّارُ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ وَقَالَ الْوَلِيدُ أَبُو عَثْمَانَ فَأَخْبَرَنِي عَقْبَةُ بْنُ مُسْلِمٍ أَنَّ شُعْبَةَ هُوَ الَّذِي دَخَلَ عَلَى مُعَاوِيَةَ فَأَخْبَرَهُ بِهَذَا قَالَ أَبُو عَثْمَانَ وَحَدَّثَنِي الْعَلَاءُ بْنُ أَبِي حَكِيمٍ أَنَّهُ كَانَ سَيَافًا لِمُعَاوِيَةَ فَدَخَلَ عَلَيْهِ رَجُلٌ فَأَخْبَرَهُ بِهَذَا عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ فَقَالَ مُعَاوِيَةُ قَدْ فَعَلَ بِهَذَا هَذَا فَكَيْفَ بِمَنْ بَقِيَ مِنَ النَّاسِ ثُمَّ بَكَى مُعَاوِيَةُ بَكَاءً شَدِيدًا حَتَّى طَسَبَا لَهُ هَالِكٌ وَقَالَا قَدْ جَاءَنَا هَذَا الرَّجُلُ بِشَرٍّ ثُمَّ أَفَاقَ مُعَاوِيَةَ وَمَسَحَ عَنْ وَجْهِهِ وَقَالَ صَدَقَ اللَّهُ وَرَسُولُهُ ﴿ مَنْ كَانَ يُرِيدُ الْحَيَاةَ الدُّنْيَا وَزِينَتَهَا نُوَفِّ إِلَيْهِمْ أَعْمَالَهُمْ فِيهَا وَهُمْ فِيهَا لَا يُنْخَسِرُونَ (١٥) أُولَئِكَ الَّذِينَ لَيْسَ لَهُمْ فِي الْآخِرَةِ إِلَّا الْقَارُورُ وَحُيِّطَ مَا صَنَعُوا فِيهَا وَبَاطِلٌ مَا كَانُوا يَعْمَلُونَ (١٦) ﴾

(هود ١٥ - ١٦) قَالَ أَبُو عَيْسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ غَرِيبٌ •

909 Narrated Oqba ibn Mushlm, 'Shofayya Al-Asbahi told me that he entered Madina and found some people circling a man. He asked About him and he was told that he was Abu-Huraira.' Shofayya said, 'I approached him till I sat

before him while he was still talking to the people. When he finished and was alone I said to him, 'I appeal you earnestly by Allah ﷻ to tell me a Hadith you have heard from the Messenger of Allah ﷺ and you have comprehended well. Abu-Huraira said, 'I will do. I will convey to you a Hadith that the Messenger of Allah ﷺ told me and that I comprehended it well.' Shofayya said, 'Abu Huraira sighed loudly and wait for a short while then he restored and said; 'I will convey to you a Hadith that the Messenger of Allah ﷺ told me in this house where no one was attending except me.' Shofayya said; 'Abu-Huraira sighed loudly and wait for a short while then he restored, wiped his face and said; 'I will convey to you a Hadith that the Messenger of Allah ﷺ told me in this house where no one was attending except me.' Shofayya said, 'Abu-Huraira sighed more loudly and leant forward falling on the ground. I supported him for a long time till he restored. He then said; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ told me. "On the Day of Judgement, Allah ﷻ will descend to judge between people. Each nation will be kneeling. The first people He ﷻ will summon are a man who memorized the Koran, a man that was killed for Allah's cause, and a wealthy man. Allah ﷻ will say to the one who memorized the Koran (and he used to recite it perfectly). "Have I not taught you what I have revealed to My Messenger?" He will say, 'Yes indeed my lord!' Allah ﷻ will say "What did you do with what you have been taught?" He will say; 'I used to recite it by day and night.' Allah ﷻ will say: "You have lied." And the angels will say "You have lied." Allah ﷻ will say "Nay, you intended that people would say; 'So and so recites the Koran perfectly.' And it was said (You have taken the reward you hoped for) " Then, the wealthy man will be brought and Allah ﷻ will say to him: "Have not I provided for you limitlessly in a way you never fell in need to anyone?" He

will say, 'Yes indeed my lord!' Allah ﷻ will say: "What did you do with what I have given you?" He will say, 'I used spend on my kith and kin and give in charity ' Allah ﷻ will say: "You have lied." And the angels will say: "You have lied." Allah ﷻ will say: "Nay, you intended that people would say; 'So and so is openhanded, and it was said (You have taken the reward you hoped for)'" Then, the man who was killed for Allah's sake will be brought. Allah ﷻ will say to him "For whose sake you were killed?" He will say, 'I was ordered to fight for Your sake, so I fought and was killed.' Allah ﷻ will say. "You have lied" And the angels will say: "You have lied." Allah ﷻ will say: "Nay, you intended that people would say; 'So and so is brave and it was said (You have taken the reward you hoped for).'" Abu-Huraira said, 'Then the Messenger of Allah ﷺ hit me on the knee and said. "O Abu-Huraira! These are the first people of Allah's creatures with whom Fire will be blazed on the Day of Judgement⁸."

⁸ This Hadith shows clearly that showing off and dissemblance are strictly forbidden and are severely punishable. Sincere intention only avails. This is based on Allah's statement.

"And they have been commanded no more than to worship Allah, offering Him sincere devotion, being true (in faith), to establish the regular prayer and to pay zakat, and that is the upright and straight religion" S. 98-5

The Hadith restricts the general Hadiths about Jihad's and other good deeds' reward. It confines the reward to Jihad and other good deeds if the motives to them is satisfying Allah ﷻ not any other creature.

The scholars of interpretation say that the verse that says

"Those who desire the present life and its glitter, to them We shall pay (the price of) their deeds therein, without diminution * They are those for whom there is nothing in the Hereafter but the Fire: vain are the designs they frame therein, and of no effect are the

Al-Waleed Abu-Othman said; 'When this Hadith was told to Mu'aweya ibn Abu-sofyan he said, 'This has been done to these people, what is About other people.' Al Waleed added, 'Mu'aweya wept so profusely that we thought that he would perish. We said to ourselves; 'This man (Shofayya, the narrator of the Hadith) has brought very bad news to Mu'aweya.' When Mu'aweya restored, he wiped his face and said, 'Allah ﷻ and His Messenger ﷺ have told the truth. Then he recited.

"Those who desire the present life and its glitter, to them We shall pay (the price of) their deeds therein, without diminution * They are those for whom there is nothing in the Hereafter but the Fire* vain are the designs they frame therein, and of no effect are the deeds that they do *" S: 11-15,16 (At-Termizi)

٩١٠ - عَنْ جُنْدَبِ بْنِ رَبِيعٍ أَنَّ اللَّهَ عَزَّ وَجَلَّ قَالَ: سَمِعْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ يَقُولُ: (مَنْ سَمِعَ سَمِعَ اللَّهُ بِهِ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ، قَالَ: وَمَنْ شَقَّ شَقَّ اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ).
فَقَالُوا: أَوْصِنَا. فَقَالَ: بَيْنَ أَوَّلِ مَا يُنْتَبِهُ مِنَ الْإِنْسَانِ بَطْنُهُ، فَمَنْ اسْتَطَاعَ أَنْ لَا يَأْكُلَ إِلَّا طَيِّبًا طَيِّعَ، وَمَنْ اسْتَطَاعَ أَنْ لَا يُخَالَ بَيْتَهُ وَبَيْنَ الْجَنَّةِ مِلَّةٌ كَعِهِ مِنْ نَمِّ أَهْرَاقَةٍ طَيِّعَ. رواه البخاري.

910 Narrated (Tareef Abu-Tamema); 'Jondob ﷺ said that he heard the Prophet ﷺ saying. "Whoever does a good deed in order to show off, Allah will expose his intentions on the Day of Resurrection (before the people), and whoever puts the people into difficulties, Allah will put him into difficulties on the Day of Resurrection. The people said (to Jundab), 'Advise us.' He said; 'The first thing to putrefy of the human

deeds that they do *" S 11-15,16., designates each good deed done for pleasing or satisfying any other aim besides Allah ﷻ.

body is the abdomen, so he who can eat nothing but good food (Halal the well-gotten food) he should do so, and he who does as much as he can that nothing intervene between him and Paradise by not shedding even a handful of blood, (murdering) should do so. (Bukhari)

[It should be obvious that if a man does any good work searching solely Allah's pleasure, there is no harm if people praise him. This is the good tidings to him from Allah ﷻ.

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ reiterated this by his reply to the questioner who asked him; 'Messenger of Allah! One would do the good deed and consequently, people hail him?' The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said "This is the good tidings given to him in life."]

* * *

٢٧٠- باب تحريم النظر الى المرأة الأجنبية

Chapter (270)

About the Forbiddance of Looking

at a Non-Mahram Woman

Allah ﷻ said

﴿ قُلْ لِلْمُؤْمِنِينَ يَغُضُّوا مِنْ أَبْصَارِهِمْ وَيَحْفَظُوا فُرُوجَهُمْ ذَلِكَ أَرَىٰ لَهُمْ لَهْفًا
اللَّهُ خَبِيرٌ بِمَا يَصْنَعُونَ ﴾ (النور ٣٠)

"Tell the believing men to lower their gaze (from looking at non-Mahram women), and protect their private parts (from illegal sexual intercourses). That is purer for them. Verily, Allah is All-Aware of what they do *" S: 24-30. And

﴿ وَلَا تَقْفُ مَا لَيْسَ لَكَ بِهِ عِلْمٌ إِنَّ السَّمْعَ وَالْبَصَرَ وَالْفُؤَادَ كُلُّ أُولَٰئِكَ كَانَ
عَنْهُ مَسْنُوءًا ﴾ (الإسراء ٣٦)

“And follow not (O man!) what you have no knowledge of Verily! Hearing, sight, and the heart, of each of those one will be questioned (by Allah) *” S. 17-36. And

﴿ يَعْلَمُ خَائِنَةَ الْأَعْيُنِ وَمَا تُخْفِي الصُّدُورُ ﴾ (غافر ١٩)

“Allah knows the fraud of the eyes, and all that the breasts conceal *” S: 40-19. And

﴿ إِنَّ رَبَّكَ لَبَالِمُرْصِدٍ ﴾ (القمر ١٤)

“Verily, your Lord is Ever Watchful (over them) *” S. 89-14

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said:

٩١١- عَنْ أَبِي عُبَيْدٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا، عَنِ النَّبِيِّ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ: (إِنَّ اللَّهَ كَتَبَ عَلَى ابْنِ آدَمَ حَقْلَةً مِنَ الزِّنَا، أَنْزَلَكَ ذَلِكَ لَا مَحَالَةَ، فَرَبَا الْعَيْنِ الْبَطْرُ، وَزَنَا لِللِّسَانِ النُّطْقُ، وَالنَّفْسُ تَمْنَى وَتَشْتَهِي، وَالْفَرْجُ يُصَدِّقُ ذَلِكَ أَوْ يُكَذِّبُهُ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

911 Narrated Ibn Abbas may Allah be pleased with them on the authority of Abu-Huraira ؓ that the Prophet ﷺ said: “Allah has written for Adam's son his share of adultery which he inevitably commits. The adultery of the eyes is sighting (gazing at the non-Mahram women), the adultery of the tongue is speech. The innerself wishes and desires and the private parts testify all this or deny it.” (Bukhari).

٩١٢- عَنْ أَبِي سَعِيدٍ الْخُدْرِيِّ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ: (إِنَّا كُنَّا وَنَجْلُوسَ عَلَى الطَّرِيقَاتِ). فَقَالُوا: مَا لَنَا بِذَلِكَ إِنَّمَا هِيَ مَجَالِسُنَا نَتَحَدَّثُ فِيهَا. قَالَ: (فَإِذَا أَبَيْتُمْ إِلَّا الْمَجَالِسَ، فَأَعْطُوا الطَّرِيقَ حَقَّهَا). قَالُوا: وَمَا حَقُّ الطَّرِيقِ

قال: (غصن البصر، وكف الأذى، ورد المتلثم، وأمر بالمعروف، ونهي عن المنكر). رواه البخاري.

912. Narrated Abu-Sa'eed Al-Khudri ؓ, 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "Avoid sitting on the roads (path ways). The people said; 'There is no feasible alternative to it. We chat and discuss our affairs during it.' The Prophet ﷺ said: "As long as there is no escape from it so, observe the rights of the way?' They asked, 'What are the rights of the way?' He said "They are lowering of your gazes (avoiding gazing at people lustfully or mockingly), refraining from harming people, returning greetings, enjoining what is just and forbidding what is unjust." (Bukhari)

٩١٢- حَدَّثَنَا سُوَيْدٌ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ أَحْبَرَنَا يُونُسُ بْنُ يَزِيدَ عَنْ ابْنِ شِهَابٍ عَنْ نَبْهَانَ مَوْلَى أُمِّ سَلَمَةَ أَنَّهُ حَدَّثَهُ أَنَّ أُمَّ سَلَمَةَ حَدَّثَتْهُ أَنَّهَا كَانَتْ عِنْدَ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ﷺ وَمَيْمُونَةُ قَالَتْ قَبِينَا نَحْنُ عِنْدَهُ أَهْلُ ابْنِ أُمِّ مَكْتُومٍ فَدَخَلَ عَلَيْهِ وَتِلْكَ بَغْدَا مَا أَمَرْنَا بِالْحِجَابِ فَقَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ اخْتَجِبَا مِنْهُ فَقُلْتُ يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ أَلَيْسَ هُوَ أَعْمَى لَا يُبْصِرُنَا وَلَا يَعْرِفُنَا فَقَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ أَفَعَمِيَاوَلِي أَنْتُمَا أَلَسْتُمَا تُبْصِرَانِي قَالَ أَبُو عَيْسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ *

913. Narrated Nabhan, the freed slave of Umm Salama may Allah be pleased with her that Umm Salama informed him that the Messenger of Allah ﷺ was in her house and Maymoonah may Allah be pleased with her came. While we were sitting, Ibn Umm Maktoom came. This was after the commandment of veiling women from men had been imposed. The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said "Veil yourselves from him " I said; 'Is not he a blind man and he does not see us or know us, Messenger of Allah?' The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said "Are you two blind? Do no you two see him?" (At-Termizi).

٩١٤- حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ أَبِي رِيَادٍ حَدَّثَنَا رِثْدَةُ بْنُ حَبَابٍ أَخْبَرَنِي الصَّخَّاءُ بْنُ
عُثْمَانَ أَخْبَرَنِي زَيْدُ بْنُ أَسْلَمَ عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ أَبِي سَعِيدٍ الْخُدْرِيِّ عَنْ أَبِيهِ
قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ لَا يَنْظُرُ الرَّجُلُ إِلَى عَوْرَةِ الرَّجُلِ وَلَا تَنْظُرُ الْمَرْأَةُ
إِلَى عَوْرَةِ الْمَرْأَةِ وَلَا يُقْصِي الرَّجُلُ إِلَى الرَّجُلِ فِي الثَّوْبِ الْوَاحِدِ وَلَا تُقْصِي
الْمَرْأَةُ إِلَى الْمَرْأَةِ فِي الثَّوْبِ الْوَاحِدِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ غَرِيبٌ
صَحِيحٌ *

914 Narrated Abu-Sa'eed Al-Khudri, 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Let not a man look at another man's awra and let not a woman look at another woman's awra. And let not a man's skin touch another man's skin directly in one cloth and let not a woman's skin touch another woman's skin directly in one cloth." (At-Termizi).

* * *

٢٧١- باب تحريم الخلوة بالأجنبية

Chapter(271)

About the Forbiddance of Staying in

Privacy with a Non-Mahram Woman

[Sexual inclination between men and women is an instinctive characteristic. It seems to be the strongest lust of man. For, there would be some threats to man's life if he tried to satisfy it illegally, but that lust overcomes this threat.

One of the righteous people said, 'If I was entrusted the common treasury of the Muslims, I would be able to fulfill that commitment. But, if I was entrusted with a Negro woman I fear lest I cannot fulfill that commitment.'

Since man was created weak and desirous, Islam imposes the limits that guarantee avoiding satisfying this lust except through the legal channel i.e. marriage or the female captives of war according to the just rules of Islam.

Examples of these precautions are veiling women's bodies entirely, avoiding the speech and the dresses that is liable to excite men sexually, prohibiting men from being in privacy with the non-Mahram women, ordering the Muslim ruler to facilitate marriage affairs before the youth, encouraging the young men to get marry for marriage is one way for sustainment.. etc.

The Noble Kopran says:

﴿ قُلْ لِلْمُؤْمِنِينَ بَعْضُوا مِنْ أَنْفُسِهِمْ وَبِحَقِّطُوا فُرُوجَهُمْ ذَلِكَ أَزْكَى لَهُمْ لِي أَنَّ خَيْرٌ بِمَا بَسْتَعْمُونَ ﴾ (النور ٣٠)

"Tell the believing men to lower their gaze (from looking at non-Mahram women), and protect their private parts (from illegal sexual intercourses). That is purer for them. Verily, Allah is All-Aware of what they do *" S: 24-30 And

﴿ الْحَبِيبَاتُ لِلْحَبِيبِينَ وَالْحَبِيبُونَ لِلْحَبِيبَاتِ وَالطَّيِّبَاتُ لِلطَّيِّبِينَ وَالطَّيِّبُونَ لِلطَّيِّبَاتِ أُولَئِكَ مُبَرَّءُونَ مِمَّا يَقُولُونَ لَهُمْ مَغْفِرَةٌ وَرِزْقٌ كَرِيمٌ ﴾ (النور ٢٦)

"O you who believe! Enter not houses other than your own, until you have asked permission and greeted those in them; that is better for you, in order that you may remember *" S: 24-26. And

﴿ وَأَنْكِحُوا الْأَيَامَى مِنْكُمْ وَالصَّالِحِينَ مِنْ عِبَادِكُمْ وَإِمَائِكُمْ لِي يَكُونُوا فُقَرَاءَ يُعْهِمُ اللَّهُ مِنْ فَضْلِهِ وَاللَّهُ وَاسِعٌ عَلِيمٌ ﴾ (النور ٣٢)

“And marry those among you who are single (a man who has no wife and the woman who has no husband) and (also marry) the pious and capable ones) of your (males) slaves and maid-servants (female slaves). If they would be poor, Allah will enrich them out of His Bounty. And Allah is All-Sufficient for His creatures' needs, All-Knowing (About the state of the people) *” S: 24-32.

﴿ وَلَيَسْتَعْتِفَ الَّذِينَ لَا يَجْنُونَ بَكَاحًا حَتَّىٰ يُعْطِيَهُمُ اللَّهُ مِنْ فَضْلِهِ وَالَّذِينَ يَبْتَغُونَ الْكِتَابَ مِمَّا مَلَكَتْ أَيْمَانُكُمْ فَكَاتِبُوهُمْ إِنْ عَلِمْتُمْ فِيهِمْ خَيْرًا وَآتُوهُمْ مِّنْ مَّالِ اللَّهِ الَّذِي آتَاكُمْ وَلَا تَكْرَهُوا فَتْيَانَكُمْ عَلَىٰ الْبَغَاءِ إِنْ أَرَدْتَ تَحَصُّنًا لِّتَبْتَغُوا عَرَصَ الْحَيَاةِ الدُّنْيَا وَمَن يُكْرِهْن فَبِئْسَ اللَّهُ مِن بَعْدِ إِكْرَاهِهِنَّ غَوْرٌ رَّحِيمٌ ﴾
(النور ٣٣)

“And let those who find not the financial means for marriage keep themselves chaste, that Allah would enrich them of His Bounty. And such of your slaves who seek to free themselves (from slavery), facilitate this affair for them if you find that there is good and honesty in them. And give them something yourselves out of the wealth of Allah that He has bestowed upon you. And force not your maids to adultery hoping for some perishable worldly possessions, if they desire chastity. But if anyone compels them (to commit adultery), then, after such compulsion, Allah is Oft-Forgiving, Most Merciful (to those women, i.e. He will forgive them because they have been forced to do this evil action unwillingly) *” S: 24-33

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said:

حَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ حَدَّثَنَا اللَّيْثُ عَنْ يَزِيدَ بْنِ أَبِي حَبِيبٍ عَنْ أَبِي الْحَيْرِ عَنْ عُبَيْدِ بْنِ غَامِرٍ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ لِيَأْكُمُ الدُّخُولَ عَلَى السَّامَاءِ فَقَالَ رَجُلٌ مِّنْ

الأنصار يا رسول الله أفرايت الحمى قال الحمى الموت قال وفي الباب عن عمر وجابر وعمر بن العاص قال أبو عيسى حديث عتبة بن عامر حديث حسن صحيح وإنما معنى كراهية الدخول على النساء على نحو ما روي عن النبي ﷺ قال لا يحلّون رجلًا بامرأة إلا كان ثلثهما الشيطان ومعنى قوله الحمى يقال هو أخو الزوج كأنه كره له أن يحلّو بها *

Narrated Oqba ibn Amer; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Beware of entering on women" A man of Al-Ansar said; 'What is About Al-Hamw(o)', O Messenger of Allah?' He said: "Al-Hamwo equals death."

Abu-Issa said; 'The Hadith of Oqba is Hasan Saheeh and this Hadith warns the Muslims against entering on women i.e. that which one sits in privacy with them as the Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Most certainly, no man sits in seclusion with a woman except that Satan is their third" Al-Hamwo is the husband's brother. It is understood from the Hadith that the Messenger of Allah ﷺ disliked that Al-Hamwo stay in seclusion with his brother's wife.'

حدثنا بصير بن علي حدثنا عيسى بن يونس عن مجالد عن الشعبي عن جابر عن النبي ﷺ قال لا تلجوا على المعربات فإن الشيطان يجري من أحدكم مجرى الدم قلنا ومبك قال ومنى ولكن الله أعانني عليه فأسلم قال أبو عيسى

9 Imam An-Nawawi said, 'The husbands relatives besides the husband's father and sons are meant here because the former are Mahrams to his wife. The meant here are the husband's brother, cousin etc. In other words every man who is legitimately permitted to marry her if she was not married to that person. The Hadith likened secluding with the woman in such cases as leading to death. This is known in Arabic. They say, 'Lion is death and war is death' meaning it leads to death

هذا حديث غريب من هذا الوجه وقد تكلم بخصمهم في مجالد بن سعيد من قبل حفظه وسمعت علي بن حشرم يقول قال سفيان بن عيينة في تفسير قول النبي ﷺ ولكن الله أعانني عليه فأسلمت يعني أسلمت لنا منه قال سفيان والمنوطان لا يمسكم ولا تلجوا على المغيبات والمغيبة للمرأة التي يكون زوجها غائبا والمغيبات جماعة المغيبة *

Narrated Jaber, 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "Beware of entering on Al Mogheebat for Satan circulates within one of you as the blood circulates in his veins." We said, 'Does he circulates within you as well?' He said: 'Yes. But Allah supported me against him so he submitted'¹⁰.

حدثنا سفيان بن وكيع حدثنا حفص بن غياث عن الحجاج عن مكحول عن أبي الشمال عن أبي أيوب قال قال رسول الله ﷺ أرتع من سنن المرسلين الحياء والتعطر والمسواك والكاخ قال وفي الباب عن عثمان وتوتان وابن مسعود وعائشة وعبد الله بن عمرو وأبي نعيم وجابر وعكاف قال أبو عيسى حديث أبي أيوب حديث حسن غريب حدثنا مسعود بن خدائش البغدادي حدثنا عبد بن العوام عن الحجاج عن مكحول عن أبي الشمال عن أبي أيوب عن النبي ﷺ نحو حديث حفص قال أبو عيسى وزوى هذا الحديث هشيم ومحمد بن يزيد الواسطي وأبو معاوية وغيره ولحق عن الحجاج عن مكحول عن أبي أيوب ولم يذكرُوا فيه عن أبي الشمال وحديث حفص بن غياث وعبد بن العوام أصح *

10 The word فأسلمت does not mean that his devil reverted to Islam, but it means that he was turned away from the Prophet ﷺ hence the Messenger of Allah ﷺ will not be harmed by him

Narrated Abu-Ayyoob, 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Four things are of the Messengers of Allah's way of life; bashfulness, applying perfume, cleaning teeth with As-Siwaak, and getting married."

حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ غِيْلَانَ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو أَحْمَدَ الزُّبَيْرِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا سُفْيَانُ عَنْ الْأَعْمَشِ عَنْ عُمَارَةَ بْنِ عُمَيْرٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ يَزِيدَ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ مَسْعُودٍ قَالَ خَرَجْنَا مَعَ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ وَتَحَنُّنُ شَبَابٍ لَا تَقْدِرُ عَلَى شَيْءٍ فَقَالَ يَا مَعْشَرَ الشَّبَابِ عَلَيْكُمْ بِالنِّكَاحِ فَإِنَّهُ أَغْضُ لِلْبَصَرِ وَأَخْصَنُ لِلْفَرْجِ فَمَنْ لَمْ يَسْتَطِعْ مِنْكُمْ لِلْبَاءِ فَعَلَيْهِ بِالصَّوْمِ فَإِنَّ الصَّوْمَ لَهُ وَجَاءَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ حَدَّثَنَا الْحُسَيْنُ بْنُ عَلِيٍّ الْحَلَالُ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ نُمَيْرٍ حَدَّثَنَا الْأَعْمَشُ عَنْ عُمَارَةَ نَحْوَهُ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى وَقَدْ رَوَى عُمَيْرٌ وَاحِدٌ عَنِ الْأَعْمَشِ بِهَذَا الْإِسْنَادِ مِثْلَ هَذَا وَرَوَى أَبُو مُعَاوِيَةَ وَالْمُحَارِبِيُّ عَنِ الْأَعْمَشِ عَنْ إِبْرَاهِيمَ عَنْ عَلْقَمَةَ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ نَحْوَهُ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى كِلَاهُمَا صَحِيحٌ *

Narrated Abdullah ibn Mas'oud; 'We went out with the Prophet ﷺ while we were young possessing nothing and he said: "O assemble of young men! Take shelter in marriage for it helps lower one's gaze and guard one's chastity. He that cannot afford for it (marriage), let him observe fasting for it is a shield for him."

حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو هِشَامٍ الرَّفَاعِيُّ وَزَيْدُ بْنُ أَحْزَمَ الطَّائِيُّ وَإِسْحَاقُ بْنُ إِبْرَاهِيمَ الْبَصْرِيُّ قَالُوا حَدَّثَنَا مُعَاذُ بْنُ هِشَامٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ قَتَادَةَ عَنِ الْحُسَيْنِ عَنْ سَمُرَةَ أَنَّ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ نَهَى عَنِ التَّبَتُّلِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى وَرَادَ زَيْدُ بْنُ أَحْزَمَ فِي حَدِيثِهِ وَقَرَأَ قَتَادَةُ ﴿يَا أَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا لَا تَدْخُلُوا بُيُوتَ النَّبِيِّ إِلَّا أَنْ يُؤْذَنَ لَكُمْ إِلَى طَعَامٍ غَيْرِ نَاطِرٍ فِيهَا وَلَكِنْ إِذَا دُعِيتُمْ فَادْخُلُوا فَإِذَا طَعِمْتُمْ فَانْشَرُّوا وَلَا مُسْتَأْذِنِينَ

لِحَدِيثِ إِنْ دَلِكُمْ كَانَ يُؤَدِّي النَّبِيُّ ﷺ يَسْتَحْيِي مِنْكُمْ وَاللَّهُ لَا يَسْتَحْيِي مِنَ الْحَقِّ وَإِذَا سَأَلْتُمُوهُنَّ مَتَاعًا فَاسْأَلُوهُنَّ مِنْ وَرَاءِ حِجَابٍ ذَلِكُمْ أَطْهَرُ لِقُلُوبِكُمْ وَقُلُوبِهِنَّ وَمَا كَانَ لَكُمْ أَنْ تُؤْذُوا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ وَلَا أَنْ تُنْكِرُوا أَرْوَاجَهُ مِنْ بَعْدِهِ أَبَدًا إِنَّ ذَلِكُمْ كَانَ عِنْدَ اللَّهِ عَظِيمًا ﴿ (الأحراب ٥٣) قَالَ وَفِي الْقَبَابِ عَنْ سَعْدِ وَأَبِي بَنِي مَالِكٍ وَعَائِشَةَ وَابْنَ عَبَّاسٍ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى حَدِيثُ سَمُرَةَ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ غَرِيبٌ وَرَوَى الْأَشْعَثُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْمَلِكِ هَذَا الْحَدِيثَ عَنِ الْحَسَنِ عَنْ سَعْدِ بْنِ هِشَامٍ عَنْ عَائِشَةَ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ نَحْوَهُ وَيُقَالُ كِلَا الْحَدِيثَيْنِ صَحِيحٌ *

Narrated Samora; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ forbade celibacy'

Abu-Issa said; 'The version narrated by Zayd ibn Akhzam has the following words; 'And Qatada recited the verse that says'

﴿ وَلَقَدْ أَرْسَلْنَا رُسُلًا مِنْ قَبْلِكَ وَجَعَلْنَا لَهُمْ أَرْوَاجًا وَذُرِّيَّةً وَمَا كَانَ لِرَسُولٍ أَنْ يَأْتِيَ بِآيَةٍ إِلَّا بِإِذْنِ اللَّهِ لِكُلِّ أَجَلٍ كِتَابٌ ﴾ (الرعد ٣٨)

"And indeed, We had sent Messengers before you (O Muhammad) and made for them wives and offspring. And it was not for a Messenger to bring a sign except by Allah's Leave. (For) every matter there is a decree (from Allah) * " S: 13-38

He also said that the Hadith of Samora is Hasan Ghareeb(on) and that it was narrated through other routes.

Now, let us read what Imam Al-Nawawi compiled in the same concern.]

Allah ﷻ said:

“O you who believe! Enter not the Prophet’s houses, unless permission is given to you for a meal, (and then) not (so early as) to wait for its preparation. But when you are invited, enter, and when you have taken your meal, disperse without sitting for chatting. Verily, such (behavior) annoys the Prophet, and he is shy of (asking) you (to go out); but Allah is not shy of (telling you) the truth. And when you ask (his wives) for anything you want, ask them from behind a screen: that is purer for your hearts and for their hearts. And it is not (right) for you that you should annoy Allah’s Messenger, nor that you should ever marry his wives after him (his death). Verily, With Allah that shall be an enormity *” S: 33-53.

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said.

٩١٥- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ غَيْلَانَ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو دَاوُدَ الطَّيَالِسِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا شُعْبَةُ وَهَمَامٌ عَنْ قَتَادَةَ عَنْ عِكْرَمَةَ عَنْ لَيْثٍ عَنْ عَبَّاسٍ قَالَ لَعَنَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ الْمُتَشَبِّهَاتِ بِالرِّجَالِ مِنَ النِّسَاءِ وَالْمُتَشَبِّهِينَ بِالنِّسَاءِ مِنَ الرِّجَالِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ *

915 Narrated Ibn Abbas; ‘The Messenger of Allah ﷺ invoked Allah’s curse on the women who assume the masculine manners and the men who behave effeminately.’ (Al-Termizi).

٩١٦- حَدَّثَنَا يَحْيَى بْنُ عَلِيٍّ حَدَّثَنَا عِيسَى بْنُ يُونُسَ عَنْ مُجَالِدٍ عَنِ الشَّعْبِيِّ عَنْ جَابِرٍ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ لَا تَلْجُوا عَلَى الْمُغَيَّبَاتِ فَإِنَّ الشَّيْطَانَ يَجْزِي مِنْ لَحْنِكُمْ مَجْزَى النَّثَمِ قُلْنَا وَمَنْكَ قَالَ وَمَنْي وَلَكِنْ اللَّهُ أَعَانَنِي عَلَيْهِ فَأَسْلَمْتُ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ عَرِيبٌ مِنْ هَذَا الْوَجْهِ وَقَدْ تَكَلَّمْتُ بِغَضَبِهِمْ فِي مُجَالِدٍ بْنِ سَعْدٍ مِنْ قَبْلِ حِفْظِهِ وَسَمِعْتُ عَلِيَّ بْنَ خُضْرَمٍ يَقُولُ قَالَ سَعْيَانُ بْنُ عَيْنَةَ فِي تَفْسِيرِ قَوْلِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ وَلَكِنْ اللَّهُ أَعَانَنِي عَلَيْهِ فَأَسْلَمْتُ يَعْنِي أَسْلَمْتُ لَنَا مِنْهُ قَالَ سَعْيَانُ

وَالشَّيْطَانُ لَا يُسَلِّمُ وَلَا تَلْجُوا عَلَى الْمُعِيبَاتِ وَالْمُعِيبَةُ الْمَرْأَةُ الَّتِي يَكُونُ رَوَّجُهَا عَائِنًا وَالْمُعِيبَاتُ جَمَاعَةُ الْمُعِيبَةِ *

916 Narrated Jaber; 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "Beware of entering on Al Mogheebat for Satan circulates within one of you as the blood circulates in his veins." We said; 'Does he circulates within you as well?' He said: 'Yes. But Allah supported me against him so he submitted'¹¹ "

٩١٧- حَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ حَدَّثَنَا اللَّيْثُ عَنْ يَزِيدَ بْنِ أَبِي حَبِيبٍ عَنْ أَبِي الْخَيْرِ عَنْ عَقْبَةَ بْنِ عَامِرٍ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ إِيَّاكُمْ وَالذُّحُولَ عَلَى النِّسَاءِ فَقَالَ رَجُلٌ مِنَ الْأَنْصَارِ يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ أَفَرَأَيْتَ الْحَمْوُ قَالَ الْحَمْوُ الْمَوْتُ قَالَ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ عُمَرَ وَجَابِرٍ وَعَمْرُو بْنِ الْعَاصِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْنٍ حَدِيثُ عَقْبَةَ بْنِ عَامِرٍ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَإِنَّمَا مَعْنَى كَرَاهِيَةِ الذُّحُولِ عَلَى النِّسَاءِ عَلَى نَحْوِ مَا رَوَى عَنْ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ لَا يَحْتَونَ رَجُلٌ بِامْرَأَةٍ إِلَّا كَانَ ثَالِثَهُمَا الشَّيْطَانُ وَمَعْنَى قَوْلِهِ الْحَمْوُ يُقَالُ هُوَ أَحْوُ الرُّوحِ كَأَنَّهُ كَرِهَ أَنْ يَخْلُو بِهَا *

917 Narrated Oqba ibn Amer; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said "Beware of entering on women." A man of Al Ansar said; 'What is About Al Hamw(o)¹², O Messenger of Allah?' He said. "Al Hamwo equals death."

11 The word فَلَمَّسَ does not mean that his devil reverted to Islam, but it means that he was turned away from the Prophet ﷺ, hence the Messenger of Allah ﷺ will not be harmed by him

12 Imam An-Nawawi said, 'The husbands relatives besides the husband's father and sons are meant here because the former are Mahrams to his wife. The meant here are the husband's brother, cousin etc. In other words every man who is legitimately permitted to marry her if she was not married to that person. The Hadith likened secluding with the woman in such cases as leading

Abu-Issa said, 'The Hadith of Oqba is Hasan Saheeh and this Hadith warns the Muslims against entering on women i.e. what one sits in privacy with them as the Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Most certainly, no man sits in seclusion with a woman except that Satan is their third" Al Hamwo is the husband's brother. It is understood from the Hadith that the Messenger of Allah ﷺ disliked that Al Hamwo stay in seclusion with his brother's wife.'

٩١٨- عَنْ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا: أَنَّهُ سَمِعَ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ يَقُولُ: (لَا يَحِلُّونَ رَجُلٌ بِامْرَأَةٍ، وَلَا تُسَافِرُ امْرَأَةٌ إِلَّا وَمَعَهَا مُحْرَمٌ). فَقَامَ رَجُلٌ فَقَالَ: يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ، اكْتَتَبْتُ فِي غُرُوزَةٍ كَذَا وَكَذَا، وَخَرَجْتُ امْرَأَتِي حَاجَةً، قَالَ: (اذْهَبْ، فَخُجِّ مَعَ امْرَأَتِكَ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

918. Narrated Ibn Abbas may Allah be pleased with them that he heard the Prophet ﷺ saying: "It is not permissible for a man to be alone with a woman, and no lady should travel except with a Mahram (her husband or a person whom she cannot marry in any case forever; e.g. her father, brother...etc.). Then a man got up and said; 'O Allah's Messenger' I have been enlisted in the army for such and such expedition and my wife is proceeding for performing Hajj. Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "Go, and perform Hajj with your wife." (Bukhari).

٢٧٢- باب تحريم تشبه الرجال بالنساء والنساء بالرجال

Chapter(272)

About the Forbiddance of Men imitating

Women and Women imitating Men

[The Messenger of Allah ﷺ, being divinely inspired, told us of some incidents to come. These incidents came to pass as the Prophet ﷺ has foretold. One of these prophecies is the female who are dressed and undressed

At the time of the Messenger of Allah ﷺ, no one would imagine that women especially the Muslim ones would wear such cloths that reveal more than they conceal

The women of our days dress the transparent, the thin, and the tight cloths that reveal more than they conceal. In this way, women carry out Satan's tricks to a hair

The Noble Koran has warned us against Satan insinuations towards sex and the role it plays in straying people. It says:

﴿ يَا بَنِي آدَمَ لَا يَفْتِنَكُمُ الشَّيْطَانُ كَمَا أَخْرَجَ أَبَوَيْكُم مِّنَ الْجَنَّةِ يَنزِعُ عَنْهُمَا لِبَاسَهُمَا لِيُرِيَهُمَا مَنَؤُوءَاتِهِمَا إِنَّهُ يَرَاكُمْ هُوَ وَقَبِيلُهُ مِنْ حَيْثُ لَا تَرَوْنَهُمْ إِنَّا جَعَلْنَا الشَّيَاطِينَ أَوْلِيَاءَ لِلَّذِينَ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ ﴾ (الأعراف ٢٧)

"O Children of Adam! Let not Satan deceive you, as he got your parents (Adam and Eve) out of Paradise, stripping them of their raiments, to show them their private parts. Verily, he and his hosts see you whereof you cannot see them. Verily, We made the devils helpers for those who believe not *" S. 7-27.

Deceived by Satan, women follow exactly what the fashioners innovate for them. Each year or even every month,

they design a new dress that helps Satan is carrying out his mission (exciting men sexually) so easily.

Men are men and women are women. No one substitutes the other and no one should imitate the other whether in dressing, traits, gait...etc.

For, each one of them has his specific job as the Noble Koran states. Allah ﷻ said:

﴿ وَاللَّيْلُ إِذَا يَغْشَى (١) وَالنَّهَارُ إِذَا تَجَلَّى (٢) وَمَا خَلَقَ الذَّكَرَ وَالْأُنثَى (٣) إِنَّ سَعْيَكُمْ لَشَتَّى (٤) ﴾ (ليل ٤-١)

"By the night as it envelops * By the day as it appears in brightness * By Him Who created the male and the female *Certainly, your efforts and deeds are diverse (different in aims and purposes) *" S: 92-1-4.

Thus, men should not abandon what Allah ﷻ has created in them and women should not abandon what Allah ﷻ has created in them. No man should behave womanishly and no woman should behave like men.

For this reason, the Messenger of Allah ﷺ said

حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ غِيْلَانَ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو دَاوُدَ الطَّيَالِسِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا شُعْبَةُ وَهَمَامٌ عَنْ قَتَادَةَ عَنْ عِكْرَمَةَ عَنْ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ قَالَ لَمَّا رَسَلَهُ اللَّهُ ﷻ الْمُنْثَبِهَاتِ بِالرِّجَالِ مِنَ النِّسَاءِ وَالْمُنْثَبِهِينَ بِالنِّسَاءِ مِنَ الرِّجَالِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ *

Narrated Ibn Abbas; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ invoked Allah's curse on the women who assume the masculine manners and the men who behave effeminately.'

حَدَّثَنَا الْحَسَنُ بْنُ عَلِيٍّ الْفُضَالِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الرَّزَّاقِ أَخْبَرَنَا مَعْمَرٌ عَنْ يَحْيَى بْنِ أَبِي كَثِيرٍ وَيُؤَبِّ عَنْ عِكْرَمَةَ عَنْ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ قَالَ لَعَنَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ الْمُخَفَّيْنِ مِنَ الرِّجَالِ وَالْمُتَرْجَلَاتِ مِنَ النِّسَاءِ قَالَ هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ عَفْصَةَ *

Narrated Ibn Abbas, 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ invoked Allah's curse on the women who assume the masculine manners and the men who behave effeminately'¹³,

This is the aim of this chapter. And now let us read what Imam Al-Nawawi compiled in the same concern }

* * *

٢٧٣- باب النهي عن التشبه بالشيطان والكفار

Chapter (273)

About the Forbiddance of Imitating Satan's Behavior in Eating

٩١٩- عن جابر رضي الله عنه عن النبي ﷺ قال: لَا تَأْكُلُوا بِالشِّمَالِ فَإِنَّ الشَّيْطَانَ يَأْكُلُ بِالشِّمَالِ رَوَاهُ مُسْلِمٌ

919 Narrated Jaber رضي الله عنه; 'The Prophet ﷺ said, "Do not eat with the left hand, for the devil eats with the left hand" (Muslim)

٩٢٠- حديث أبي هريرة رضي الله عنه قال: قال رسول الله ﷺ، قال: إِنَّ الْيَهُودَ وَالنَّصَارَى لَا يَصْنَعُونَ، فَخَالَفُوهُمْ أَخْرَجَهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

¹³ This Hadith is conveyed through another chain of transmission and its text differs slightly from the previous Hadith

920. Narrated Abu-Huraira; ‘Allah’s Messengerﷺ said: “The Jews and the Christians do not dye (their grey hair), so you shall do the opposite of what they do (dye your grey hair and beards).” (Bukhari).

* * *

٢٧٤- باب النهي عن القزع (حلق جزء من الرأس)

Chapter(274)

About Forbidding

Getting a Part of the Head cut

٩٢١- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ حَنْبَلٍ حَدَّثَنَا عُثْمَانُ بْنُ عُثْمَانَ قَالَ أَخْبَرَنَا كَلْبُ بْنُ رَجَاءٍ قَالَ أَخْبَرَنَا عُمَرُ بْنُ نَافِعٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ ابْنِ عُمَرَ قَالَ نَهَى رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ عَنِ الْقَزَعِ وَالْقَزَعُ أَنْ يُحْلَقَ رَأْسُ الصَّبِيِّ فَيُتْرَكَ بَعْضُ شَعْرِهِ *

921. Narrated Ibn Omar; ‘The Messenger of Allah ﷺ forbade having a part of the child’s head cut.’

* * *

٢٧٥- باب تحريم وصل الشعر والوشم والوشر

Chapter (275)

About the Forbiddance of Twig, Tattooing, Splitting the Teeth

Allah ﷻ said.

﴿إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يَغْفِرُ لِمَن يَشْرِكُ بِهِ وَيَغْفِرُ مَا دُونَ ذَلِكَ لِمَن يَشَاءُ وَمَن يُشْرِكْ بِاللَّهِ فَقَدْ ضَلَّ ضَلَالًا بَعِيدًا﴾ (١١٦) إِنْ يَدْعُونَ مِن دُونِهِ إِلَّا إِنَاثًا وَإِنْ يَدْعُونَ إِلَّا شَيْطَانًا مَّرِيدًا (١١٧) ﴿ (النساء ١١٦-١١٧)

“They (all those who worship others besides Allah) invoke nothing but female deities besides Him (Allah), and they invoke

nothing but Satan, the persistent rebel *Allah cursed him (Allah has driven him out of His mercy). And he (Satan) said: "I will take an appointed portion of your servants *" S 4-116,117

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said:

٩٢٢- حديث أسماء، قالت: سألت امرأة النبي ﷺ فقالت: يا رسول الله بن ابنتي أصابته الحصبة فامرق شعرها، وإني روجتها لأفصل فيه فقال: لعن الله الواصلة والموصولة أخرجه البخاري.

922 Narrated Asma'a ؓ; 'A woman asked the Prophet ﷺ, 'O Allah's Messenger! My daughter got measles and her hair fell out. Now that I am About to give her in marriage, may I let her use false hair?' The Prophet ﷺ said "Allah ﷻ has cursed the woman who lengthens hair artificially and the one who gets her hair lengthened artificially " (Bukhari).

٩٢٣ حَدَّثَنَا سُوَيْدٌ أَخْبَرَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ أَخْبَرَنَا يُونُسُ عَنْ الرَّهْزِيِّ أَخْبَرَنَا حُمَيْدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ أَنَّهُ سَمِعَ مُعَاوِيَةَ بِالْمَدِينَةِ يَخْطُبُ يَقُولُ أَيُّنَ عِلْمَاؤِكُمْ يَا أَهْلَ الْمَدِينَةِ إِنِّي سَمِعْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ يَنْهَى عَنْ هَذِهِ الْقِسَّةِ وَيَقُولُ إِنَّمَا هَلَكَتْ بَنُو إِسْرَائِيلَ حِينَ اتَّخَذَهَا يَسَاوُهُمْ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَقَدْ رَوَى مِنْ غَيْرِ وَجْهٍ عَنْ مُعَاوِيَةَ *

923 Homayd ibn Abdul-Rahman said that he has heard Mu'aweya addressing the people of Madina; 'Where are your people of knowledge people of Madina? I have heard the Messenger of Allah ﷺ forbidding taking Al Qossah¹⁴. He said: The Children of Israel perished when their women had taken it."

¹⁴ Al-Qossa is a lock of hair that is let down on the woman's face. It means also the wig that women use. The scholars say that there is no harm if the woman lengthened her hair with anything other than hair i.e. a threads of silk etc.

٩٢٤ حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مَتِّعٍ حَدَّثَنَا عُبَيْدَةُ بْنُ حُمَيْدٍ عَنْ مَنْصُورٍ عَنْ إِبْرَاهِيمَ عَنْ عَلْقَمَةَ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ لَعَنَ الْوَأْشِمَاتِ وَالْمُسْتَوْشِمَاتِ وَالْمُتَمَمِّصَاتِ مُبْتَغِيَاتِ الْخُصْنِ مُعْزِرَاتِ حَلْقِ اللَّهِ قَالَ هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَقَدْ رَوَاهُ شُعْبَةُ وَغَيْرُ وَاحِدٍ مِنَ الْأَثَمَةِ عَنْ مَنْصُورٍ *

924 Narrated Abdullah ibn Mas'oud, 'The Prophet ﷺ invoked Allah's curse on Al Washimat and Al Mostawshimat¹⁵, Al Motanammisat who search to beautify themselves and change what Allah ﷻ has created."

٩٢٥- حَدِيثٌ عَنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ مَسْعُودٍ قَالَ: لَعَنَ اللَّهُ الْوَأْشِمَاتِ، وَالْمُسْتَوْشِمَاتِ، وَالْمُتَمَمِّصَاتِ وَالْمُعْزِرَاتِ حَلْقِ اللَّهِ هَلَعَ ذَلِكَ امْرَأَةً مِنْ بَنِي لَسْدٍ، يُقَالُ لَهَا أَمْ يَقُوبُ فَجَاءَتْ، فَقَالَتْ: إِنَّهُ يَلْغِي أُنْكَ لَعَنْتُ كُنْتُ وَكُنْتُ فَقَالَ: وَمَا لِي لَا أَلْعَنُ مَنْ لَعَنَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ، وَمَنْ هُوَ فِي كِتَابِ اللَّهِ فَقَالَتْ: لَقَدْ قَرَأْتُ مَا بَيْنَ الْوُحْيَيْنِ فَمَا وَجَدْتُ فِيهِ مَا تَقُولُ فَقَالَ: لَنْ كُنْتُ قَرَأْتِيهِ، لَقَدْ وَجَدْتِيهِ أَمَا قَرَأْتَ (وَمَا أَتَاكُمْ الرَّسُولُ فَخُذُوهُ، وَمَا نَهَاكُمْ عَنْهُ فَانْتَهُوا) قَالَتْ: بَلَى قَالَ: فَإِنَّهُ قَدْ نَهَى عَنْهُ قَالَتْ: فَبَنِي لَرَى أَهْلَكَ يَقْعَلُونَهُ قَالَ: فَالْأَهْلِي، فَانْطَرِي فَذَهَبَتْ فَهَطَرَتْ، فَلَمْ تَرَ مِنْ حَاجَتِهَا شَيْئًا فَقَالَ: لَوْ كَانَتْ كَذَلِكَ مَا جِئْتَنِي أَرْجُو الْبَخَارِي.

925. Hodayd ibn Abdul-Rahman ؓ narrated that he heard Mu'aweya ibn Abu-Sofyan may Allah be pleased with them on the pulpit in the year when he performed Hajj holding a tuft of hair and saying; 'O people of Madina! Where are your learned

¹⁵ Al-Washimat is the plural of Al-Washima and Al-Mostawshimat is the plural of Al Mostawshimah. Al Motanammisat is the plural of Al-Motanammisa. Al-Motanammisa is the woman who removes the facial hair and thins the eyebrows.

men? I heard the Prophet ﷺ forbidding such a thing as this (the false hair). The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "The Children of Israel were destroyed when their women practiced this habit (of using false hair to lengthen their locks) (Bukhari).

* * *

٢٧٦- باب النهي عن تنف الشيب من الرأس واللحية

Chapter (276)

About the Forbiddance of Plucking out the White Hair of the Head and the Beard

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said:

٩٢٦ حديث عائشة ، قالت: قال رسول الله ﷺ: من أخذت في أمرنا هذا ما ليس فيه فهو رد. أخرجه البخاري.

926. Narrated A'isha, 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "He that innovated (a baseless) practice in this affairs of ours (our religion) would be unacceptable." (Bukhari)

٩٢٧- حَدَّثَنَا إِسْمَاعِيلُ حَدَّثَنَا لَيْثٌ عَنْ عَمْرِو بْنِ شُعَيْبٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ جَدِّهِ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ لَا تَنْتَفُوا الشَّيْبَ فَإِنَّهُ نُورُ الْمُسْلِمِ مَا مِنْ مُسْلِمٍ يَشِيبُ شَيْئًا فِي الْإِسْلَامِ إِلَّا كُتِبَ لَهُ بِهَا حَسَنَةٌ وَرَفِيعَ بِهَا دَرَجَةٌ أَوْ حُطُّ عَنْهَا بِهَا خَطِيئَةٌ * أحمد

927 Narrated Abdullah ibn Amr; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said' "Do not pluck out the gray hair for, it is the light of the Muslim. There is no Muslim whose hair gets gray in Islam except that a good deed will be recorded for, his rank is raised, or a misdeed of his will be removed therewith."

٢٧٧- باب كراهية الاستنجاء باليمين

ومس الفرج باليمين لغير عذر

Chapter (277)

About Dislike of Cleansing the Two

Ducts with the right Hand without legal Excuse

[Islam, being a Divine Message, is a comprehensive religion. It deals with all aspects and walks of life.

The rules of hygiene occupy an important position in Islam. Cleansing the two ducts after answering the call of nature, blowing one's nose...etc. are natural functions. No one can dispense with them.

Islam, through Sunna, directs us to allocate the left hand for that purpose and its like. The right hand should be allocated for the honorable acts such as eating, drinking, giving and taking wearing cloths, performing ablution...etc.

This plays a great role in people's health and hygiene. The noble Koran and As-Sunna refer to this. The Noble Koran says:

"They ask you concerning menstruation¹⁶ Say: that is Atha¹⁷ (a harmful thing for a husband to have a sexual

¹⁶ Menstruation is the blood that comes out from the woman's womb in certain time without being sick or wounded. It is a normal discharge because Allah ﷻ has created it in the daughters of Adam. It is used for feeding the fetus in the womb during pregnancy then, it changes into milk after delivery. If the woman was neither pregnant nor nursing, this blood is discharged in certain time known as periods or menses.

* Al Istihadhah...

Al Istihadhah, the false menstruation, is a blood comes after the true menstruation from a ruptured vein. The woman that has Al Istihadhah is problematic.

*** An-Nifas, the Post-Natal Bleeding**

An-Nifas is the blood that comes out from the womb before or after giving birth. It may occur two days before delivery. It comes out gradually. The maximum period of An-Nifas is forty days counted two or three days before delivery.

*** Al Ieela'**

Al Ieela' is swearing by the man not to have sexual intercourse with his wife forever or for a period of time that exceeds four months. If he swore and she asked him to have the sexual intercourse, the husband is given four months from the time of oath. Upon ending that period, he is to be forced either to have sexual intercourse or to separate in response to the wife's request. The period of An-Nifas is excluded from the four month period of Al Ieela', whereas the period of menstruation is counted from it.

*** Rulings about Menstruation:-**

- The Prayer..

The menstruating woman is forbidden to perform the prayer, the obligatory or the supererogatory thereof. If she performed the prayer, it is incorrect.

The woman is required to perform the prayer that fell due when the woman was pure. Even that was the time needed to perform one Raka'a¹⁶.

- Fasting ..

- The menstruating woman is forbidden to observe fasting, the obligatory or the supererogatory thereof. If she observed fasting, it is incorrect. But she is required to compensate for days of fasting she has missed due to menstruation.

Riyadhos-Saliheen (The Meadows of the Righteous)
(Abridged)

- If the woman had her menses during fasting, even for a while before sunset, she should compensate for that day if fasting was obligatory

- If she felt menstruation before sunset but nothing came out except after sunset, her fasting is valid

- If she got her menses before dawn, her fasting is invalid and incorrect even if she got pure shortly after dawn. If she got pure shortly before dawn and could not make Al Ghosl, her fasting is valid.

*** At-Tawaf ..**

- The menstruating woman is forbidden to perform At-Tawaf around the House of Allah, the obligatory or the supererogatory thereof. If she performed it, it is incorrect. The rituals of Hajj and Omra other than At-Tawaf, are permissible for her

- Based on this, if she performed Al-Tawaf while in a state of purity then the menstruation blood came out directly after performing Al-Tawaf or during Al-Sa'ey between Al-Safa and Al-Marwa her Sa'ey is correct and valid.

- The menstruating woman is exempted from the Farewell Tawaf. As to Tawaf of Hajj and Omra, she should perform it whenever she gets purified.

*** Staying in the mosque:**

The menstruating woman is forbidden to stay in the mosque. She is forbidden to stay in the place of worship for Al 9Eed prayer

*** Sexual Intercourse.**

The menstruating woman's husband is forbidden to have sexual intercourse with her during her periods. She commits a sin if she enabled him this action.

*** Divorce.**

The menstruating woman's husband is forbidden to divorce her while she is undergoing menstruation. Divorcing a woman she is undergoing menstruation is called 'the innovative divorce'. To

divorce a woman during the period she was purified and he had sexual intercourse with her is null and void

* The Divorce that complies with Sunna :

As to the divorce that complies with Sunna , it is to divorce the woman while she is pregnant or purified provided he does not have sexual intercourse with her in that period of purification. Divorce should be uttered one time (Uttering the divorce formula thrice in one batch is a malpractice that some people do. This contradicts Sunna. There are three exceptions of this

1. If the man divorced the woman before consummating marriage with her. For, there is Idda (waiting period) in this case
2. If the woman underwent menstruation during pregnancy. For Idda terminates upon delivery
3. If the divorce was reached through compensation paid by the woman. In this case there is no harm if the man divorced the woman while she is undergoing menstruation. She should wait for three periods if she is of those who menstruate

The pregnant woman completes her Idda upon delivery. If the woman is one of those who do not menstruate (if she has not reach puberty or if she has reached menopause), her Idda is three months.

* Purity

The menstruating woman should perform Al Ghosl upon getting purified.

If she got purified after the prayer time has fallen due, she has to make Al Ghosl and perform the prayer.

If she was on a journey and having not water, having insufficient water, or if she feared lest some harm befall her if she makes Al Ghosl, she is to perform At-Tayammom (the dry ablution using pure earth) till there is no excuse.

* Performing At-Tayammom if Water is unavailable.

A nomad came to the Messenger of Allah ﷺ and asked.

intercourse with his wife while she is having her menses), therefore keep away from women

﴿ وَيَسْأَلُونَكَ عَنِ الْمَحِيضِ قُلْ هُوَ أَذَىٰ فَأَعْتَزِلُوا النِّسَاءَ فِي الْمَحِيضِ وَلَا تَقْرَبُوهُنَّ حَتَّىٰ يَطْهُرْنَ فَإِذَا تَطَهَّرْنَ فَأْتُوهُنَّ مِنْ حَيْثُ أَمَرَكُمُ اللَّهُ إِنَّ اللَّهَ يُحِبُّ الْمُتَّوَابِينَ وَيُحِبُّ الْمُتَطَهِّرِينَ ﴾ (البقرة ٢٢٢)

during menses and go not unto them till they are purified. And when they have purified themselves, then go in unto them as Allah has ordained for you (go in unto them in any manner as

Narrated Abu-Huraira, 'A nomad came to the Messenger of Allah ﷺ and asked: 'Sometimes we would be in the desert for four or five months while there are a woman in post-natal bleeding, a menstruating woman, or a person who have Al Janabah?' He said: "Use (clean) dust."

¹⁷ Thus, sexual intercourse during menstruation harms the couple Allah ﷻ has exempted the women from performing the prayer and observing fasting during their periods. They are to compensate for fasting only

Injury resulting from the sexual intercourse during menstruation period is scientifically proved. Dr. Muhammad 9Alī Al Bar said: 'When we examine the menstruation blood by the microscope we find it composed of the womb endometrial debris along with the red and white corpuscles. The womb ulcerates and becomes less immune during that period. The acid vaginal excretion that kills the microbes gets less and the wall of the vagina gets thinner.

Inserting the male sex organ means insertion of the microbes at the time when immunity is at its minimum limit. Thus, inflammations increase, sexual desire decreases, and the endocrine gland gets weak. In brief, the woman undergoes vertigo, languor, and depression. Besides, Fertilization does not occur during that period. Hence, there will not be children, one of the most important factors of having legitimate sexual intercourse

long as it is in the vagina). Truly, Allah loves those who turn unto Him in repentance and loves those who purify themselves (by taking a bath and cleaning and washing thoroughly their private parts, bodies, for their prayers) *” S’ 2-222.

Commenting on the last words of this verse: “...Truly, Allah loves those who turn unto Him in repentance and loves those who purify themselves (by taking a bath and cleaning and washing thoroughly their private parts, bodies, for their prayers) *”, the scholars say that the verses refer to the people of Qoba’ who used to cleanse the two ducts perfectly with stones and water.

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ forbade us to use filthy substances in cleansing the two ducts. This is confirmed with the Hadith:

عن عبد الله بن مسعود رضي الله عنه قال: أتى النبي ﷺ العليل، فأمرني أن آتية بثلاثة أحجار، فوجدت حجريين، فالتمسْتُ الثالث فلم أجده، فأخذت روثاً فأتيتُ بها، فأخذ الحجرين وألقى الروث، وقال: (هذا رِكْسٌ). رواه البخاري.

Narrated Ibn Mas’oud ؓ; ‘The Prophet ﷺ went out to answer the call of nature and asked me to bring three stones. I found two stones and searched for the third but I could not find it. So I took a dried piece of dung and brought it to him. He took the two stones and threw away the dung saying, “This is Rikson (a degenerative or a filthy thing that should not be used in cleansing). (Bukhari).

And now let us read what Imam Al-Nawawi compiled in the same concern.]

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said:

٩٢٨- عَنْ أَبِي قَتَادَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ: (إِذَا شَرِبَ أَحَدُكُمْ فَلَا يَتَنَفَّسْ فِي الْإِنَاءِ، وَإِذَا لَقِيَ الْحَلَاءَ فَلَا يَمَسْ ذَكَرَهُ بِيَمِينِهِ، وَلَا يَتَمَسَّحُ بِيَمِينِهِ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

928. Narrated Abu-Qatadaؓ; 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "Whenever anyone of you drinks water, he should not breathe in the drinking utensil, and whenever anyone of you goes to a lavatory, he should neither touch his penis nor clean his (private parts) with his right hand." (Bukhari).

* * *

٢٧٨- بَابُ كَرَاهَةِ الْمَشْيِ فِي نَعْلٍ وَاحِدَةٍ لَغَيْرِ عَذْرَا

Chapter (278)

About Dislike of Walking while wearing a single Shoe

٩٢٩- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ: (لَا يَمْشِي أَحَدُكُمْ فِي نَعْلٍ وَاحِدَةٍ، لِيُحَقِّبَهُمَا جَمِيعًا أَوْ لِيَنْعِلَهُمَا). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

929. Narrated Abu-Huraira; 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "None of you should walk wearing one shoe only; he should either put on both shoes or wear no shoes." (Bukhari).

٢٧٩- باب النهي عن ترك النار في البيت عند النوم

Chapter (279)

About the Forbiddance of

Leaving the Lamp lit while Sleeping

٩٣٠- حديث ابن عمر، عن النبي ﷺ، قال: لا تتركوا النار في بيوتكم حين تنامون أخرجہ البخاري.

930 Narrated Ibn Omar may Allah be pleased with them, 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "Do not keep the fire burning in your houses when you go to bed." (Bukhari)

٩٣١- عن أبي موسى رضي الله عنه، قال: احترق بيت بالمدينة على أهله من الليل، فحدث بشأهم النبي ﷺ قال: (إن هذه النار إنما هي عدو لكم، فإذا بئتم فاطفئوها عنكم). رواه البخاري.

931. Narrated Abu-Musa ؓ: 'One night a house in Madina was burnt with its occupants. On this occasion, the Prophet ﷺ said: "This fire is indeed your enemy, so whenever you go to bed, put it out (to protect yourselves)." (Bukhari)

٩٣٢- حَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ عَنْ مَالِكِ بْنِ أَنَسٍ عَنْ أَبِي الرَّبِيعِ عَنْ جَابِرٍ قَالَ: قَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ اغْلِقُوا الْبَابَ وَلَوْ كُنْتُمْ السَّقَاءَ وَأَكْسُوا الْإِنَاءَ أَوْ خَمَرُوا الْإِنَاءَ وَأَطْفِئُوا الْمَصْبَاحَ فَإِنَّ الشَّيْطَانَ لَا يَفْتَحُ غَلَقًا وَلَا يَحِلُّ وِكَاءَ وَلَا يَكْشِفُ أَمِيَّةً وَإِنَّ الْقَوَيْسِفَةَ تُصْرِمُ عَلَى النَّاسِ بَيْتَهُمْ قَالَ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ ابْنِ عُمَرَ وَأَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ وَابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْمَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَقَدْ رُوِيَ مِنْ غَيْرِ وَجْهِ عَنْ جَابِرٍ *

932. Narrated Jaber; 'The Prophet ﷺ said. "Close the door, tie the mouth of the water container, convert or he said: "Cover" the utensil, and pt off the lantern. For, Satan does not

open a closed thing, tie a tied mouth, nor does it uncover a covered container, and the mouse may burn the house on its owner.” (At-Termizi).

* * *

٢٨٠- باب النهي عن التكلف

Chapter(280)

About the Forbiddance of Mannerism

Allah ﷻ said:

﴿ قُلْ مَا أَسْأَلُكُمْ عَلَيْهِ مِنْ أَجْرٍ وَمَا أَنَا مِنَ الْمُتَكَلِّفِينَ ﴾ (مر ٨٦)

“Say (O Muhammad!) 'No wage do I ask of you for this (the Koran), nor am I one of Al Motakallifeen (those who behave in mannerism or those who pretend knowing of all subjects) *” S: 38-86.

٩٣٣- عَنْ ابْنِ مَسْعُودٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ وَقَدْ بَلَغَهُ رَجُلٌ يُحَدِّثُ فِي كِنْدَةٍ فَقَالَ: يَجِيءُ ذُحْلَانِ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ فَيَأْخُذُ بِأَسْمَاعِ الْمُنَافِقِينَ وَالْمُنَافِرِينَ، وَيَأْخُذُ الْمُؤْمِنَ كَهَيْئَةِ الزَّكَاةِ، وَكَانَ مُتَكَنًّا، فَعَصِبَ، فَجَلَسَ فَقَالَ: مَنْ عِلْمٌ فَلْيَقُلْ، وَمَنْ لَمْ يَعْلَمْ فَلْيَقُلْ: اللَّهُ أَعْلَمُ، فَإِنْ مِنَ الْعِلْمِ أَنْ تَقُولَ لِمَا لَا تَعْلَمُ لَا أَعْلَمُ، فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ قَالَ لِنَبِيِّهِ ﷺ: ﴿قُلْ مَا أَسْأَلُكُمْ عَلَيْهِ مِنْ أَجْرٍ وَمَا أَنَا مِنَ الْمُتَكَلِّفِينَ﴾. وَإِنْ قُرَيْشًا أَبْطَلُوا عَنْ الْإِسْلَامِ، فَدَعَا عَلَيْهِمُ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ فَقَالَ: (اللَّهُمَّ أَعْنِي عَلَيْهِمْ بِسَبْعِ كَسْبِيعِ يُوسُفَ). فَأَخَذَتْهُمْ سِنَةٌ حَتَّى هَلَكُوا فِيهَا، وَأَكَلُوا الْمَيْتَةَ وَالْعِطَامَ، وَبَرَى الرَّجُلُ مَا بَيْنَ السَّمَاءِ وَالْأَرْضِ كَهَيْئَةِ ذُحْلَانِ، فَجَاءَهُ أَبُو سُهَيْلٍ فَقَالَ: يَا مُحَمَّدُ، جِئْتَ تَأْمُرُنَا بِصِلَةِ الرَّحِمِ، وَإِنْ قَوْمُكَ قَدْ هَلَكُوا فَلَاذِغِ اللَّهُ. فَقَرَأَ: (فَارْتَقِبْ يَوْمَ تَأْتِي السَّمَاءُ بِدُحْلَانِ مُبِينٍ) إِلَى قَوْلِهِ: (عَانِدُونَ). أَفَيُكْتَفَى عَنْهُمْ عَذَابُ الْأَحْرَةِ إِذَا جَاءَ ثُمَّ

عَاثُوا إِلَى كُفْرِهِمْ، فَذَلِكَ قَوْلُهُ تَعَالَى: (يَوْمَ يَنْطُشُ الْبَطْشَةُ الْكُفْرَى). يَوْمَ يَنْزِلُ
(وَلَا زَلَمًا) يَوْمَ يَنْزِلُ، (أَلَمْ يَكُنْ عَلَى رُءُوسِهِمْ) (سَيِّئُونَ). وَالرُّؤُوسُ قَدْ مَضَى.
رواه البخاري.

933. Ibn Mas'oud ؓ was informed that a man was delivering a speech in the tribe of Kinda. The man said, 'Smoke will prevail on the Day of Resurrection and will deprive the hypocrites of their faculties of hearing and seeing. The believers will be afflicted with something like cold only thereof.' Ibn Mas'oud was reclining whereupon he got angry. He erected and said; 'He who knows a thing can say it, but if he does not know, he should say; 'Allah knows best.' For, it is an aspect of knowledge to say, 'I do not know' if you do not know a certain thing. Allah said to His Prophet:

"Say (O Muhammad!): 'I ask you no wage for this (the Koran), nor am I one of Al Motakallifeen (those who behave in mannerism or those who pretend knowing of all subjects) *' S. 38-86. When the people of Qoraysh delayed in reverting to Islam for a period, the Prophet ﷺ invoked evil on them. He said: "O Allah! Help me against them by sending seven years (of famine) like those seven of Joseph." So, they were afflicted with such a severe year of drought (famine) that they were destroyed therein and ate dead animals and bones. They started seeing something like smoke between the sky and the earth (because of severe hunger). Abu-Sofyan then came (to the Prophet ﷺ and said; 'O Muhammad! You came to order us for keeping good relations with kith and kin, and your kinsmen have now perished, so please invoke Allah (to relieve them)'. Then Ibn Mas'oud recited,

"Then wait for the Day when the sky will bring forth a visible smoke * (That smoke) will be covering people. This is

a painful torment * (They will say), 'Our Lord! Remove the torment from us, really we shall become believers * How can there be for them an admonition (at the time when the torment has reached them), when a Messenger explaining things clearly has already come to them * Then they had turned away from him (the Messenger Muhammad ﷺ and said: "(He is) one taught (by a human being), a madman * Verily, We shall remove the torment for a while. Verily you will revert (to disbelief) *" S: 44-15-15 Ibn Mas'oud added; 'Then, the punishment was stopped, but truly, they reverted to heathenism (their old way) So, Allah ﷻ threatened them as saying.

"The day when We shall seize you with the greatest seizure (punishment). Verily, We will exact retribution *" S: 44-16 Ibn Mas'oud added; 'This will come to pass for Allah ﷻ says:

﴿ اَلَمْ (١) ظَلَمْتَ الرُّومَ (٢) فِي اٰخِرِ الْاَرْضِ وَهُمْ مِّنْ بَعْدِ عَلَيْهِمْ سَبْعُونَ (٣) فِي بَصْنِ سَنِينَ لِلّٰهِ الْاَمْرُ مِمَّ قَبْلُ وَمِنْ بَعْدِ وَيَوْمَئِذٍ يَفْرَحُ الْمُؤْمِنُونَ (٤) يَنْصُرُ اللّٰهُ يَنْصُرُ مَن يَّشَاءُ وَهُوَ الْعَزِيزُ الرَّحِيمُ (٥) وَعَدَ اللّٰهُ لَا يَخْلِفُ اللّٰهُ وَعْدَهُ وَلَكِنَّ أَكْثَرَ النَّاسِ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ (٦) ﴾

Alif-Lâââm-Mêêêm * The Romans have been defeated * In the nearest land (Greater Syria), and after their defeat, they will be victorious * (This will take place) within three to nine years The decision of the matter, before and after (these events) is only with Allah, (before the defeat of the Romans by the Persians, and after the defeat of the Persians by the Romans). And on that Day, the believers (Muslims) will rejoice (at the victory given by Allah to the Romans against the Persians and for the victory that will come on the day of Badr) * With the help of Allah He helps whom He wills, and He is the All Mighty, the Most Merciful ¶(It is) a Promise of

Allah (Allāh will give victory to the Romans against the Persians), and Allah fails not in fulfilling His Promise, but most of men know not *” S: 30-1-6.

* * *

٢٨١- باب تحريم النياحة على الميت

Chapter(281)

About the Forbiddance
of Mourning the Deceased

[Death is the drink that every creature tastes. It is a gate through which every creature pass. It is only Allah ﷻ Who is the Living.

Allah ﷻ said:

﴿ كُلُّ نَفْسٍ ذَائِقَةُ الْمَوْتِ وَإِنَّمَا تُوَفَّقُونَ أُجُورَكُمْ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ فَمَنْ رُخِّرَ عَنِ السَّارِ وَلُذِخِلَ الْجَنَّةُ هَذَا هَلْزَ وَمَا الْحَيَاةُ الدُّنْيَا إِلَّا مَتَاعٌ الْعُرُورُ ﴾ (ال عمران ١٨٥)

“Every creature shall taste death. And only on the Day of Resurrection you shall be paid your wages in full. Whoever is removed away from Fire and admitted into Paradise, he indeed is successful. The life of this world is only the enjoyment of deception (a deceiving thing) *” S 3-185. And

﴿ وَلَا تَدْعُ مَعَ اللَّهِ إِلَهًا آخَرَ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا هُوَ كُلُّ شَيْءٍ هَالِكٌ إِلَّا وَجْهَهُ لَهُ الْحُكْمُ وَإِلَيْهِ تُرْجَعُونَ ﴾ (القصص ٨٨)

“And invoke not any other god along with Allah La Ilaha Illa Howa (None has the right to be worshipped but He). Everything will perish save His Face. His is the Decision, and to Him you (all) shall be returned *” S 28-88. And

﴿ كُلُّ مَنْ عَلَيْهَا فَانٍ (٢٦) وَيَبْقَى وَجْهَ رَبِّكَ نُورًا جَلِيلًا وَالْإِكْرَامَ (٢٧) ﴾
(الرحمن ٢٦-٢٧)

"Whatsoever is on it (the earth) will perish * And the Face of your Lord full of Majesty and Honor will remain forever *"
S: 55-26,27.

Believing in Preordainment is one of the articles of faith as stated by the Hadith that says:

حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو الْخَطَّابِ زَيْدُ بْنُ يَحْيَى الْبَصْرِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ مَيْمُونٍ عَنْ جَعْفَرِ ابْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ جَابِرِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ لَا يُؤْمِنُ عَبْدٌ حَتَّى يُؤْمِنَ بِالْقَدَرِ خَيْرِهِ وَشَرِّهِ حَتَّى يَعْلَمَ أَنَّ مَا أَصَابَهُ لَمْ يَكُنْ لِيُحْطِئَهُ وَأَنَّ مَا أَحْطَأَهُ لَمْ يَكُنْ لِيُصِيبَهُ قَالَ أَبُو عَيْمَنِ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ عَبْدِ وَجَابِرٍ وَعَبْدِ اللَّهِ ابْنِ عَمْرٍو وَهَذَا حَدِيثٌ غَرِيبٌ لَا تَعْرِفُهُ إِلَّا مِنْ حَدِيثِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ مَيْمُونٍ وَعَبْدِ اللَّهِ ابْنِ مَيْمُونٍ مُتَكَرِّرُ الْحَدِيثِ *

Narrated Jaber ibn Abdullah; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "A servant will not believe till he believes in Preordainment whether pleasing or displeasing and till he believes that what had befallen him was not to miss him and what had missed him was not to befall him."

The Noble Koran states that we should believe that no calamity befalls a creature except that it had been foreordained for that creature before the creation of the heavens and the earth. This tenet put the human being at ease as regards what he would suffer in this life. Allah ﷻ said

﴿ مَا أَصَابَ مِنْ مُصِيبَةٍ فِي الْأَرْضِ وَلَا فِي أَنْفُسِكُمْ إِلَّا فِي كِتَابٍ مِنْ قَبْلِ أَنْ نَبْرَأَهَا إِنَّ ذَلِكَ عَلَى اللَّهِ يَسِيرٌ ﴾ (الحديد ٢٢)

"No calamity befalls on the earth or in yourselves but is inscribed in the Book of Decrees (Al-Lawhul Mahfooth), before We bring it into existence Verily, that is easy for Allah *"
S: 57-22.

Thus, if man is required not to rejoice or grieve for what befalls him, he is required not to rejoice or grieve for what befalls others. Rejoicing at others' misfortunes disparages one's faith. It is a proof of deficiency and shakable belief.

If we are required to be patient at 'the probable incidents' that befall us, we are required to be more patient at 'the inevitable incident i.e. death.'

عن أنس بن مالك ؓ قال: دخلنا مع رسول الله ﷺ على أبي سفيان الثقفي، وكان طبراً لإبراهيم عليه السلام، فأخذ رسول الله ﷺ إبراهيم فقبله وشمته، ثم دخلنا عليه بعد ذلك، وإبراهيم يجود بنفسه، فجعلت عينا رسول الله ﷺ تذرفان، فقال له عبد الرحمن بن عوف ؓ: وأنت يا رسول الله ﷺ؟ (يا ابن عوف، إنها رحمة). ثم أتبعها بأخرى، فقال ؓ: (إن العين تدمع، والقلب يخون، ولا نقول إلا ما يرضي ربنا، وإنا بفراقك يا إبراهيم لمحزونون).
رواه البخاري.

Narrated Anas ibn Malek ؓ, 'We went with Allah's Messenger ﷺ to the blacksmith Abu-Sayf, and he was the husband of the wet nurse of Ibraheem (the son of the Prophet ﷺ). Allah's Messenger ﷺ took Ibraheem, kissed him, smelled him and later we entered Abu-Sayf's house and at that time Ibraheem was in his last breaths, and the eyes of Allah's Messenger ﷺ started shedding tears. Abdul-Rahman ibn Awf said; O Allah's Messenger! Even you are weeping!' He said. "O Ibn Awf! This is mercy. Then he wept more and said. "The eyes are shedding tears and the heart is grieved, and we

will not say except what pleases our Lord, O Ibraheem! Indeed we are grieved by your separation." (Bukhari)

حديث أسامة بن زيد ، قال: أرسلت ابنة النبي ﷺ إلّيه، إن ابنا لي قُبِصَ فأتينا، فأرسل بقرى السلام ويقول: إن الله ما أخذ وله ما أعطى، وكلّ عنده بأجل مسمى، فتصنير وتحتسب. فأرسلت إلّيه، تقسم عليه ليأتيها فقام ومعه سعد بن عبادة، ومعاذ بن جبل، وأبي بن كعب، وزيد بن ثابت، ورجال فرُفِعَ إلى رسول الله ﷺ للصبي ونفسه تتقمع كأنها شئ، ففاصت عيناها فقال سعد: يا رسول الله ما هذا فقال: هذه رحمة جعلها الله في قلوب عباده، وإنما يرحم الله من عباده الرحماء. أخرجه البخاري.

Narrated Osamah ibn Zayd may Allah be pleased with them ; 'The daughter of the Prophet ﷺ sent (a courier) to the Prophet ﷺ requesting him to come as her child was dying (or was gasping) The Prophet ﷺ returned the courier and told him to convey his greeting to her saying' "Whatever Allah ﷻ takes is for Him and whatever He gives, is for Him, and everything with Him has a limited fixed term (in this world) and so she should be patient and hope for Allah's reward." She again sent for him, swearing that he should come. The prophet ﷺ got up, and so did Sa'ad ibn Obada, Mo'az ibn Jabal, Obayy ibn Ka'ab, Zayd ibn Thabit and some other men. The child was brought to Allah's Messenger ﷺ while his breath was disturbed in his chest (the sub-narrator thinks that Osamah added, 'As if it was a leather waterskin.' At that, the eyes of the Prophet ﷺ started shedding tears. Sa'ad said, 'O Allah's Messenger! What is this?' He replied: "It is the mercy that Allah ﷻ has lodged in the hearts of his servants, and Allah ﷻ is Merciful only to those of His servants who are merciful (to others). (Bukhari).

It should be clearly understood that the deceased is tortured for his family mourning on him if he had bequeathed them to do so before his death.

The following chapter sheds light on this subject. So, let us read what Imam Al-Nawawi compiled in the same concern]

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said:

٩٣٤- عَنْ الْمُغِيرَةِ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: سَمِعْتُ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ يَقُولُ: (إِنْ كَذَبَا عَلَى نَفْسٍ كَذَبَ عَلَى أَحَدٍ، مَنْ كَذَبَ عَلَى مُتَعَمِّدًا فَلْيَتَّبِعُوا مَقْعَدَهُ مِنَ النَّارِ). وَسَمِعْتُ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ يَقُولُ: (مَنْ بَيَحَ عَلَيْهِ يُعَذَّبُ بِمَا بَيَحَ عَلَيْهِ). رواه البخاري.

934 Narrated Al Mogheerah ؓ; 'I heard the Prophet ﷺ saying: "Attributing false sayings or deeds to me is not like ascribing false sayings or deeds to anyone else. Whosoever tells a lie against me intentionally then surely let him occupy his seat in Hellfire. Al Mogheerah added that he heard the Prophet ﷺ saying: "The deceased who is wailed over is tortured for that wailing." (Bukhari)

٩٣٥ حديث عن النبي ﷺ قال: قال النبي ﷺ: ليس منا من صرَبَ الحُودَ، وشقَّ الجيوبَ، ودعا بدعوى الجاهلية. أخرجه البخاري.

935 Narrated Abdullah ibn Mas'oud ؓ, 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "He who slaps (his/her) cheeks, tears (his) clothes and calls to or follows the ways and traditions of the days of ignorance is not one of us." (Bukhari).

٩٣٦- عَنْ أَبِي مُوسَى رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: وَجَعَ وَجَعًا، فَفُطِي عَلَيْهِ، وَرَأْسُهُ فِي حَجَرٍ امْرَأَةٍ مِنْ أَهْلِهِ فَكَتَبَتْ، فَلَمْ يَسْتَطِعْ أَنْ يَرُدَّ عَلَيْهَا شَيْئًا، فَلَمَّا لَفَاقَ قَالَ: أَنَا

بَرِيَّةٌ مَعْنَى بَرِيَّةٍ مِنْهُ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ، إِنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ بَرِيٌّ مِنَ الصَّالِفَةِ،
وَالْحَالِفَةِ، وَالشَّاقَةِ. رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

936. Abu-Musa ؓ narrated that he got seriously ill, fainted, and he could not reply his wife while he was lying with his head in her lap. When he came to his senses, he said; 'I am innocent of those, of whom Allah's Messenger ﷺ was innocent. Allah's Messenger ﷺ is innocent of the woman who cries aloud (or slaps her face) and who has (his/her) head shaved and who tears off (his/her) clothes (on the falling of a calamity).' (Bukhari).

٩٣٧- عَنْ أُمِّ عَطِيَّةٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهَا قَالَتْ: أَحَدٌ عَلَيْنَا النَّبِيُّ ﷺ عَبْدُ النِّيعَةِ لَنْ لَا تَنُوحَ، فَمَا وَفَّتْ مِمَّا لِمَرْأَةٍ غَيْرُ خَمْسٍ بِمَنْوَةٍ: أُمِّ سَلِيمٍ، وَأُمِّ لَعْلَاءَ، وَابْنَةُ أَبِي سَبْرَةَ لِمَرْأَةٍ مُعَادٍ، وَامْرَأَتِ ابْنِ أَوْ: ابْنَةُ أَبِي سَبْرَةَ، وَامْرَأَةُ مُعَادٍ، وَامْرَأَةُ أُخْرَى. رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

937. Narrated Umm Ateya may Allah be pleased with her ; 'At the time of giving the pledge to the Prophet ﷺ one of the conditions was that we would not wail, but it was not fulfilled except by five women and they were Umm Solaym, Umm Al-Ala'a, the daughter of Abu-Sabrah, the wife of Mo'az, and two other women; or the daughter of Abu-Sabrah and the wife of Mo'az and another woman.' (Bukhari).

٩٣٨- عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عُمَرَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا قَالَ: اشْتَكَيْتُ سَعْدُ بْنُ عُبادَةَ شَكَوَى لَهُ، فَأَتَاهُ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ يَغُودُهُ، مَعَ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ عَوْفٍ، وَسَعْدُ بْنُ أَبِي وَقَّاصٍ، وَعَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ مَسْعُودٍ، رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمْ، فَلَمَّا دَخَلَ عَلَيْهِ، فَوَجَدَهُ فِي غَاشِيَةٍ أَمَلَةٍ، فَقَالَ: (قَدْ قَضَى). قَالُوا: لَا يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ، فَهَكَى النَّبِيُّ ﷺ، فَلَمَّا

رَأَى الْقَوْمُ بُكَاءَ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ بَكَوْا، فَقَالَ: (أَلَا تَسْمَعُونَ، إِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يُعَذِّبُ بِدَمْعِ الْعَيْنِ، وَلَا يَحْزَنُ الْقَلْبُ، وَلَكِنْ يُعَذِّبُ بِهَذَا وَأَشْرَ إِلَيَّ لِمَنَانِهِ أَوْ يَرْحَمُ، وَإِنَّ الْمَيِّتَ يُعَذِّبُ بِبُكَاءِ أَهْلِهِ عَلَيْهِ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

938 Abdullah ibn Omar may Allah be pleased with them ; 'Sa'ad ibn Obada became sick and the Prophet ﷺ along with Abdul-Rahman ibn Awf, Sa'ad ibn Abu-Waqqas and Abdullah ibn Mas'oud رضى الله عنهم visited him to enquire About his health. When the Prophet ﷺ came to him, he found him surrounded by his household. The Prophet ﷺ asked: "Has he died?" They said, 'No. Allah's Messenger!' The Prophet ﷺ wept and when the people saw Allah's Messenger ﷺ weeping they all wept. He said, "Take note! Allah does not punish for shedding tears or for the grief in the heart but he punishes because of this or bestows His Mercy He pointed to his tongue and added: "The deceased is punished for the wailing of his relatives over him." (Bukhari).

٩٣٩- حَدَّثَنَا عَلِيُّ بْنُ حُجْرٍ أَخْبَرَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عُمَارٍ حَدَّثَنِي أَسِيدُ بْنُ أَبِي أَسِيدٍ أَنَّ مُوسَى بْنَ أَبِي مُوسَى الْأَشْعَرِيَّ أَخْبَرَهُ عَنْ أَبِيهِ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ مَا مِنْ مَيِّتٍ يَمُوتُ فَيَقُومُ بِأَكْبَرِهِ فَيَقُولُ وَاجْتِلَاءً وَاسْتِدَاءً أَوْ نَحْوَ ذَلِكَ إِلَّا وَكَّلَ بِهِ مَلَكَانِ يَتْلُوَانِهِ أَهَكَذَا كُنْتَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ غَرِيبٌ *

939 Narrated Abu-Musa Al-Asha'ari; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "There is no dead whose wailer says; 'O master' O supporter! Except that two angels push him in the chest saying: "Have you been so?"

٩٤٠. حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ غِيْلَانَ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو دَاوُدَ أَنبَأَنَا شُعْبَةُ وَالْمُسْنَوْدِيُّ عَنْ عُلُقَمَةَ بْنِ مَرْثَدٍ عَنْ أَبِي الرَّبِيعِ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ لَزِنَعٍ فِي أُمَّتِي مَنْ لُمِرَ الْجَاهِلِيَّةُ لَنْ يَدْعَهُنَّ النَّاسُ النَّيَاحَةَ وَالطُّعْنَ فِي الْأَحْسَابِ

وَالْعَدْوَى أَجْزَبَ بِعَيْرٍ فَأَجْزَبَ مِائَةَ بَعِيرٍ مَنْ أَجْزَبَ الْبَعِيرَ الْأَوَّلَ وَالْأَنْوَاءُ
مُطَرْنَا بَنَوْءَ كَذَا وَكَذَا قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ *

940. Narrated Abu-Huraira; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Four affairs of the pre-Islam era customs that people will not give up; lament, dishonoring people's lineage, believing in infection i.e. a camel caught mange and transmitted it to one hundred camels, the Messenger of Allah ﷺ exclaimed: "Which camel has transmitted the disease to the former!", and their (evil) saying, 'We were rained by such and such planet.'"

٩٤٠ - حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو بَكْرِ بْنُ أَبِي شَيْبَةَ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو مُعَاوِيَةَ ح وَحَدَّثَنَا ابْنُ نُمَيْرٍ
وَاللَّفْظُ لَهُ حَدَّثَنَا أَبِي وَمُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عُيَيْنَةَ كُلُّهُمَا عَنْ الْأَعْمَشِ عَنْ أَبِي صَالِحٍ عَنْ
أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ أَتَمْتَنَ فِي النَّاسِ فَمَا بِهِمْ كُفْرَ الطُّغْنِ فِي
السَّنْبِ وَالنِّيَاحَةِ عَلَى الْمَيِّتِ *

941 Narrated Abu-Huraira; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "There are two traits prevailing among people and they would lead to unbelief; defaming others' lineage and mourning on the dead."

* * *

٢٨٢ - باب النهي عن إتيان الكهان والمنجمين والعراف

Chapter(282)

About the Forbiddance of

Consulting the Foretellers and the Soothsayers

٩٤٢ - عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ، يَتْلُغُ بِهِ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ، قَالَ: (إِذَا قَضَى
اللَّهُ الْأَمْرَ فِي السَّمَاءِ، ضَرَبَتْ الْمَلَائِكَةُ بِأَجْنَحَتِهَا حُصْنَائًا لِقَوْلِهِ، كَالْمُتَمَلِّئَةِ
عَلَى صُفْوَانٍ، فَإِذَا فُزِعَ عَنْ قُلُوبِهِمْ، قَالُوا: مَاذَا قَالَ رَبُّكُمْ، قَالُوا لِلَّذِي قَالَ:

الحق، وهو العليّ الكبير. فيسمعها مستترِفُو السَّمْع، ومُستترِفُو السَّمْع هكذا واحد فوق آخر، فربما أُنْزِلَ الشَّهَابُ المُسْتَمْع قَبْلَ أَنْ يَرْسِيَ بِهَا إِلَى صَاحِبِهِ فَيُخْرِقُهُ، وَرَبَّمَا لَمْ يَنْزِلْهُ حَتَّى يَرْسِيَ بِهَا إِلَى الَّذِي يَلِيهِ، إِلَى الَّذِي هُوَ أَسْفَلُ مِنْهُ، حَتَّى يَلْقَوْهَا إِلَى الْأَرْضِ، فَتَلْقَى عَلَى هِمِّ السَّاحِرِ، فَيَكْذِبُ مَعَهَا مِائَةَ كُتْبَةٍ، فَيَصْنُقُ فَيَقُولُونَ: أَلَمْ يُخْبِرْنَا يَوْمَ كَذَا وَكَذَا، يَكُونُ كَذَا وَكَذَا، فَوْجَدْنَا حَقًّا لِلْكَلِمَةِ الَّتِي سَمِعْنَا مِنَ السَّمَاءِ). رواه البخاري.

942. Narrated Abu-Huraira; 'The Prophet ﷺ said' "When Allah has ordained some affair in the heaven, the angels beat with their wings in obedience to His Statement, which sounds like a chain dragged over a rock. Until when fear is banished from their (the angels') hearts, they (angels) say' "What has your Lord said?" They say: "The truth, and He is the Most High, the Most Great.' Then those who eavesdrop (the devils) will hear Allah's Statement, stand one over the other like this. (Sofyan, illustrated it by spreading the fingers of his right hand and placed them one over the other horizontally.) A clear flaming fire may overtake and burn the eavesdropper before conveying the news to the one below him, or it may not overtake him till he has conveyed it to the one below him, who, in turn, conveys it to the one below him, and so on till they convey the news to the earth (Or probably Sofyan said; 'Till the news reaches the earth.) Then the news is inspired to a sorcerer (or a foreteller) who would add a hundred lies to it. His prophecy will prove true (as far as the heavenly news is concerned). The people will say, 'Didn't he tell us that on such and such a day, such and such a thing will happen? We have found that that was true because of the true news heard from heaven.'" (Bukhari)

٩٤٣- عَنْ عَائِشَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهَا، رَوَى النَّبِيُّ ﷺ: أَنَّهَا سَمِعَتْ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ يَقُولُ: (إِنَّ الْمَلَائِكَةَ تَنْزِلُ فِي الْعَنَانِ، وَهُوَ السَّحَابُ، فَتَذَكُرُ الْأَمْرَ قُصِي فِي السَّمَاءِ، فَتَسْتَرْقِي الشَّيَاطِينُ السَّمْعَ فَتَمْنَعُهُ، فَتُرْجِيهِ إِلَى الْكُفَّانِ، فَيَكْذِبُونَ مَعَهَا مِائَةَ كَذِبٍ مِنْ عِنْدِ أَنْفُسِهِمْ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

943 Narrated A'isha, the wife of the Prophet ﷺ, 'I heard Allah's Messenger ﷺ saying, "The angels descend in the clouds and mention this or that matter decreed in the heaven. The devils listen stealthily to such a matter, come down to inspire the foretellers with it, and the latter would add to it one hundred lies of their own." (Bukhari).

٩٤٤- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ بَشَّارٍ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنُ مَهْدِيٍّ حَدَّثَنَا سُفْيَانُ عَنْ سَلَمَةَ بْنِ كَهِيلٍ عَنْ عِيْسَى بْنِ عَاصِمٍ عَنْ زُرَّ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ مَسْعُودٍ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ الطَّيْرَةُ مِنَ الشَّرْكِ وَمَا مِنَّا وَلَكِنْ اللَّهُ يُذْهِبُهُ بِالتَّوَكُّلِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ وَحَابِسِ التَّمِيمِيِّ وَعَائِشَةَ وَابْنِ عُمرٍ وَسَعْدٍ وَهَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ لَا نَعْرِفُهُ إِلَّا مِنْ حَدِيثِ سَلَمَةَ بْنِ كَهِيلٍ وَرَوَى شُعْبَةُ ابْنُ صُنَا عَنْ سَلَمَةَ هَذَا الْحَدِيثُ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ مُحَمَّدَ بْنَ إِسْمَاعِيلَ يَقُولُ كَانَ سُلَيْمَانُ بْنُ حَرْبٍ يَقُولُ فِي هَذَا الْحَدِيثِ وَمَا مِنَّا وَلَكِنْ اللَّهُ يُذْهِبُهُ بِالتَّوَكُّلِ قَالَ سُلَيْمَانُ هَذَا عِنْدِي قَوْلُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ مَسْعُودٍ وَمَا مِنَّا *

944 Narrated Abdullah ibn Mas'oud; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said, "Evil omen is a form of polytheism. And none of us except that he has a portion of it, but Allah eliminates it through putting one's trust in Him." (At-Termizi).

٩٤٥- حَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ حَدَّثَنَا اللَّيْثُ عَنْ ابْنِ شِهَابٍ وَحَدَّثَنَا سَعِيدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ الْمَخْزُومِيُّ وَغَيْرُ وَاحِدٍ قَالُوا حَدَّثَنَا سُفْيَانُ بْنُ عُيَيْنَةَ عَنْ الزُّهْرِيِّ عَنْ

أبي بكر بن عبد الرحمن عن أبي مسعود الأنصاري قال نهى رسول الله ﷺ
عن ثمن الكلب ومهر البغي وظوان الكاهن هذا حديث حسن صحيح *

945 Narrated Abu-Mas'oudul Ansari; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ forbade the dog's price, the prostitute's wage, and the soothsayer's compensation.' (At-Termizi).

* * *

٢٨٣- باب النهي عن التطير

Chapter(283)

About the Forbiddance of Believing in bad Omens

٩٤٦- حديث أنس بن مالك رضي الله عنه عن النبي ﷺ، قال: لا عذوى ولا طيرة،
ويُعجبني العأل قلأوا: وما العأل قال: كلمة طيبة أخرجه البخاري.

946. Narrated Anas ibn Malek رضي الله عنه; 'The Prophet ﷺ said "No infection or Tiyyarah, but I like Al Fa'l." They said, "What is AlFa'l?" He said: "A good word." (Bukhari)

٩٤٧- عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عُمَرَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا قَالَ: سَمِعْتُ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ يَقُولُ:
(إِنَّمَا الشُّؤْمُ فِي ثَلَاثَةٍ: فِي الْفَرَسِ، وَالْمَرْأَةِ، وَالذَّارِ). رواه البخاري.

947 Narrated Abdullah ibn Omar may Allah be pleased with them, 'I heard the Prophet ﷺ saying "(If there is) evil omen, it would be in three things; the horse, the women, and the house." (Bukhari).

٩٤٨- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ بَشَّارٍ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنُ مَهْدِيٍّ حَدَّثَنَا سَعِيدُ عَنْ
سَلَمَةَ بْنِ كُهَيْلٍ عَنْ عِيسَى بْنِ عَاصِمٍ عَنْ زُرَّ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ مَسْعُودٍ قَالَ:
قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ الطَّيْرَةُ مِنَ الشُّرْكِ وَمَا مِثْلُهَا وَلَكِنَّ اللَّهَ يُذْهِبُهُ بِالتَّوَكُّلِ قَالَ

أبو عيسى وفي الباب عن أبي هريرة وحابس التميمي وعائشة وابن عمر
وسعد وهذا حديث حسن صحيح لا يعرفه إلا من حديث سلمة بن كهيل
وروى شعبة أيضا عن سلمة هذا الحديث قال سمعت محمد بن إسحاق يقول
كان سليمان بن حرب يقول في هذا الحديث وما منا ولكن الله يذهب بالتوكل
قال سليمان هذا عدي قول عند الله بن مسعود وما منا *

948 Narrated Abdullah ibn Mas'oud, 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said "Evil omen is a form of polytheism. And none of us except that he has a portion of it, but Allah eliminates it through putting one's trust in Him."

* * *

٢٨٤ - باب تحريم تصوير الحيوان في

بساط أو حجر أو درهم

Chapter (284)

About the Forbiddance of Variegation

the Carpets and Mats with Animals' Pictures

٩٤٩ - حديث عند الله بن عمر ، أن رسول الله ﷺ قال: إن الذين يصنعون
هذه الصور يعذبون يوم القيامة، يقال لهم أحيوا ما خلقتم أخرجه البخاري.

949. Narrated Abdullah ibn Omar may Allah be pleased with them , 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said. "Those who make these pictures will be punished on the Day of Resurrection, and it will be said to them, "Give life to what you have created." (Bukhari).

٩٥٠ - حديث عائشة رضي الله عنها، قالت: قدم رسول الله ﷺ، من سفر،
وقد سترت بفرام لي، على سهوة لي، فيها تماثيل فلما رآه رسول الله ﷺ

هَنَكُهُ، وَقَالَ: أَشَدَّ النَّاسِ عَذَابًا يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ الَّذِينَ يُصْنَعُونَ بِحَلْقِ اللَّهِ، قَالَتْ: فَجَعَلْنَاهُ رِمَادَةً أَوْ وَمِثْلَيْنِ أَخْرَجَهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

950. Narrated A'isha رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهَا, 'Once the Messenger of Allah ﷺ returned from a trip and found that I have hanged a curtain Variegated with statues When the Messenger of Allah ﷺ saw it, he removed it and said: "Those who imitate Allah's creation will receive the severest torture on the Day of Judgement." A'isha said, 'So, we made it a cushion or two '

٩٥١- حَدِيثُ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ عَنْ أَبِي زُرْعَةَ، قَالَ: لَحَلْتُ مَعَ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ ذَلًّا بِالْمَدِينَةِ، فَرَأَى أَغْلَاهَا مُصَوِّرًا يُصَوِّرُ قَالَ: سَمِعْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ يَقُولُ: وَمَنْ أَطْلَمَ مِمَّنْ ذَهَبَ بِحَلْقٍ كَحَلْقِي، فَلْيَحْلُقُوا حَبَّةً، وَلْيَحْلُقُوا دُرَّةً أَخْرَجَهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

951 Narrated Abu-Zora'a رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ; 'I entered a house in Madina with Abu-Huraira رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ who saw a man making pictures at the top of the house Abu-Huraira رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ said, 'I heard Allah's Messenger ﷺ saying: "Allah ﷻ said: "Who would be more unjust than he who tries to create the like of My creation? Let them create a grain. Let them create a gnat "' (Bukhari)

٩٥٢- عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَبَّاسٍ، رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا: أَنَّهُ لَمَّا رَجَلَ فَقَالَ: يَا أَبَا عَبَّاسٍ، إِنِّي إِنَّمَا مَعِيشَتِي مِنْ صُنْعَةِ يَدِي، وَإِنِّي أَصْنَعُ هَذِهِ التَّصَاوِيرَ. فَقَالَ ابْنُ عَبَّاسٍ: لَا أُحَدِّثُكَ إِلَّا مَا سَمِعْتُ مِنْ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ﷺ سَمِعْتُهُ يَقُولُ: (مَنْ صَوَّرَ صُورَةً فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ مُعَذِّبُهُ حَتَّى يَنْفُخَ فِيهَا الرُّوحَ، وَلَيْسَ يَنْفُخُ فِيهَا أَبَدًا). فَرَبَا الرَّجُلُ رُبُوعًا شَدِيدَةً وَاصْفَرَّ وَجْهُهُ، فَقَالَ: وَيْحَكَ، إِنْ لَيْتَ إِلَّا أَنْ تَصْنَعَ، فَعَلَيْكَ بِهَذَا الشَّجَرِ، كُلَّ شَيْءٍ لَيْسَ فِيهِ رُوحٌ. رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

952. Narrated Ibn Abbas رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا, 'A man came and said "O Abu-Abbas! I am a man who earns

his sustenance through my manual profession. I make these pictures. Ibn Abbas said; 'I will tell you only what I heard from Allah's Messenger ﷺ. I heard him saying: "Whoever makes a picture will be punished by Allah till he puts soul (life) in it, and he will never be able to put soul (life) in it.' Hearing this, the man heaved a sigh and his face turned pale. Ibn Abbas said to him; 'What a pity! If you insist on making pictures I advise you to make pictures of trees and any other unanimated objects having no souls. (Bukhari)

٩٥٣- عن أبي طلحة ؓ وكان قد شهد بدرًا مع رسول الله ﷺ: أنه قال: (لا تدخل الملائكة بيتًا فيه كلب ولا صورة). رواه البخاري.

, 953 Narrated Ibn Abbas may Allah be pleased with them and the companion of Allah's Messenger ﷺ 'Abu-Talhah one of those who fought in Badr battle with Allah's said: The ﷺ told me that Allah's Messenger ﷺ Messenger angels do not enter a house in which there is a dog or a picture¹⁸." (Bukhari).

٩٥٤- حدثنا مؤيدٌ أخبرنا عبدُ الله بنُ المباركٍ أخبرنا يونسُ بنُ أبي إسحاقٍ حدثنا مجاهدٌ قال حدثنا أبو هريرة قال: قال رسولُ الله ﷺ أتاني جبريلُ فقال إني كنتُ أتيك الأبرحة فلم يمنعني أن أكونُ دخلتُ عليك البيتَ الذي كنتُ فيه إلا أنه كان في بابِ البيتِ تمثالُ لرجلٍ وكان في البيتِ قرآنٌ سترٌ فيه تماثيلٌ وكان في البيتِ كلبٌ فمرُّ برأسِ التمثالِ الذي بالبابِ فليقطع فليصيرَ كهَيئَةِ الشجرةِ وتمرُّ بالسترِ فليقطع ويجعلُ منه وسادتينِ متباعدتينِ يوطآن وتمرُّ بالكلبِ فخرجَ هملُ رسولُ الله ﷺ وكان ذلكَ الكلبُ جروًا

¹⁸ This refers to the angels of mercy not the angels that record one's deeds.

للحسن أو الحسين تحت نصب له فأمر به فأخرج قال أبو عيسى هذا حديث حسن صحيح وفي الباب عن عائشة وولي طلحة *

954. Narrated Abu-Huraira; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said. "Gabriel came and said to me. "I came to you yesterday but nothing prevented me from entering the house where you were except that there was a picture of man on the door and there was a curtain inside the house that has other pictures. Besides, there was a dog in the house. So, order that that the head of picture of man to be cut and be disfigured like a tree, order that the curtain be cut and be disgraced by treading them, and order that the dog be driven out." Abu-Huraira said, 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ did as directed. The dog was a puppy to Al Hasan or Al Hosayn (the two grandsons of the Prophet ﷺ). It was under a bed ' (At-Termizi)

٩٥٥- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ بَشَّارٍ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنُ مَهْدِيٍّ حَدَّثَنَا سُفْيَانُ عَنْ حَبِيبِ بْنِ أَبِي ثَابِتٍ عَنْ أَبِي وَائِلٍ أَنَّ عَلِيًّا قَالَ لِأَبِي الْهَيَّاجِ الْأَسَدِيِّ أُنَعِّتُكَ عَلَى مَا بَعَثَنِي بِهِ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ أَنْ لَا تَدْعَ قَبْرًا مَشْرِفًا إِلَّا سَوَّيْتَهُ وَلَا تَمَثَّلَا إِلَّا طَمَعْتُهُ قَالَ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ جَابِرٍ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى حَدِيثُ عَلِيٍّ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ وَالْعَمَلُ عَلَى هَذَا عِنْدَ بَعْضِ أَهْلِ الْعِلْمِ يَكْرَهُونَ أَنْ يُرْفَعَ الْقَبْرُ فَوْقَ الْأَرْضِ قَالَ الشَّافِعِيُّ لَكْرَهُ أَنْ يُرْفَعَ الْقَبْرُ إِلَّا بِقَدَرٍ مَا يُغْرِفُ أَنَّهُ قَبْرٌ لَكِنَّا يُوطَأُ وَلَا يُجْلَسُ عَلَيْهِ *

955 Narrated Abu-Wa'il; 'Ali said to Abul-Hayyaj Al-Asadi, 'I send you with the same mission the Prophet ﷺ had sent me with. Let not a raised grave except you level it. And let not a statue except you break it.' (At-Termizi)

Abu-Issa said; 'The Hadith of Ali is Hasan and some people of knowledge dislike that the grave be raised high

above the earth. Al-Shafe'e said; 'I dislike that the grave be raised Abu-ve the earth not higher than the limit that shows it is a grave lest the people would not sit or tread it '

* * *

٢٨٥- باب تحريم اتخاذ للكلب إلا لصيد أو ماشية

Chapter (285)

About the Forbiddance of Breeding Dogs except for Hunting or Guarding

٩٥٦- عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عُمَرَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا، عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ: (مَنْ أَقْتَنَى كَلْبًا، لَيْسَ بِكَلْبٍ مَاشِيَةٍ أَوْ صَارِيَةٍ، نَقَصَ كُلَّ يَوْمٍ مِنْ عَمَلِهِ قِيرَاطًا).
رواه البخاري.

956. Narrated Ibn Omar may Allah be pleased with them , 'The Prophet ﷺ said' 'Whoever keeps a (pet) dog which is neither a watch dog nor a hunting dog, will get a daily deduction of two Qirats from his good deeds.' (Bukhari).

٩٥٧- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ: (مَنْ أَمْسَكَ كَلْبًا، فَإِنَّهُ يَنْقُصُ كُلَّ يَوْمٍ مِنْ عَمَلِهِ قِيرَاطًا، إِلَّا كَلْبٌ حَرَّتْ أَوْ مَاشِيَةٌ).
رواه البخاري.

957. Narrated Abu-Huraira ؓ, 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "Whoever keeps a dog, one Qirat of the reward of his good deeds is deducted daily, unless the dog is used for guarding a farm or cattle." (Bukhari).

٢٨٦ - باب كراهية تعليق الجرس في البعير وغيره من الدواب

Chapter (286)

About Dislike of Hanging

Bells in the Animal's Neck

٩٥٨ - حَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الْعَزِيزِ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ مَهْدِيٍّ بْنِ أَبِي صَالِحٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ لَا تَصْحَبُ الْمَلَائِكَةُ رَفَقَةً فِيهَا كَلْبٌ وَلَا جَرَسٌ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ عُمَرَ وَعَلْقَمَةَ وَأُمِّ حَسْبَةَ وَأُمِّ مَيْمُونَةَ وَهَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ •

958. Narrated Abu-Huraira; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "The angels (of mercy) do not accompany a caravan that has a dog¹⁹ or a bell." (At-Termizi).

٢٨٧ - باب كراهية ركوب الجلالة

Chapter (287)

About Dislike of Riding Al Jallalah

٩٥٩ - حَدَّثَنَا هَذَا حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ عَزْزِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ إِسْمَاعِيلَ بْنِ أَبِي نَجِيحٍ عَنْ مُجَاهِدٍ عَنْ ابْنِ عُمَرَ قَالَ نَهَى رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ عَنْ أَكْلِ الْجَلَالَةِ وَلَبَابِهَا قَالَ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَبَّاسٍ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ غَرِيبٌ وَرَوَى الثَّوْرِيُّ عَنْ ابْنِ أَبِي نَجِيحٍ عَنْ مُجَاهِدٍ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ مَرْسَلًا •

959. Narrated Ibn Omar; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ forbade eating the meat of Al Jallalah²⁰ and drinking its milk.' (At-Termizi).

19 Except that for hunting or guarding

٢٨٨- باب النهي عن البصاق في المسجد وإزالة ما وجد منه

Chapter (288)

About the Forbiddance of Spitting in the Mosques

[The Mosques, the houses of Allah ﷻ on earth should be kept clean, lit, and scented They are the places where the angels gather and assemble to encircle those who recite the Noble Koran, study it, remember Allah ﷻ...etc.

Cleaning the mosque is a recommendable act in order that they would be clean and attractive Those who frequent the mosques and maintain them are the 'true believers' as testified by the Noble Koran and As-Sunna. Allah ﷻ said,

﴿ إِنَّمَا يَعْمُرُ مَسَاجِدَ اللَّهِ مَنْ آمَنَ بِاللَّهِ وَالْيَوْمِ الْآخِرِ وَأَقَامَ الصَّلَاةَ وَآتَى الزَّكَاةَ وَلَمْ يَخْشَ إِلَّا اللَّهَ فَعَسَىٰ لُؤْلُؤُكَ أَنْ يَكُونُوا مِنَ الْمُهْتَدِينَ ﴾ (فتوة ١٨)

"The Mosques of Allah shall be maintained only by those who believe in Allah and the Last Day, perform the prayer, and give Zakat and fear none but Allah. It is they who are expected to be on true guidance *" S' 9-18 And

﴿ فِي بُيُوتٍ أُتِيَ اللَّهُ أَنْ تُرْفَعَ وَيُذْكَرَ فِيهَا اسْمُهُ يُسَبِّحُ لَهُ فِيهَا بِالْغُدُوِّ وَالْآصَالِ ﴾
(النور ٣٦)

20 Al Jallalah is each animal that eats dung and filthy substances It may be either of the camels, the cows, the sheep, the chickens etc. Ibn Hazm claimed that the term is confined to the quadrupeds But the first opinion is correct It is said that if it is foddered mostly with filthy substances, it is a Jallalah. If it is foddered mostly with clean fodder, it is not a Jallalah Others said that this is based on the smell and taste of the food cooked from its meat. If the broth or meat smells badly, it is a Jallalah, if otherwise, it is not

"In houses (mosques), which Allah has ordered to be raised (to be cleaned, and to be honored), in them His Name is remembered (Azan, Al Iqamah, the prayers, the invocations, recitation of the Koran...etc.) (Therein men) glorify Him (Allah) in the mornings, in the afternoons, and in the evenings *" S: 24-36

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said:

حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الْوَهَّابِ بْنُ الْحَكَمِ الْوَرَّاقُ الْبَغْدَادِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الْمَجِيدِ بْنُ عَبْدِ
الْعَرِيزِ عَنْ ابْنِ جُرَيْجٍ عَنْ الْمُطَّلِبِ بْنِ حَنْطَلٍ عَنْ أَنَسِ بْنِ مَالِكٍ قَالَ: قَالَ
رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ عَرَضَتْ عَلَيَّ أُخُورُ أُمَّتِي حَتَّى الْقَدَاةُ يُخْرِجُهَا الرَّجُلُ مِنَ
الْمَسْجِدِ وَعَرَضَتْ عَلَيَّ ذُنُوبُ أُمَّتِي فَلَمْ أَرْ ذَنْبًا أَكْبَرَ مِنْ سُورَةٍ مِنَ الْقُرْآنِ
أَوْ آيَةٍ أَوْتِيَهَا رَجُلٌ ثُمَّ نَسِيَهَا قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ غَرِيبٌ لَا نَعْرِفُهُ إِلَّا
مِنْ هَذَا الْوَجْهِ قَالَ وَدَاكُرْتُ بِهِ مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ إِسْمَاعِيلَ فَلَمْ يَغْرِفْهُ وَاسْتَعْرَبَهُ قَالَ
مُحَمَّدٌ وَلَا أَعْرِفُ لِلْمُطَّلِبِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ سَمَاعًا مِنْ أَحَدٍ مِنْ أَصْحَابِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ
إِلَّا قَوْلَهُ حَدَّثَنِي مَنْ شَهِدَ حُطْبَةَ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ وَسَمِعْتُ عَبْدَ اللَّهِ بْنَ عَبْدِ
الرَّحْمَنِ يَقُولُ لَا نَعْرِفُ لِلْمُطَّلِبِ سَمَاعًا مِنْ أَحَدٍ مِنْ أَصْحَابِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ
عَبْدُ اللَّهِ وَانْكَرَ عَلَيَّ بْنُ الْمَدِينِيِّ أَنْ يَكُونَ الْمُطَّلِبُ سَمِعَ مِنْ أَنَسٍ •

Narrated Anas ibn Malik; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "The rewards of the good deeds of my followers were shown to me even the speck of dirt one of them may take out from the mosque. The sins of my followers were shown to me. I could not see a sin greater than that of a person who was given a verse or a Sura of the Koran and forgot it²¹ " (At-Termizi).

²¹ Imam Al Qari said, 'If one claimed that the Muslim is not accounted for forgetfulness per the Noble Koran and Sunna', we

حدثنا الأنصاري حدثنا معن حدثنا مالك عن خبيب بن عبد الرحمن عن حفص ابن عاصم عن أبي هريرة أو عن أبي سعيد أن رسول الله ﷺ قال سبعة يظلهم الله في ظله يوم لا ظل إلا ظله إمام عادل وشاب نشأ بعبادة الله ورجل كان قلبه معلقاً بالمسجد إذا خرج منه حتى يعود إليه ورجلان تحابا في الله فاجتمعا على ذلك وتفرقا ورجل ذكر الله خاليا ففاضت عيناه ورجل دعت امرأة ذات حسب وجمال إلى أكل الله ورجل تصدق بصدقة فأخفاها حتى لا تعلم شماله ما تنفق يمينه قال أبو عيسى هذا حديث حسن صحيح وهكذا روي هذا الحديث عن مالك بن أنس من غير وجه مثل هذا وشك فيه وقال عن أبي هريرة أو عن أبي سعيد وعبيد الله بن عمر رواه عن خبيب بن عبد الرحمن وأبو يشك فيه بقول عن أبي هريرة حدثنا سؤلم بن عبد الله العنبري ومحمد بن المنثري قالوا حدثنا يحيى بن سعيد عن عبيد الله بن عمر حدثني خبيب عن حفص بن عاصم عن أبي هريرة عن النبي ﷺ نحو حديث مالك بن أنس بضعاء إلا أنه قال كان قلبه معلقاً بالمساجد وقال ذات منصب وجمال *

Narrated Abu-Sa'eed; The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said:
"Allah will give shade to seven people on the Day when there

say that the meant here is abandoning the Noble Koran willfully in a way that leads to forgetting it especially the religion is based on the Koran and Sunna thus forgetting the Koran leads to demolishing one of the two pillars of Islam

Imam At-Taybi said; 'In the meantime that the Hadith encourages the Muslim to clean the houses of Allah ﷻ (the mosques) and considers taking out of a speck of dirt as one of the good deeds to show us the status of the mosques, it warns him against neglecting even a verse of the Book of Allah ﷻ to show us how excellent is its status in Allah's Sight.

will be no shade besides His. They are a just ruler, a young man who has been brought up in the worship of Allah ﷻ alone sincerely from his childhood, a man whose heart is attached to the mosques, two persons who love each other only for Allah's sake. They meet and part in Allah's cause only, a man who refuses the call of a charming woman of noble birth for illegal sexual intercourse with her saying, 'I fear Allah, a man who gives charitable gifts so secretly that his left hand does not know what his right hand has given, and a person who remembers Allah in seclusion and his eyes overflows with tears.' (At-Termizi).

The Muslim is ordered to adhere to calmness and tranquility while going to the mosque. This applies a fortiori to his behavior inside the mosque.

He should not raise his voice even if when he recites the Noble Koran. He is not to buy, sell, or call for a stray in the mosques. He should wear perfume. It is granted that he should not eat any food that has smell such as fresh garlic, onion . etc Eating cooked onion, garlic...etc. is permitted because they have smell no longer.

Now, let us read what Imam Al-Nawawi compiled in the same concern.]

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said:

٩٦٠- عَنْ أَنَسٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ الْبُصَاقُ فِي الْمَسْجِدِ حَطِيئَةٌ، وَكَفَرْتُهَا بِقُفْلِهَا مَتَّقُوا عَلَيْهِ

960. Narrated Anas رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ, 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "Spitting in the mosque is a sin and its expiation is burying it²²." (Agreed upon).

²² This occurs in case the mosque floor is of dust. If the mosque is paved with floor tiles, one should remove it with tissue or a piece

٩٦١ عَنْ أَنَسٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: أَنَّ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ: رَأَى نُحَامَةً فِي الْقِبْلَةِ، فَشَقَّ ذَلِكَ عَلَيْهِ، حَتَّى رُؤِيَ فِي وَجْهِهِ، فَقَامَ فَحَكَهُ بِيَدِهِ، فَقَالَ: (إِنْ أَحْذَكُمُ إِذَا قَامَ فِي صَلَاتِهِ، فَإِنَّهُ يُنَاجِي رَبَّهُ، وَإِنْ رَأَى بَيْنَهُ وَبَيْنَ الْقِبْلَةِ، فَلَا يَتَرَفَّنْ أَحْذَكُمُ قَبْلَ قِبْلَتِهِ، وَلَكِنْ عَنْ يَسَارِهِ أَوْ تَحْتَ قَدَمِهِ). ثُمَّ أَخَذَ طَرَفَ رِدَائِهِ، فَصَنَقَ فِيهِ، ثُمَّ رَدَّ بَعْضَهُ عَلَى بَعْضٍ، فَقَالَ: (أَوْ يَفْعَلْ هَكَذَا). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

961. Narrated Anas ibn Malek ؓ; 'The Prophet ﷺ saw some sputum in the direction of Al Qiblah (on the wall of the mosque) and he disliked that. The sign of disgust was apparent on his face So he got up, scraped it off with his hand and said: "Whenever anyone of you stands for the prayer, he is talking in privacy to his Lord or his Lord is between him and his Qiblah. So, none of you should spit in the direction of Al Qiblah but one can spit to the left or under his foot. The Prophet ﷺ then took the edge of his sheet, spat in it and folded it and said: Or you can do like this." (Bukhari).

٩٦٢- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ ؓ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ: مَنْ سَمِعَ رَجُلًا يَنْشُدُ ضَالَّةً فِي الْمَسْجِدِ فَلْيَقُلْ: لَا رَدَّهَا اللَّهُ عَلَيْكَ، فَإِنَّ الْمَسَاجِدَ لَمْ تُبْنَ لِهَذَا رَوَاهُ مُسْلِمٌ

962. Narrated Abu-Huraira ؓ; 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "Whoever hears a man crying out in the mosque for a stray, he should say, 'May Allah not restore it to you ' For, the mosques were not built for this." (Muslim).

٩٦٣- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ ؓ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ: إِذَا رَأَيْتُمْ مَنْ يَبِيعُ أَوْ يَتَّاعُ فِي الْمَسْجِدِ فَقُولُوا: لَا تُرَبِّحْ اللَّهُ تِجَارَتَكَ رَوَاهُ التِّرْمِذِيُّ وَحَسَنُهُ

of textile. It is forbidden to tread it by the foot lest the area of filth expands.

963. Narrated Abu-Huraira ؓ; 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "If you see someone buying or selling inside the mosque, say; 'May Allah not make your trading profitable!' (An-Nasa'i and At-Termizi).

٩٦٤- حديث ابن عمر ، أن النبي ﷺ قال في غزوة خيبر: من أكل من هذه الشجرة يعني الثوم فلا يقرب من مسجدنا أخرج به البحاري.

964. Narrated Ibn Omar may Allah be pleased with them ; 'During the battle of Khayber, the Prophet ﷺ said: "Whoever ate from this plant (i.e. garlic) should not enter our mosque." (Bukhari).

٩٦٥- عن جابر بن عبد الله رضي الله عنهما: أن النبي ﷺ قال: (من أكل ثوماً أو بصلاً فليعتزلنا). أو قال: (فليعتزل منجدنا، وليقعد في بيته). وأن النبي ﷺ أتى بفنر فيه حضرات من بقول، فوجد لها ريحاً، فسأل فأخبر بما فيها من البقول، فقال: (فرتبوا). إلى بعض أصحابه كان معه، فلما رآه كره أكلها، قال: (كل فإني أناجي من لا تناجي). رواه البحاري.

965. Narrated Jaber ibn Abdullah may Allah be pleased with them, 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "Whoever eats garlic or onion should keep away from us, (the narrator has doubt whether Prophet ﷺ said: should keep away from us, keep away from our mosque or he should remain in his house "

(In another narration, Jaber ibn Abdullah said); 'Once a big pot containing (cooked) vegetables was brought. When the Prophet ﷺ smelt unpleasant smell coming from it, he asked: "What does it contain?" He was informed About the vegetables it contained, the Prophet ﷺ ordered that it should be served to some companions who were with him. When the Prophet ﷺ saw that those companions disliked to eat of it he

said to them: "Eat. (I don't eat) for I converse with those whom you don't converse with (the angels)." (Bukhari)

* * *

٢٨٩- باب كراهية الاحتباء يوم الجمعة والإمام يخطب

Chapter (289)

About Dislike of Al Ihtiba' on

Friday while the Imam delivers the Sermon

٩٦٦- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ حُمَيْدٍ الرَّازِيُّ وَعَبَّاسُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ الدُّورِيُّ قَالَا حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ الْمُقَرَّبِيُّ عَنْ مَعْيَدِ بْنِ أَبِي نُوبٍ حَدَّثَنِي أَبُو مَرْخُومٍ عَنْ سَهْلِ بْنِ مَعَاذٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ أَنَّ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ نَهَى عَنِ الْحَبْوَةِ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَالْإِمَامُ يَخْطُبُ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى وَهَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ وَأَبُو مَرْخُومٍ لَسَمُهُ عِنْدَ الرَّحِيمِ بْنِ مَيْمُونٍ وَقَدْ كَرِهَ قَوْمٌ مِنْ أَهْلِ الْعِلْمِ الْحَبْوَةَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَالْإِمَامُ يَخْطُبُ وَرَخَّصَ فِي ذَلِكَ بَعْضُهُمْ مِنْهُمْ عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عُمَرَ وَغَيْرُهُ وَبِهِ يَقُولُ أَحْمَدُ وَبِإِسْحَاقَ لَا يَرِيَانِ بِالْحَبْوَةِ وَالْإِمَامُ يَخْطُبُ بِأَمَّا ▪

966. Narrated Sahl ibn Mo'az on the authority of his father; 'The Prophet ﷺ forbade the worshipper to do Al 'Ihtiba' on Friday while the imam is delivering the sermon.' (At-Termizi).

Abu-Issa said; 'This Hadith is Hasan and a group people of knowledge disliked that the worshipper does Al 'Ihtiba' on Friday while the imam is delivering the sermon. Another group out of them are Abdullah ibn Omar and others saw it is permissible. This is the same view of Ahmed and Ishaq who saw no harm in doing it.'

٢٩٠ - باب النهي عن الحلف بمخلوق

Chapter (290)

**About the Forbiddance of
Taking an Oath by a Creature**

[The Muslim should be careful About the oaths. It does not behoove to take oath whenever he wants to reaffirm a statement or negate it.

If he was compelled to take an oath, he has to swear by Allah ﷻ not any of His creatures.

Allah ﷻ said.

﴿ لَا يُؤَاخِذُكُمُ اللَّهُ بِاللَّعَنِ فِي أَيْمَانِكُمْ وَلَكِنْ يُؤَاخِذُكُمْ بِمَا عَقَّدْتُمُ الْأَيْمَانَ فَكَفَّارَتُهُ إِطْعَامُ عَشْرَةِ مَسْكِينٍ مِنْ أَوْسَطِ مَا تَطْعَمُونَ أَهْلِيكُمْ أَوْ كِسْوَتُهُمْ أَوْ تَحْرِيرُ رَقَبَةٍ فَمَنْ لَمْ يَجِدْ فَصِيَامُ ثَلَاثَةِ أَيَّامٍ ذَلِكَ كَفَّارَةُ أَيْمَانِكُمْ إِذَا حَلَفْتُمْ وَاحْذَرُوا أَيْمَانَكُمْ كَذَلِكَ يُبَيِّنُ اللَّهُ لَكُمْ آيَاتِهِ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَشْكُرُونَ ﴾ (المائدة ٨٩)

"Allah will not punish you for what is unintentional in your oaths, but He will punish you for your deliberate oaths; for its expiation feed ten poor persons on a scale of the average of what you feed your own families, or clothe them or manumit a slave. But whosoever cannot afford (that) then, he should fast for three days. That is the expiation for the oaths when you have sworn. And protect your oaths (do not swear much). Thus Allah make clear to you His verses that you may be grateful *" S: 5-89.

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said:

٩٦٧-حديث ابن عمر أنه أنكر عمر بن الخطاب في ركب وهو يحلف بأبيه، فادّاهم رسول الله ﷺ: ألا إن الله ينهاكم أن تحلفوا بأبائكم، فمن كان حالفًا فليحلف بالله، وإلا فليصمت أخرجہ البخاری.

967-"Ibn Omar ؓ narrated that the Messenger of Allah ﷺ joined Omar ibn Al-Khattab in a group of people and heard him swearing by his father So Allah's Messengerﷺ called them, saying, "Verily! Allah ﷻ forbids you to swear by your fathers. If one has to take an oath, he should swear by Allah ﷻ or otherwise he should keep silent." (At-Termizi).

Thus, we should be on guard. We should not swear by a creature. Swearing is only by Allah ﷻ.

Now, let us read what Imam Al-Nawawi compiled in the same concern.]

٩٦٨- حَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو جَالِدٍ الْأَحْمَرُ عَنْ الْحُصَيْنِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عَنْ سَعْدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ أَنَّ ابْنَ عُمَرَ سَمِعَ رَجُلًا يَقُولُ لَا وَالْكَعْبَةِ فَقَالَ ابْنُ عُمَرَ لَا يُحْلِفُ بِغَيْرِ اللَّهِ فَإِنِّي سَمِعْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ يَقُولُ مَنْ حَلَفَ بِغَيْرِ اللَّهِ فَقَدْ كَفَرَ لَوْ أَشْرَكَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ وَقُصِرَ هَذَا الْحَدِيثُ عِنْدَ بَعْضِ أَهْلِ الْعِلْمِ أَنَّ قَوْلَهُ فَقَدْ كَفَرَ لَوْ أَشْرَكَ عَلَى التَّغْلِيطِ وَالْحُجَّةُ فِي ذَلِكَ حَدِيثُ ابْنِ عُمَرَ أَنَّ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ سَمِعَ عُمَرَ يَقُولُ وَلِي وَلِي فَقَالَ أَلَا إِنَّ اللَّهَ يَنْهَاكُمْ أَنْ تَحْلِفُوا بِأَبَائِكُمْ وَحَدِيثُ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ أَنَّهُ قَالَ مَنْ قَالَ فِي حَلْفِهِ وَاللَّاتِ وَالْعُزَّىٰ فَلْيَقُلْ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى هَذَا مِثْلُ مَا رَوَى عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ أَنَّهُ قَالَ إِنَّ الرِّيَاءَ شِرْكٌ وَقَدْ قُصِرَ بَعْضُ أَهْلِ الْعِلْمِ هَذِهِ الْآيَةُ ﴿ قُلْ إِنَّمَا أَنَا بَشَرٌ مِثْلُكُمْ يُوحَىٰ إِلَيَّ أَنَّمَا إِلَهُكُمُ إِلَهٌ وَاحِدٌ فَمَنْ كَانَ يَرْجُوا لِقَاءَ رَبِّهِ

فَلْيَعْمَلْ عَمَلًا صَالِحًا وَلَا يُشْرِكْ بِعِبَادَةِ رَبِّهِ أَحَدًا) (الكهف ١١٠) الآية قل
لا يُراني *

968 Narrated Sa'ad ibn Obayda, 'Ibn Omar heard a man saying, 'No. By the Lord of Ka'aba.' Ibn Omar said; 'Swearing should not be by any other besides Allah for I have heard the Messenger of Allah ﷺ saying: "He that swore by anything besides Allah has committed disbelief or has committed polytheism." (At-Termizi).

Abu-Issa said; 'This Hadith is Hasan and the scholars of Hadith interpreted the words he has committed disbelief or has committed polytheism) as a form of threat basing their opinion on the Hadith narrated by Ibn Omar that says: "Indeed Allah forbids you to swear by your fathers" and the Hadith narrated by Abu-Huraira that the Prophet ﷺ said: (He that said in his oath; 'By Allat and Al-Ozza let him say' "None has the right to be worshipped except Allah." This is similar to what the Prophet ﷺ said (Indeed, showing off is a form of polytheism). The people of knowledge interpreted the words (let him not ascribe partners with Allah mean do not show off. The verse says:

Say: "I am but a man like yourselves, (but) the inspiration has come to me, that your God is One God Whoever aspires to meet his Lord, let him work righteousness, and, in the worship of his Lord, admit no one as partner *" S: 18-110

٢٩١ - باب تغليظ اليمين الكاذبة عمدا

Chapter (291)

About strict Forbiddance
of the intentional false Oath

٩٦٩- حَدَّثَنَا هَذَا حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو مُعَاوِيَةَ عَنِ الْأَعْمَشِ عَنْ شَقِيقِ بْنِ سَلَمَةَ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ مَسْعُودٍ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ مَنْ حَلَفَ عَلَى يَمِينٍ وَهُوَ فِيهَا فَاجِرٌ لِيَقْتُلَ بِهَا مَالَ امْرِئٍ مُسْلِمٍ لَقِيَ اللَّهَ وَهُوَ عَلَيْهِ غَضَبَانِ فَقَالَ الْأَشْعَثُ بْنُ قَيْسٍ فِيَّ وَاللَّهِ لَقَدْ كَانَ ذَلِكَ كَانَ بَيْنِي وَبَيْنَ رَجُلٍ مِنَ الْيَهُودِ أَرْضٌ فَجَحَدَنِي فَخَضَمْتُهُ إِلَى النَّبِيِّ ﷺ فَقَالَ لِي رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ أَلَاكَ بَيِّنَةٌ قُلْتَ لَا فَقَالَ لِلْيَهُودِيِّ احْلَفْ فَقُلْتُ يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ إِذَا يَحْلَفُ فَيَذْهَبُ بِمَالِي فَأَكْرَلَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى ﴿ إِنِ الَّذِينَ يَشْتَرُونَ بِعَهْدِ اللَّهِ وَأَيْمَانِهِمْ ثَمًّا ﴾ (٩ صرر ٧٧) إِلَى آخِرِ الْآيَةِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ وَائِلِ بْنِ حُجْرٍ وَأَبِي مُوسَى وَأَبِي أَسَامَةَ بْنِ ثَعْلَبَةَ الْأَنْصَارِيِّ وَعُمَرُ بْنُ الْخَطَّابِ وَحَدِيثُ ابْنِ مَسْعُودٍ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ *

969. Narrated Abdullah ibn Mas'oud; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said "He that takes a false oath that he would devour a Muslim's right illegally would meet Allah while He is angry with him." Al-Asha'ath ibn Qays said; 'There had been a dispute between a man of the Jews and I over a piece of land I brought the dispute before the Messenger of Allah ﷺ The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Have you an evidence?" I said, 'No ' He said to the Jew "Take an oath." I said, 'Messenger of Allah! He would take oath and devour my money ' On this occasion Allah ﷻ revealed the following verse'

“As for those who sell the faith they owe to Allah and their own plighted word for a small price, they shall have no portion in the Hereafter, nor will Allah (deign to) speak to them or look at them on the Day of Judgment, nor will He cleanse them (of sin) They shall have a grievous penalty *” S. 3-77

٩٧٠ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ بْنُ حُمَيْدٍ حَدَّثَنَا يُونُسُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ حَدَّثَنَا اللَّيْثُ بْنُ سَعْدٍ عَنْ هِشَامِ بْنِ سَعْدٍ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ زَيْدٍ عَنْ مُهَاجِرِ بْنِ قُتَيْبَةَ الْقَتَمِيِّ عَنْ أَبِي أَمَامَةَ النَّصَارِيِّ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ أَنَسٍ الْجُهَنِيِّ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ إِنْ مِنْ أَكْبَرَ الْكِبَائِرِ الشَّرَافُ بِاللَّهِ وَغُفُوقُ قَوْلِ الدِّينِ وَالْيَمِينِ الْعَمُوسُ وَمَا حَلَفَ خَالِفٌ بِاللَّهِ يَمِينٍ صَبْرٍ فَأَدْحَلَ فِيهَا مِثْلَ جَنَاحِ بَعُوضَةٍ إِلَّا جُعِلَتْ نَكْتَةً فِي قَلْبِهِ إِلَى يَوْمِ الْقِيَامَةِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْنٍ وَهَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ غَرِيبٌ وَأَبُو أَمَامَةَ لِلنَّصَارِيِّ هُوَ ابْنُ ثَعْلَبَةَ وَلَا نَعْرِفُ اسْمَهُ وَقَدْ رَوَى عَنْ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ أَحَادِيثٌ *

970 Narrated Abdullah ibn Onays Al Johani; ‘The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: “It is of the major sins that one ascribes partners to Allah ﷻ, be undutiful to the parents, and the false oath (that dips its taker in Fire) ..” (At-Termizi).

* * *

٢٩٢- باب نَدْبٍ مِنْ حَلْفٍ عَلَى

يَمِينٍ فَرَأَى غَيْرَهَا خَيْرًا مِنْهَا أَنْ يَكْفَرَ عَنْهَا

Chapter(292)

About Revoking an Oath for Doing a better Action

٩٧١- عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ سَمُرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: قَالَ لِي النَّبِيُّ ﷺ: (يَا عَبْدَ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ سَمُرَةَ، لَا تَمْسُلِ الْإِمَارَةَ، فَإِنَّكَ إِنْ أَوْثَقْتَهَا عَنْ مَسْأَلَةٍ وَكُنْتَ إِلَيْهَا، وَإِنْ أَوْثَقْتَهَا مِنْ غَيْرِ مَسْأَلَةٍ أَعْنَتْ عَلَيْهَا، وَإِذَا حَلَفْتَ عَلَى يَمِينٍ، فَرَأَيْتَ غَيْرَهَا خَيْرًا مِنْهَا، فَكْفَرْتَ عَنْ يَمِينِكَ وَأَتَيْتَ لَدِي هُوَ خَيْرٌ). رواه البخاري.

971 Narrated Abdul-Rahman ibn Samurah ؓ, 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "O Abdul-Rahman ibn Samurah! Do not seek to be a ruler, because if you are given authority on asking for it, then you will be held responsible for it, but if you are given it without asking for it, then you will be helped in it (by Allah). And whenever you take an oath to do something and later you find that something else is better than what you intended, then do the best action and make expiation for your oath." (Bukhari).

٩٧٢- حَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ عَنْ مَالِكٍ بْنِ أَنَسٍ عَنْ سَهِيلِ بْنِ أَبِي سَالِحٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ: مَنْ حَلَفَ عَلَى يَمِينٍ فَرَأَى غَيْرَهَا خَيْرًا مِنْهَا فَلْيَكْفُرْ عَنْ بَيْعِهِ وَلْيَفْعَلْ قَالَ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ أُمِّ سَلَمَةَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى حَدِيثُ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَالْعَمَلُ عَلَى هَذَا عِنْدَ أَكْثَرِ أَهْلِ الْعِلْمِ مِنْ أَصْحَابِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ وَغَيْرِهِمْ أَنَّ الْكُفَّارَةَ قِيلَ الْحَنْثُ تُجْزَى وَهُوَ قَوْلُ مَالِكٍ بْنِ أَنَسٍ وَالشَّافِعِيِّ وَأَحْمَدُ وَبُيُحَقُّ وَقَالَ بَعْضُ أَهْلِ الْعِلْمِ لَا يُكْفَرُ إِلَّا بِغَدِّ الْحَنْثِ قَالَ سَعِيدُ النَّوْزِيِّ بِنِ كَفَرَتْ بِغَدِّ الْحَنْثِ لِحَبِّ إِلَيَّ وَإِنْ كَفَرَ قَبْلَ الْحَنْثِ أَجْرَاهُ *

972 Narrated Abu-Huraira; 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "He that took an oath then he found that another action is better, let him atone for his oath and do what he has resolutely intended." (At-Termizi)

٩٧٣- حَدِيثُ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ: وَاللَّهِ لَأَنْ يَلْجَأَ أَحَدُكُمْ بِبَيْعِهِ فِي أَهْلِهِ أَوْ لَوْ أَنَّ اللَّهَ مِنْ أَنْ يُعْطَى كِفَارَتَهُ الَّتِي افْتَرَضَ اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ أَخْرَجَهُ الْبَخَارِيُّ.

973 Narrated Abu-Huraira; 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "By Allah, if anyone of you insists on fulfilling an oath by which he may harm his family, he commits a greater sin in Allah's sight than that of dissolving his oath and making its expiation what Allah ﷻ has commanded." (Bukhari)

٢٩٣- باب الغفر عن لغو اليمين

Chapter (293)

About Pardoning of unintentional Oaths

Allah ﷻ said:

﴿ لَا يُؤْخَذُكُمْ اللَّهُ بِاللَّغْوِ فِي أَيْمَانِكُمْ وَلَكِنْ يُؤْخَذُكُمْ بِمَا عَقَّدْتُمُ الْأَيْمَانَ فَكَفَّارَتُهُ إِطْعَامُ عَشْرَةِ مَسْكِينٍ مِنْ أَوْسَطِ مَا تُطْعَمُونَ أَهْلِيكُمْ أَوْ كِسْوَتُهُمْ لَوْ تَحْرِيرُ رَقَبَةٍ فَمَنْ لَمْ يَجِدْ فَصِيَامُ ثَلَاثَةِ أَيَّامٍ ذَلِكَ كَفَّارَةُ أَيْمَانِكُمْ إِذَا حَلَفْتُمْ وَاحْفَظُوا أَيْمَانَكُمْ كَذَلِكَ يُبَيِّنُ اللَّهُ لَكُمْ آيَاتِهِ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَشْكُرُونَ ﴾ (المائدة ٨٩)

“Allah will not punish you for what is unintentional in your oaths, but He will punish you for your deliberate oaths, for its expiation feed ten poor persons on a scale of the average of what you feed your own families, or clothe them or manumit a slave. But whosoever cannot afford (that) then, he should fast for three days That is the expiation for the oaths when you have sworn And protect your oaths (do not swear much). Thus Allah make clear to you His verses that you may be grateful *” S: 5-89.

٩٧٤ عن عائشة رضي الله تعالى عنها، في قوله تعالى (لا يؤخذكم الله باللغو في أيمانكم) قالت: هو قول الرجل: لا، والله، وبلى، والله، أخرجه البخاري، وأورده أبو داود مرفوعاً

974 A'isha may Allah be pleased with her explained the meaning of Allah's statement:

﴿ لَا يُؤْخَذُكُمْ اللَّهُ بِاللَّغْوِ فِي أَيْمَانِكُمْ وَلَكِنْ يُؤْخَذُكُمْ بِمَا عَقَّدْتُمُ الْأَيْمَانَ فَكَفَّارَتُهُ إِطْعَامُ عَشْرَةِ مَسْكِينٍ مِنْ أَوْسَطِ مَا تُطْعَمُونَ أَهْلِيكُمْ أَوْ كِسْوَتُهُمْ لَوْ تَحْرِيرُ رَقَبَةٍ فَمَنْ لَمْ يَجِدْ فَصِيَامُ ثَلَاثَةِ أَيَّامٍ ذَلِكَ كَفَّارَةُ أَيْمَانِكُمْ إِذَا حَلَفْتُمْ وَاحْفَظُوا أَيْمَانَكُمْ كَذَلِكَ يُبَيِّنُ اللَّهُ لَكُمْ آيَاتِهِ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَشْكُرُونَ ﴾

تَحْرِيرُ رَقَبَةٍ فَمَنْ لَمْ يَجِدْ فَصِيَامُ ثَلَاثَةِ أَيَّامٍ ذَلِكَ كَفَّارَةُ أَيْمَانِكُمْ إِذَا حَلَفْتُمْ
وَاحْذَرُوا أَيْمَانَكُمْ كَذَلِكَ يُبَيِّنُ اللَّهُ لَكُمْ آيَاتِهِ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَشْكُرُونَ ﴿٨٩﴾ (المائدة ٨٩)

“Allah will not punish you for what is unintentional in your oaths, but He will punish you for your deliberate oaths; for its expiation feed ten poor persons on a scale of the average of what you feed your own families, or clothe them or manumit a slave. But whosoever cannot afford (that) then, he should fast for three days. That is the expiation for the oaths when you have sworn. And protect your oaths (do not swear much) Thus Allah make clear to you His verses that you may be grateful *” S. 5-89. This verse was revealed About such phrases like; ‘No, by Allah’ and ‘Yes, by Allah.’ (Bukhari).

* * *

٢٩٤- باب كراهة الحلف بالله في البيع وإن كان صادقا

Chapter(294)

About Dislike of Swearing in Business

Transactions even if One is truthful

٩٧٥- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: سَمِعْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ يَقُولُ:
(الْحَلْفُ مَنْفَقَةٌ لِلسُّلْطَةِ، مَنْفَقَةٌ لِلْبُرْكَاتِ). رواه البخاري.

975. Narrated Abu-Huraira; ‘I heard Allah’s Messenger ﷺ saying: “Repetitive oaths by the seller to persuade the buyer to purchase the commodity plights blessedness of the transaction.” (Bukhari).

٢٩٥- باب نهى من نفل عليه عشر ذى الحجة
أن يأخذ من شعره أو أظفره إن عزم على التضحية

Chapter (295)

**About Forbidding the One intending
to offer a Sacrifice to get his Hair cut and
his Nails Trimmed in the Ten Days of Thol Hijjah**

٩٧٦- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ الْحَكَمِ الْبَصْرِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ جَعْفَرٍ عَنْ شُعْبَةَ عَنْ
مَالِكِ بْنِ أَنَسٍ عَنْ عَمْرِو بْنِ عُمرِ بْنِ مُسْلِمٍ عَنْ سَعِيدِ بْنِ الْمُسَيَّبِ عَنْ أُمِّ سَلَمَةَ
عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ مَنْ رَأَى هَلَالَ دِي الْحِجَّةِ وَأَرَادَ أَنْ يَصْحَى فَلَا يَأْخُذْ مِنْ
شَعْرِهِ وَلَا مِنْ أَظْفَارِهِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَالصَّحِيحُ هُوَ
عَمْرِو بْنُ مُسْلِمٍ قَدْ رَوَى عَنْهُ مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ عَلْقَمَةَ وَغَيْرُ وَاحِدٍ وَقَدْ رَوَى
هَذَا الْحَدِيثَ عَنْ سَعِيدِ بْنِ الْمُسَيَّبِ عَنْ أُمِّ سَلَمَةَ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ مِنْ غَيْرِ هَذَا الْوَجْهِ
بَحْوَ هَذَا وَهُوَ قَوْلُ بَعْضِ أَهْلِ الْعِلْمِ وَبِهِ كَلَى يَقُولُ سَعِيدُ بْنُ الْمُسَيَّبِ وَإِلَى هَذَا
الْحَدِيثِ ذَهَبَ أَحْمَدُ وَإِسْحَاقُ وَرَحَّصَ بَعْضُ أَهْلِ الْعِلْمِ فِي ذَلِكَ فَقَالُوا لَا بَأْسَ أَنْ
يَأْخُذَ مِنْ شَعْرِهِ وَأَظْفَارِهِ وَهُوَ قَوْلُ الشَّافِعِيِّ وَاحْتَجَّ بِحَدِيثِ عَائِشَةَ أَنَّ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ
كَانَ يَبْعَثُ بِالْهَذْيِ مِنَ الْمَدِينَةِ فَلَا يَجْتَنِبُ شَيْئًا مِمَّا يَجْتَنِبُ مِنْهُ الْمُحْرَمُ •

976. Narrated Umm Salama; 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "He who witnessed the new moon of Thol Hijjah and intended to offer an Odhhiyah, let him not take anything of his head or nails." (At-Termizi).

Abu-Issa said; 'This Hadith is Hasan Saheeh and some people of knowledge act on it. This is the opinion of Ahmed and Ishaq. Some others said that it is permissible to take of his hair and trim his nails This is the opinion of Al-Shafe'e who based his opinion on the Hadith narrated by A'isha that

the Messenger of Allah ﷺ would send Al Hady and he used not to avoid what Al Mohrim should avoid.'

* * *

٢٩٦- باب كراهة أن يسأل الإنسان بوجه الله ﷻ غير الجنة

Chapter (296)

About Dislike of Appealing

by Allah's Face Anything except Paradise

٩٧٧- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ يَحْيَى وَمُحَمَّدُ بْنُ الْمُثَنَّى قَالَا حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ جَعْفَرٍ حَدَّثَنَا شُعْبَةُ عَنْ مَنْصُورِ بْنِ الْمُعْتَمِرِ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ رَبِيعِي بْنَ حَرَّاشٍ يُحَدِّثُ عَنْ زَيْدِ بْنِ طَلْحَةَ يَرْفَعُهُ إِلَى أَبِي ذَرٍّ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ ثَلَاثَةٌ يُحِبُّهُمْ اللَّهُ وَثَلَاثَةٌ يُبْغِضُهُمْ لِلَّهِ فَأَمَّا الَّذِينَ يُحِبُّهُمْ اللَّهُ فَرَجُلٌ أَتَى قَوْمًا فَسَأَلَهُمْ بِاللَّهِ وَلَمْ يَسْأَلَهُمْ بِقَرَابَةِ بَيْنِهِ وَبَيْنَهُمْ فَصَنَعُوا فَتَخَلَّفَ رَجُلٌ بِأَعْقَابِهِمْ فَأَعْطَاهُ سِرًّا لَا يَعْلَمُ بِعَطِيَّتِهِ إِلَّا لِلَّهِ وَالَّذِي أَعْطَاهُ وَكَوْنَهُ سَارُوا لِيَلْتَنَهُمْ حَتَّى إِذَا كَانَ الْيَوْمُ أَحَبُّ إِلَيْهِمْ مِمَّا يَغْدُلُ بِهِ يَزُولُوا فَوْضَعُوا رُفُوسَهُمْ فَقَامَ أَحَدُهُمْ يَتَمَلَّقُنِي وَيَتَلَوُّ آيَاتِي وَرَجُلٌ كَانَ فِي سِرِّيَةٍ فَتَلَّقَى الْغَنُوَّ فَهَرَمُوا وَأَقْبَلَ بِصَدْرِهِ حَتَّى يَقْتُلَ أَوْ يَفْتَحَ لَهُ وَالثَّلَاثَةُ الَّذِينَ يُبْغِضُهُمْ لِلَّهِ الشَّيْخُ الرَّائِي وَالْفَقِيرُ الْمُحْتَالُ وَالْعَنِي الْمَلُومُ حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ غِيْلَانَ حَدَّثَنَا النَّصْرُ بْنُ شَمِيلٍ عَنْ شُعْبَةَ نَحْوَهُ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ صَحِيحٌ وَهَكَذَا رَوَى شَيْبَانُ عَنْ مَنْصُورٍ نَحْوَهُ هَذَا وَهَذَا أَصَحُّ مِنْ حَدِيثِ أَبِي بَكْرٍ بْنِ عَرَّاشٍ *

977. Narrated Abu-Thabyan (attributing it to Abu-Zarr); 'Abu-Zarr said, 'The Prophet ﷺ said "There are three people whom Allah ﷻ loves and three people whom Allah ﷻ hates. As to the three people whom Allah ﷻ loves, they are; a man who came to some people and asked them by Allah ﷻ, not by bood relations between him and them, to give him. They refused to give him save a man who granted him so

secretly that none but Allah ﷻ, and the recipient knew it, a people who traveled by night till they got so tired that nothing but sleep became dearer to them. So, they descended and slept save a man who rose up invoking Me sincerely and reciting My verses, and a man who was engaged in fighting along with his fellows. They were defeated but he confronted the enemy and fought him till he win martyrdom or victory. As to the three people who Allah ﷻ hates, they are; the old man/the one married who commits adultery, the proud poor one, and the wealthy oppressor” (At-Termizi)

٩٧٨- عَنْ ابْنِ عُمَرَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا، عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ: مَنْ اسْتَعْلَنَكُمْ بِاللَّهِ فَأَعِيدُوهُ، وَمَنْ سَأَلَكُمْ بِاللَّهِ فَأَعْطُوهُ، وَمَنْ أَتَى إِلَيْكُمْ مَعْرُوفًا فَكَافَرُوهُ، فَلَيْسَ لَمْ تَجِدُوا فَلَاذْعُوا لَهُ أَلْخَرَجَهُ لِلْبَيْهَقِي

978. Narrated Ibn Omar may Allah be pleased with them; 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "If anyone seeks protection in Allah's Name, grant him protection. If anyone begs in Allah's Name, give him something. And if anyone does you a kindness, recompense him; but if you do not have the means to do so, pray for him." (Al Bayhaqi)

* * *

٢٩٧- بَابُ تَحْرِيمِ قَوْلِ شَاهِنْشَاهٍ لِلْسُلْطَانِ وَغَيْرِهِ

Chapter (297)

About the Forbiddance of Calling the Ruler Shahinshah (the king of kings)

٩٧٩- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ مَيْمُونٍ الْمَكِّيُّ حَدَّثَنَا سُفْيَانُ عَنْ أَبِي الرَّثَادِ عَنْ الْأَعْرَجِ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ يَتْلُو بِهِ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ قَالَ أَلْصَقُ أَمْرٍ عِنْدَ اللَّهِ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ رَجُلٌ تَسْمَى بِعَلَاكِ الْأَمْلَاقِ قَالَ سُفْيَانُ شَاهِنْ شَاهٍ وَأَلْصَقُ يَعْزِي وَأَقْبَحُ هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ *

979. Narrated Abu-Huraira (in marfo'o Hadith); 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "The humblest name with Allah ﷻ on the day of Judgement is a man who named himself Malik Al-Amlak, the king of kings²³." (At-Termizi)

* * *

٢٩٨— باب انتهى عن مخاطبة الفاسق والمبتدع بسبدي

Chapter(298)

**About the Forbiddance of Calling
a Hypocrite or an Innovator of baseless
Practices in the Religion of Allah 'Master'**

٩٨٠ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عُمَرَ بْنِ مَيْسَرَةَ حَدَّثَنَا مُعَاذُ بْنُ هِشَامٍ قَالَ حَدَّثَنِي
أَبِي عَنْ قَتَادَةَ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ بُرَيْدَةَ عَنْ أَبِيهِ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ لَا
تَقُولُوا لِلْمُنافِقِ سَيِّدًا فَإِنَّهُ يَنْفَكُ سَيِّدًا فَقَدْ أَسْخَطْتُمْ رَبَّكُمْ عَزَّ وَجَلَّ *

980. Narrated Boraydah, 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said "Do not call a hypocrite 'master'. For if you so think, you have vexed your Lord (your Sustainer (Allah ﷻ))" (Bukhari)

²³ This applies also to the one who was so named and got satisfied with that name Sofyan bin Oyayna used analogy and added the word 'Shahan Shah' in the Persian language which is a synonym to the king of kings and which was immensely used. Thus, any nomenclature that denotes the same meaning take the same ruling no matter in which language it was expressed. The same applies to him that bears a Name of Allah ﷻ like Al-Rahman, the Most Gracious, Al-jabbar, the Irresistible etc.

٢٩٩- باب كراهة سب الريح

Chapter (299)

About Dislike of Cursing Wind

٩٨١- حَدَّثَنَا إِسْحَاقُ بْنُ إِبْرَاهِيمَ بْنِ حَبِيبٍ بْنُ الشَّهِيدِ الْبَصْرِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ فَصِيلٍ حَدَّثَنَا الْأَعْمَشُ عَنْ حَبِيبِ بْنِ أَبِي تَابِتٍ عَنْ ثَرٍّ عَنْ سَعِيدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ الْبَرَاءِ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ أَبِي نَجِيٍّ عَنْ كَعْبٍ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ لَا تَسُبُّوا الرِّيحَ فَإِذَا رَأَيْتُمْ مَا تَكْرَهُونَ فَقُولُوا اللَّهُمَّ إِنَّا سَأَلُكَ مِنْ حَيْرِ هَذِهِ الرِّيحِ وَحَوَرِ مَا فِيهَا وَخَيْرِ مَا أَمَرْتَ بِهِ وَنَعُودُ بِكَ مِنْ شَرِّ هَذِهِ الرِّيحِ وَشَرِّ مَا فِيهَا وَشَرِّ مَا أَمَرْتَ بِهِ قَالَ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ عَائِشَةَ وَأَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ وَغُثَمَانَ بْنِ أَبِي الْعَاصِ وَالنَّسَائِ وَابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ وَجَابِرٍ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ *

981. Narrated Obayy ibn Ka'ab; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Do not abuse the wind And if you saw what you dislike pray (unto Allah ﷻ): "O Allah! We ask you the goodness in this wind, the goodness it was created for, and the goodness of what it was ordered with, And we seek refuge with you from the evil of this wind, the evil it contains, and the evil of what it was ordered with." (At-Termizi).

٩٨٢- حَدَّثَنَا رِثْدَا بْنُ أَخْزَمٍ الطَّنَافِيُّ الْبَصْرِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا بِشْرُ بْنُ عُمَرَ حَدَّثَنَا أَبَانُ بْنُ يَزِيدَ عَنْ قَتَادَةَ عَنْ أَبِي الْفَعَالِيَةِ عَنِ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ أَنَّ رَجُلًا لَعَنَ الرِّيحَ عِنْدَ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ فَقَالَ لَا تَلْعَنِ الرِّيحَ فَإِنَّهَا مَأْمُورَةٌ وَبُئِنَّا مَنْ لَعَنَ شَيْئًا لَئْسَ لَهُ بِأَهْلٍ رَجَعَتْ اللَّعْنَةُ عَلَيْهِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ غَرِيبٌ لَا نَعْلَمُ أَحَدًا سَنَدَهُ غَيْرَ بِشْرِ بْنِ عُمَرَ *

982 Narrated Ibn Abbas; 'A man abused wind in the presence of the Messenger of Allah ﷺ At that, the Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Do not abuse wind for it is subdued and he that abused anything that does not deserve Allah's curse, the curse returns to him.' (At-Termizi).

٣٠٠ - باب كراهة سب الديك

Chapter: (300)

About Dislike for Abusing cock

٩٨٣ - حَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ بْنُ مَعِينٍ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الْعَزِيزِ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ صَالِحِ بْنِ كَيْسَانَ عَنْ عُبَيْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عُتْبَةَ عَنْ زَيْدِ بْنِ خَالِدٍ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ لَا تَسُبُّوا الدِّيكَ فَإِنَّهُ يُوقِظُ لِلصَّلَاةِ * أَبُو دَاوُدَ

983 Narrated Zayd ibn Khalid; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Do not curse the cock for it wakes you up for the prayer."' (Abu-Dawood)

* * *

٣٠١ - باب النهي عن قول الإنسان 'مطرنا بنوء كذا'

Chapter(301)

About One's Saying 'Rain

fell due to Such and Such Planet

٩٨٤ - عَنْ زَيْدِ بْنِ خَالِدٍ الْجُهَنِيِّ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ أَنَّهُ قَالَ: صَلَّى لَنَا رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ صَلَاةَ الصُّبْحِ بِالْحُدَيْبِيَّةِ، عَلَى إِثْرِ مَمَاءٍ كَانَتْ مِنَ اللَّيْلِ، فَلَمَّا أَنْصَرَفَ، أَقْبَلَ عَلَى النَّاسِ فَقَالَ: (هَلْ تَذَرُونَ مَاذَا قَالَ رَبُّكُمْ عَزَّ وَجَلَّ): قَالُوا: اللَّهُ وَرَسُولُهُ أَعْلَمُ، قَالَ: (أَصْبَحَ مِنْ عِبَادِي مُؤْمِنٌ بِي وَكَافِرٌ، فَأَمَّا مَنْ قَالَ: مُطَرْنَا بِفَضْلِ اللَّهِ وَرَحْمَتِهِ، فَذَلِكَ مُؤْمِنٌ بِي وَكَافِرٌ بِالْكَوَاكِبِ، وَأَمَّا مَنْ قَالَ: مُطَرْنَا بِنُوءِ كَذَا وَكَذَا، فَذَلِكَ كَافِرٌ بِي وَمُؤْمِنٌ بِالْكَوَاكِبِ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

984 Narrated Zayd ibn Khalid Al Johani ؓ; 'The Prophet ﷺ led us in Al Fajr Prayer at Al Hodaybiyyah after a rainy night. On completion of the prayer, he faced the people and said. "Do you know what your Lord ﷻ has said (revealed)? The people replied, 'Allah and His Messenger know best.' He said "Allah has said: 'In this morning some of My servants remained as true believers and some became disbelievers. Whoever said that the rain was due to the blessings and the mercy of Allah is the one who believes in Me and he disbelieves in the star, and whoever said that it rained because of a particular star is a disbeliever in Me and believer in the star.'" (Bukhari).

* * *

٣٠٢ - باب تحريم قول المسلم لأخيه المسلم 'يا كافر'

Chapter (302)

: About the Forbiddance of

Calling One's Muslim Brother "Disbeliever!"

٩٨٥ - حَدِيثُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عُمَرَ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ: أَلَيْسَ رَجُلٌ قَالَ لِأَخِيهِ يَا كَافِرٌ فَقَدْ بَاءَ بِهَا أَحَدُهُمَا أَخْرَجَهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

985. Narrated Abdullah ibn Omar may Allah be pleased with them ; 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "If anyone says to his brother, 'O disbeliever!' then, surely, one of them is such (a disbeliever)."

٣٠٣ - باب النهي عن الفحش وبذاءة اللسان

Chapter (303)
About the Forbiddance
of Insolence and nauseous Speech

[Imam Al-Ghazali elAbu-rated on this subject in his book titled 'Ihya'a Uloom Al-Din, Revival of the Religion Sciences']

Below is a quotation of this work hoping that it will benefit the reader in this topic.

'The seventh Evil' Insolence and nauseous Speech

Insolence and nauseous speech are dispraised and forbidden. They stem from antagonism and malice. The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said:

حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو أَبِي عَدِيٍّ عَنْ شُعْبَةَ عَنْ عَمْرِو بْنِ مُرَّةَ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ الْحَارِثِ عَنْ أَبِي كَثِيرٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَمْرِو بْنِ الْعَاصِ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ يَقُولُ ... وَإِيَّاكُمْ وَالْفَحْشَ فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يُحِبُّ الْفَحْشَ وَلَا التَّعَشُّشَ ... * أحمد.

Narrated Abdullah ibn Amr ibn Al-Ass; 'I heard the Messenger of Allah ﷺ saying "Beware of insolence for, Allah loves neither insolence nor assuming it."

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ forbade abusing the polytheists that were killed on the day of Badr battle as saying: "Do not abuse these people for, naught reaches them additionally you hurt the living therewith. In fact, insolence is ignobility."

حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ يَحْيَى الْأَزْدِيُّ الْبَصْرِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ سَلْقٍ عَنْ إِسْرَائِيلَ عَنِ الْأَعْمَشِ عَنْ إِبْرَاهِيمَ عَنْ عَلْقَمَةَ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ لَيْسَ الْمُؤْمِنُ بِالطَّعَّانِ وَلَا اللَّعَّانِ وَلَا الْفَاحِشِ وَلَا الْبَذِيءِ. * الترمذی.

Narrated Abdullah ibn Mas'oud, 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "The believer does not defame, abuse, disparage, nor vilify." And

حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مَنِيعٍ حَدَّثَنَا يَرْبُذُ بْنُ هَارُونَ عَنْ أَبِي غَسَّانٍ مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ مُطَرِّفٍ
عَنْ حَسَّانَ بْنِ عَطِيَّةَ عَنْ أَبِي أُمَامَةَ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ ... وَالْبِدَاءُ وَالْيَبَالُ
شُعَبَتَانِ مِنَ النِّفَاقِ. * الترمذی.

Narrated Abu-Omamah; 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "Insolence and Al Bayan (speaking gutturally) are some of hypocrisy branches..."

It seems as if the word Al Bayano refers to revealing what should not be revealed or exaggerating in explaining some affairs in an unnatural manner. It also may comprise explaining the religious affairs or Allah's Attributes against the texts. Natural talk is very easy for the common people because their hearts accept it more easily while explaining it in details may cast doubts in the people's hearts. It seems also that combining it with insolence in the Hadith refers to forbiddance of exposing what makes one shy because it is better to overlook it. The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said:

حَدَّثَنَا ابْنُ أَبِي عَدِيٍّ عَنْ شُعْبَةَ عَنْ عَمْرِو بْنِ مَرْةٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ الْحَارِثِ
عَنْ أَبِي كَثِيرٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَمْرِو بْنِ الْعَاصِ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ
يَقُولُ ... فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يُحِبُّ الْفَحْشَ وَلَا اللَّفْظَ ... * أحمد.

Narrated Abdullah ibn Amr ibn Al-Ass, 'I heard the Messenger of Allah ﷺ saying: "...For, Allah does not love neither insolence nor assuming it."

حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ وَاسْمِعْتُهُ أَنَا مِنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو أَسَمَةَ
عَنْ زَكَرِيَّا بْنِ سَيَّاحٍ أَبِي بَحْتَّى عَنْ عَمْرٍاءَ بْنِ رَبَاحٍ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ عَمْرَةَ عَنْ

جَابِرُ بْنُ سَمُرَةَ قَالَ كُنْتُ فِي مَجْلِسٍ فِيهِ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ قَالَ وَأَبَى سَمُرَةُ جَالِسٌ
أَمَامِي فَقَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ إِنَّ الْفُحْشَ وَالْفَحْشَى لَيْسَا مِنَ الْإِسْلَامِ وَلَئِنْ أَحْسَنَ
النَّاسُ إِسْلَامًا أَحْسَنُهُمْ حُلُقًا • أَحْمَدُ.

Narrated Jaber ibn Samorah; 'I was in a sitting attended by the Prophet ﷺ and Abu-Samorah was sitting before me. The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Indeed, insolence and assuming it are not of Islam and the best of people are those having the noblest characters."

Al Ahnaf ibn Qays said; 'Would I tell you About the worst of maladies? It is the insolent tongue and the evil character.'

Thus, insolence is dispraised. As to its criterion and nature, it is expressing the insolent affairs explicitly. Examples of this are pornography and what is related to sexual relations. The corrupt people have explicit expressions in this regard, while the righteous people evade it. If they were compelled to talk they use metaphor and symbol.

Ibn Abbas said; 'Indeed, Allah is Shy and Generous. He uses metaphor. He uses touching for sexual intercourse and this is not insolence.'

There are many insolent words used by some people. They differ from one another and some of them are viler than the other. This affair is not confined to the sexual relations. It is recommended to use metaphor in other natural activities such as answering the call of nature. It is recommended that one does not mention women frankly. It is better to say 'those in the chamber or those behind the curtain'. Using metaphor in these affairs is better while mentioning them frankly leads to insolence. Even the diseases that afflict what one gets shy of it such as piles, it is recommended to use metaphor.

Mentioning this openly is comprised in insolence, leads to it, and some of the evils of the tongue.

Al-Ala'a ibn Haroon said; 'Omar ibn Abdul-Aziz would pun. Once, he had a tumor under in armpit and we visited him and asked, 'Where did it come out?' He said; 'From the palm of the hand.'

The incentive of insolence is either aiming at harming people or due to mixing with the insolent persons and those addicted to abusing people.

A nomad said to the Messenger of Allah ﷺ: 'Advise me,' He said:

حَدَّثَنَا مُسَدَّدٌ حَدَّثَنَا يَحْيَى عَنْ أَبِي غَعَارٍ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو تَمِيمَةَ الْهَجِيمِيُّ وَأَبُو تَمِيمَةَ
اسْمُهُ طَرِيفُ بْنُ مُجَالِدٍ عَنْ أَبِي جُرَيْجٍ جَابِرِ بْنِ سَلِيمٍ قَالَ... قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ
ﷺ وَإِنْ لَمْ تَرَوْا شَتَمَكَ وَغَيْرَكَ بِمَا يَعْلَمُ فِيكَ فَلَا تُغَيِّرْهُ بِمَا تَعْلَمُ فِيهِ فَإِنَّمَا وَبَالَ
ذَلِكَ عَلَيْهِ * أَبُو دَاوُد.

Narrated Jaber ibn Saleem; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "...And if a man defamed you with what he knows About you, do not defame him of what you know About him. For, the sin is against him." The narrator said; 'I have never abused any person after that '

حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ غَزْوَرة قَالَ حَدَّثَنَا شُعْبَةُ عَنْ رَبِيعٍ قَالَ سَأَلْتُ أَبَا وَائِلٍ عَنْ
الْمَرْجُومَةِ فَقَالَ حَدَّثَنِي عَبْدُ اللَّهِ أَنَّ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ قَالَ سَبَابُ الْمُسْلِمِ فَسَوْقٌ وَقِتَالُهُ
كُفْرٌ * البخارى.

Narrated Abdullah ibn Mas'oud ؓ; 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "Abusing a Muslim is an evil doing and fighting him is disbelief."

Iayidh ibn Hemar said; 'O Messenger of Allah! A man of my people lower than I am, may abuse me. Is there any harm if I returned the abuse?' He said: "The two persons abusing each other are two devils that quarrel and dispute."

هَدَّثَنَا يَحْيَى بْنُ أَيُّوبَ وَقُتَيْبَةُ وَابْنُ خُزَيْمٍ قَالُوا حَدَّثَنَا إِسْمَاعِيلُ بْنُ جَعْفَرٍ
عَنِ الْعَلَاءِ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ الْمُسْتَبِيلُ مَا قَالَا
فَعَلَى الْبَادِي مَا لَمْ يَغْتَدِ الْمُطْلُومُ * مسلم.

Narrated Abu-Huraira; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "The one initiating abuse incurs the sin of abusing as long as he did not return it." And

حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ حَدَّثَنِي أَبُو الشَّعَثَاءِ عَطِيٌّ بْنُ الْحُسَيْنِ حَدَّثَنَا سُلَيْمَانُ
بْنُ حَيَّانٍ عَنْ مَنْصُورِ بْنِ حَيَّانٍ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ عَامِرَ بْنَ وَائِلَةَ قَالَ عَطِيٌّ بْنُ أَبِي
طَالِبٍ ... وَلَكِنَّهُ سَمِعْتُهُ يَقُولُ لَعَنَ اللَّهُ مَنْ سَبَّ وَالِدَيْهِ ... * أحمد.

Narrated Ali ibn Abu-Talib; '...But I heard him (the Messenger of Allah ﷺ) saying: "May Allah curse him that abused his parents..."

حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ جَعْفَرٍ وَخُجَّاجٌ قَالَا حَدَّثَنَا شُعْبَةُ عَنْ سَعْدِ بْنِ إِبْرَاهِيمَ عَنْ
حُمَيْدٍ قَالَ حُجَّاجٌ سَمِعْتُ حُمَيْدَ بْنَ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَمْرٍو عَنِ
النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ إِنَّ مِنْ أَكْبَرِ الذُّنُوبِ أَنْ يَسُبَّ الرَّجُلُ وَالِدَيْهِ قَالُوا وَكَيْفَ يَسُبُّ
الرَّجُلُ وَالِدَيْهِ قَالَ يَسُبُّ أَبَا الرَّجُلِ فَيَسُبُّ أَبَاهُ وَيَسُبُّ أُمَّهُ فَيَسُبُّ أُمَّهُ * أحمد.

Narrated Abdullah ibn Amr, 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "It is one of the major sins that a man abuses his parents." They said; 'How does one abuse his parents?' He said "A man may abuse another's father so, he (the one whose father was

abused) abuses the father of the former, and abuses another's mother so, he abuses his mother."

Now, let us read what Imam Al-Nawawi compiled in the same concern.]

٩٨٦- عَنْ أَبِي التَّرْدَاءِ   قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ  : إِنَّ اللَّهَ يَبْغِضُ الْفَاحِشَ
لِلْبِدْيَةِ أَحْرَجَهُ التِّرْمِذِيُّ، وَصَحَّحَهُ

986 Narrated Abu Al-Darda'a  , 'Allah's Messenger   said: "Allah hates the profligate and the obscene person" (At-Termizi graded it Saheeh (sound)).

٩٨٧- حَدِيثُ ابْنِ مَسْعُودٍ   رَفَعَهُ: لَيْسَ الْمُؤْمِنُ بِالطَّعَّانِ، وَلَا الْقَلْبِ،
وَلَا الْفَاحِشِ، وَلَا النَّذِيِّ وَحَمَنَهُ، وَصَحَّحَهُ الْحَاكِمُ، وَرَجَّحَ الدَّارِقُطْنِيُّ وَقَعَهُ

987. Narrated Ibn Mas'oud  ; 'The Prophet   said: "A believer is not given to accusing others or cursing them, nor is he immoral or shameless." (At-Termizi graded it Hasan; Al Hakim graded it Saheeh (sound), but Ad-Daraqotni preponderated it as Mawqoof (untraceable))

٩٨٨- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْأَعْلَى الصُّنْعَانِيُّ وَغَيْرُهُ وَاحِدٌ قَالُوا حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ
الرَّزَّاقِ عَنْ مَعْمَرٍ عَنْ ثَابِتٍ عَنْ أَنَسٍ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ   مَا كَانَ الْقَعَصُ
فِي شَيْءٍ إِلَّا شَانَهُ وَمَا كَانَ الْحَيَاءُ فِي شَيْءٍ إِلَّا زَانَهُ وَقِيَ الْبَابُ عَنْ عَائِشَةَ
قَالَ أَبُو عِيْنٍ هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ غَرِيبٌ لَا يَرْفَعُهُ إِلَّا مِنْ حَدِيثِ عَبْدِ الرَّزَّاقِ *

988 Narrated Anas; 'The Messenger of Allah   said. "Shamelessness defiles whichever it mixes with and shyness embellishes whichever it mixes with." (At-Termizi).

٣٠٤ - باب كراهة التقعر في الكلام وتكلف الفصاحة

Chapter (304)

About Dislike of Talking in Mannerism

[Imam Al-Ghazali elaborated on this subject in his book titled 'Ihya'a Ulum Al-Din, Revival of the Religion Sciences']

Below is a quotation of this work hoping that it will benefit the reader in this topic.

'The sixth Evil Talking gutturally

Talking gutturally means uttering in mannerism articulating the words and searching for rhymed sentences as some preachers do. This is detested by the Messenger of Allah ﷺ who said: "I and the pious of my followers are innocent of unnaturalness of manner" And

حدثنا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ أَبِي عَدِيٍّ عَنْ دَاوُدَ عَنْ مَكْحُولٍ عَنْ أَبِي ثَعْلَبَةَ الْخُثَمِيِّ قَالَ
قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ إِنْ أَحَبَّكُمْ إِلَيَّ وَلَقَرَبَكُمْ مِنِّي فِي الْآخِرَةِ مَحَاسِنُكُمْ أَخْلَاقًا
وَلِنْ أَبْغَضَكُمْ إِلَيَّ وَلِبَعَدَكُمْ مِنِّي فِي الْآخِرَةِ مَسَاوِيكُمْ أَخْلَاقًا لَثَرْتَارُونَ
الْمُتَعَفِّفُونَ الْمُتَشَدِّقُونَ * أَحْمَد.

Narrated Abu-Tha'alaba Al Khoshani; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Indeed, the most loved to me, the nearest to me in the Hereafter are those having the best of characters And the most hated to me and the farthest from me in the Hereafter are the talkative, the drawlers, and those claiming jurisprudence." And

حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو بَكْرِ بْنُ أَبِي شَيْبَةَ حَدَّثَنَا حَقَّصُ بْنُ غِيَاثٍ وَيَحْيَى بْنُ سَعِيدٍ عَنِ ابْنِ جُرَيْجٍ عَنْ سُلَيْمَانَ بْنِ عَتِيقٍ عَنْ طَلْقِ بْنِ حَبِيبٍ عَنِ الْأَخْطَفِ بْنِ قَيْسٍ عَنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ هَلْكَ الْمُتَنَطِّعُونَ قَالَتْهَا ثَلَاثًا * مسلم.

Narrated Abdullah ibn Mas'oud, 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said thrice: "Al-Motanaton²⁴ have perished."

Omar ؓ said; 'Guttural speech is Satan's insinuation.'

Omar ibn Sa'ad ibn Abu-Waqqas came to his father and spoke to him gutturally for some requests. His father said to him; 'You have become farther from me after that speech than any time because I have heard the Messenger of Allah ﷺ saying

حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ سِنَانٍ الْبَاهِلِيُّ وَكَانَ يَنْزِلُ الْعَوَاقَةَ حَدَّثَنَا دَاغِجُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو عَنْ بَشْرِ بْنِ عَاصِمٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ قَالَ أَبُو دَاوُدَ هُوَ ابْنُ عَمْرٍو قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ إِنَّ اللَّهَ عَزَّ وَجَلَّ يُبْغِضُ الْبَلْبِغَ مِنَ الرِّجَالِ الَّذِي يَتَحَلَّلُ بِلِسَانِهِ تَحَلَّلَ الْبَاقِرَةُ بِلِسَانِهَا * أبو داود

Narrated Ibn Amr; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Allah ﷻ detests the one who speaks gutturally as the cow browses grass."

It seems as if Sa'ad ibn Abu-Waqqas has got annoyed on account of guttural introduction of his son. This is one of the tongue's evils. Any unnatural rhymed speech has the same ruling. Another example of the guttural speech is that of the nomad who objected Allah's Messenger's ﷺ verdict for indemnifying a fetus as saying; 'Do we indemnify for what

²⁴ Al Motanatt⁹oon are those who search deeply for confusing questions

did not eat, drink, nor cry? This is a strange thing.' The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Is it rhymed speech like that of the drawlers²⁵?" Thus, one should not exceed the limits in speech. He should utter what enables the listener to understand. This does not include choosing the right words for addressing people and preaching them as long as they are within the limits because sermons are intended to affect people to do righteousness. It is known that nice words have great effects in this regard. As to the normal speech among people, they do not need rhymed speech or drawling. Nothing but showing off and showing one's linguistic ability is its motive. Legislation detests this and forbids it.

Now, let us read what Imam Al-Nawawi compiled in the same concern.]

٩٨٩ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو بَكْرِ بْنُ أَبِي شَيْبَةَ حَدَّثَنَا حَفْصُ بْنُ غِيَاثٍ وَبَحْتِيُّ بْنُ مَعْيَدٍ عَنْ ابْنِ جُرَيْجٍ عَنْ سَلِيمَانَ بْنِ عَثِيْقٍ عَنْ طَلْقِ بْنِ حَبِيبٍ عَنِ الْأَحْنَفِ بْنِ قَيْسٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ هَلْكَ الْمُتَنَطِّعُونَ قَالُوا بَلَى *

989 Narrated Abdullah; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Al-ntanati'oon have perished." Abdullah said, The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said this three time.'

٩٩٠ - حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْأَعْلَى الصُّنْعَانِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا عُمَرُ بْنُ عَلِيٍّ الْمُقَلَّمِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا نَافِعُ بْنُ عُمَرَ الْجُمَحِيُّ عَنْ يَسْرٍ ابْنِ عَاصِمٍ سَمِعَهُ يُحَدِّثُ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَمْرٍو أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ إِنَّ اللَّهَ يَنْتَعِصُ الْبَلْبَعُ مِنَ الرِّجَالِ

25 The nomad mentioned the two words that rhyme purposefully for allusion.

لَّذِي يَتَخَلَّلُ بِلسَانِهِ كَمَا تَتَخَلَّلُ الْبَقَرَةُ قَالَ أَبُو عَيْمَنِ هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ غَرِيبٌ
مِنْ هَذَا الْوَجْهِ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ سَعْدٍ *

990. Narrated Abdullah ibn Amr; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Assuredly Allah ﷻ dislikes the man that affects eloquence and drawl in speech like the cow does (while eating grass)." (At-Termizi)

٩٩٠- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ الْحَسَنِ بْنِ خِرَاشٍ النَّعْدَابِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا حَتَّانُ بْنُ هِلَالٍ
حَدَّثَنَا مُبَارَكُ بْنُ فَضَالَةَ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ رَبِّهِ بْنِ سَعِيدٍ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ الْمُثَنَّبِ عَنْ
جَابِرٍ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ إِنَّ مِنْ أَحَبِّكُمْ إِلَيَّ وَأَقْرَبَكُمْ مِنِّي مَجْلِسًا يَوْمَ
الْقِيَامَةِ أَحَابِسُكُمْ أَحْلَاقًا وَإِنْ أَبْغَضَكُمْ إِلَيَّ وَأَبْعَدَكُمْ مِنِّي مَجْلِسًا يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ
الْتَرْتَارُونَ وَالْمُتَشَدِّقُونَ وَالْمُتَفَهِّقُونَ قَالُوا يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ قَدْ عَلِمْنَا الْتَرْتَارُونَ
وَالْمُتَشَدِّقُونَ فَمَا الْمُتَفَهِّقُونَ قَالَ الْمُتَكَبِّرُونَ قَالَ أَبُو عَيْمَنِ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ
أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ وَهَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ غَرِيبٌ مِنْ هَذَا الْوَجْهِ وَرَوَى بَعْضُهُمْ هَذَا
الْحَدِيثَ عَنْ الْمُبَارَكِ بْنِ فَضَالَةَ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ الْمُثَنَّبِ عَنْ جَابِرٍ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ
ﷺ وَلَمْ يَذْكُرْ فِيهِ عَنْ عَبْدِ رَبِّهِ بْنِ سَعِيدٍ وَهَذَا أَصَحُّ وَالتَّرْتَارُ هُوَ الْكَثِيرُ الْكَلَامِ
وَالْمُتَشَدِّقُ الَّذِي يَتَطَاوَلُ عَلَى النَّاسِ فِي الْكَلَامِ وَيَبْدُو عَلَيْهِمْ *

991. Narrated Jaber; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Indeed, the nearest and the most beloved to me among you on the Day of Judgement are those having the best characters. And the farthest and the most disliked to me among you on the Day of Judgement are those who talk much paying no attention to what they utter and the haughty" (At-Termizi).

٣٠٥ — باب كراهة قول المرأة "خبثت نفسي"

Chapter (305)

About Dislike of Saying "KhAbu-that Nafsee"

٩٩٢- حديث عائشة ، عن النبي ﷺ، قال لا يقولن أحدكم خبثت نفسي، ولكن ليقلن لغت نفسي أخرجه البخاري.

992 Narrated A'ishamay Allah be pleased with her ; 'The Prophet ﷺ said "None of you should say KhAbu-that Nafsee but he is recommended to say 'Laqisat Nafsee'²⁶ " (Bukhari).

* * *

٣٠٦ — باب كراهة وصف محاسن امرأة لرجل

إلا لغرض شرعي (كخطبتها)

Chapter(306)

About Dislike of Describing a Woman to a Man except for legal Cause (i.e. Asking Her Hand)

٩٩٣- حدثنا هناد حدثنا أبو معاوية عن الأعمش عن شقيق بن سلمة عن عبد الله قال: قال رسول الله ﷺ لا تباشرن المرأة المرأة حتى تصفها لزوجها كأنها ينظر إليها قال أبو عيسى هذا حديث حسن صحيح *

993. Narrated Abdullah ibn Mas'oud, 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Let not two women be wrapped nakedly (in

²⁶ The Hadith prefers the word 'Laqisat' to the word 'Khabothat' recommending us to choose always the best words in our speech

٣٠٧ — باب كراهة قول المرء "اللهم اغفر لي إن شئت"

Chapter (307)

About Dislike of Saying:

"O Allah! Forgive me if You will"

[The Muslim should be accurate in his utterance especially those related to his faith.

As-Sunna forbids us some formulas because they would make someone believe that some creatures have a role to play in administering the affairs. Examples of this are the following:

1. One's saying to the other; 'I will do such and such ما شاء الله Ma Sha'allaho Washi'ta (If Allah wills and if you will), or his saying; لولا الله وأنت Lawlallahho Wa'Anta (But for Allah and you) The one believing in the Oneness of Allah should say; ما شاء الله ثم شئت Ma Sha'allaho Thomma shi'ta (If

committing sins) is concerned. The Noble Koran founds this fundamental principle. The verse number 108 of chapter 6 prohibits abusing the idols worshipped by the polytheists lest they should abuse Allah ﷻ out of transgression, rage, and ignorance. The verse says

"Revile not those whom they call upon besides Allah, lest they, out of spite, should revile Allah in their ignorance. Thus We have made alluring to each people its own doings. In the end will they return to their Lord, and we shall then tell them the truth of all that they did."

The Hadith prevents the woman to describe another woman to her husband i.e. as to her stature, smoothness of her skin etc. for, this may lead to divorcing the wife, fascinating of the husband with that woman and exciting him sexually

Allah wills then if you will), or to say, **لولا الله ثم أنت** Lawlallahoh Thomma 'Anta (But for Allah then you) This is because the letter **و** (and) entails equalizing while **ثم** does not mean that.

2 Taking bad omens due to the flying bird or pessimism as the people of the pre-Islam era used to do

3. Hanging of amulets, spells, or charms out of fear of envy or being afflicted with a disease.

These are some erring utterances and practices the Muslim should shun

Now, let us read what Imam Al-Nawawi compiled in the same concern.]

٩٩٤- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ: (لَا يَقُولَنَّ أَحَدُكُمْ: اللَّهُمَّ اغْفِرْ لِي إِنْ شِئْتَ، اللَّهُمَّ ارْحَمْنِي إِنْ شِئْتَ، لِيُعْزَمَ الْمَسْأَلَةُ، فَإِنَّهُ لَا مَكْرَهَ لَهُ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

994 Narrated Abu-Huraira رضي الله عنه; 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said. "None of you should say; 'O Allah, forgive me if You will, O Allah, be Merciful at me if You will,' but he should always appeal to Allah with determination, for nobody can force Allah to do something against His Will " (Bukhari).

حديث أنس رضي الله عنه قال: قال رسول الله ﷺ: إذا دعا أحدكم، فليعزم المسئلة ولا يقولن: اللهم إني شئت فأعطني فإنه لا مستكره له أخرج البخاري.

. Narrated Anas رضي الله عنه ; 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said. "When anyone of you appeal to Allah ﷻ for something, he should ask with determination. He should not say, 'O Allah! Give me if You will.' For, there is noneto force Allah ﷻ to do something." (Bukhari)

٣٠٨ — باب كراهة الحديث بعد العشاء الآخرة

Chapter: (308)

About Dislike of Chatting

after Isha Al Akhirah Prayer

[The Muslim should be keen on his time. Man's age is his capital. The Muslim should administer that 'rare' capital as economically as possible. It is the capital that cannot be replaced or compensated for. The day that passes will never return.

This drives us to be as 'stingy' as possible with time. Stinginess is disliked but in this concern it is liked. The Muslim's age should be allocated entirely for good deeds. One should not waste it in trifle matters such as chatting, watching the obscene indecent programs on the TV.

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said:

حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ غِيَاثٍ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو أَحْمَدَ حَدَّثَنَا سُفْيَانُ عَنْ لَيْثٍ عَنْ مُجَاهِدٍ عَنْ ابْنِ عُمَرَ قَالَ أَخَذَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ بِنَعْصِ جَنْدِي فَقَالَ كُنْ فِي الدُّنْيَا كَأَنَّكَ غَرِيبٌ أَوْ عَابِرُ سَبِيلٍ وَغَدَّ نَفْسَكَ فِي أَهْلِ الْقُبُورِ فَقَالَ لِي ابْنُ عُمَرَ إِذَا أَصْبَحْتَ فَلَا تُحَدِّثْ نَفْسَكَ بِالْمَسَاءِ وَإِذَا أَمْسَيْتَ فَلَا تُحَدِّثْ نَفْسَكَ بِالصَّبَاحِ وَخُذْ مِنْ صَبْحَتِكَ قَبْلَ سَقَمِكَ وَمِنْ حَيَاتِكَ قَبْلَ مَوْتِكَ فَإِنَّكَ لَا تَكْرِي يَا عِبْدَ اللَّهِ مَا لَمْ تَكْ غَدَا قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى وَكَذَلِكَ رَوَى هَذَا الْحَدِيثُ الْأَعْمَشُ عَنْ مُجَاهِدٍ عَنْ ابْنِ عُمَرَ نَحْوَهُ حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ عَدَةَ الصَّبِيُّ الْبَصْرِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا حَمَّادُ بْنُ رَيْدٍ عَنْ لَيْثٍ عَنْ مُجَاهِدٍ عَنْ ابْنِ عُمَرَ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ نَحْوَهُ *

Narrated Ibn Omar, 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ held my shoulder and said. "Be in this world as if you were a stranger or a traveling person and count yourself among the dwellers

of the graves." Mujahid, one of the sub-narrators, said; 'Ibn Omar said to me, 'If you entered in the morning, do not wait for the evening. And if you entered in the evening, do not wait for the morning, and take an advantage of being healthy to compensate for what you miss of good deeds when you fall ill and take an advantage of being alive before you die. For, you do not know what would be your name the morrow (you do not know whether you will be alive or dead) '

For this reason, the Messenger of Allah ﷺ forbade us to spend night in vain talk. It should be obvious that spending night in studying useful knowledge is not forbidden.

This is the subject matter of this chapter. So, let us go through it]

٩٩٥- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مَبِيعٍ حَدَّثَنَا هُشَيْمٌ أَحْبَرَنَا عَوْفٌ قَالَ أَخْبَرَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عُبَادَةَ هُوَ الْمُهَلَّبِيُّ وَاسْتَمْعِلُ ابْنُ عَلِيٍّ جَمِيعًا عَنْ عَوْفٍ عَنْ سَيَّارِ بْنِ سَلَامَةَ هُوَ أَبُو الْمُهَالِلِ الرِّيَّاحِيُّ عَنْ أَبِي بَرْزَةَ قَالَ قَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ يَكْرَهُ النَّوْمُ قَبْلَ الْعِشَاءِ وَالْحَدِيثُ بَعْدَهَا قَالَ وَقِيَ الْبَابُ عَنْ عَائِشَةَ وَعَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ مَسْعُودٍ وَأَنَّهُ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى حَدِيثُ أَبِي بَرْزَةَ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَقَدْ كَرِهَ أَكْثَرُ أَهْلِ الْعِلْمِ النَّوْمَ قَبْلَ صَلَاةِ الْعِشَاءِ وَالْحَدِيثَ بَعْدَهَا وَرَحَّصَ فِي ذَلِكَ بَعْضُهُمْ وَقَالَ عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ الْمُبَارَكِ أَكْثَرُ الْأَحَادِيثِ عَلَى الْكَرَاهِيَةِ وَرَحَّصَ بَعْضُهُمْ فِي النَّوْمِ قَبْلَ صَلَاةِ الْعِشَاءِ فِي رَمَضَانَ وَسَيَّارُ بْنُ سَلَامَةَ هُوَ أَبُو الْمُهَالِلِ الرِّيَّاحِيُّ *

995 Narrated Abu-Barzah, 'The Prophet ﷺ hate sleeping before Isha prayer and nightly chat after it.' (At-Termizi).

Abu-Issa said, 'The Hadith of Abu-Barzah is Hasan Saheeh and the majority of the people of knowledge dislike sleeping before Isha prayer and nightly chat after it. Some of them see no harm in sleeping before Isha Prayer in Ramadhan.'

٩٩٦ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ بْنُ حُمَيْدٍ أَخْبَرَنَا عَبْدُ الرَّزَّاقِ أَخْبَرَنَا مَعْمَرٌ عَنْ الزُّهْرِيِّ عَنْ
سَالِمِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ وَأَبِي بَكْرٍ بْنِ سُلَيْمَانَ وَهُوَ ابْنُ أَبِي حَتْمَةَ أَنَّ عَبْدَ اللَّهِ بْنَ عُمَرَ
قَالَ صَلَّيْتُ بِرَسُولِ اللَّهِ ﷺ دَفَّتْ لَيْلَةٌ صَلَاةَ الْعِشَاءِ فِي آخِرِ حَيَاتِهِ فَلَمَّا سَلَّمَ قَامَ
فَعَالَ لِرَأْيَتِكُمْ لَيْلَتَكُمْ هَذِهِ عَلَى رَأْسِ مِائَةِ سَنَةٍ مِنْهَا لَا يَبْقَى مِمَّنْ هُوَ عَلَى ظَهْرِ الْأَرْضِ
أَحَدٌ قَالَ ابْنُ عُمَرَ فَوَهْلَ لِلنَّاسِ فِي مَقَالَةِ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ﷺ تِلْكَ فِيمَا يَتَحَدَّثُونَ مِنْ هَذِهِ
الْأَحَادِيثِ عَنْ مِائَةِ سَنَةٍ وَإِنَّمَا قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ لَا يَبْقَى مِمَّنْ هُوَ الْيَوْمَ عَلَى ظَهْرِ
الْأَرْضِ أَحَدٌ يُرِيدُ بِذَلِكَ أَنْ يَنْخَرِمَ ذَلِكَ الْفَرَزُ قَالَ أَبُو عَيْسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ صَحِيحٌ •

996. Narrated Abdullah ibn Omar, 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ led us in the evening Prayer in the last years of his life. When he completed his prayer he rose up and said: "Have you seen that after one hundred year (from this night) there will never be anyone of those living on the earth." Ibn Omar said, 'The people started debating this while the Messenger of Allah ﷺ meant that there will not be any living human of the already living people in that night.' (At-Termizi).

٩٩٧- حَدِيثٌ أَنَسٍ قَالَ حُمَيْدٌ: سَمِعْتُ أَنَسَ، هَلْ لَقِيتُ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ حَاتِمًا قَالَ: آخِرَ
لَيْلَةٍ صَلَاةَ الْعِشَاءِ إِلَى سَطْرِ اللَّيْلِ، ثُمَّ لَقِيتُ عَلَيْنَا بِوَجْهِهِ فَكَانَنِي أَنْظُرُ إِلَى
وَبَيْصِ خَلْقِهِ قَالَ: إِنْ الْبَاسَ قَدْ صَلَّوْا وَبَامُوا وَإِنَّكُمْ لَمْ تَرَالُوا فِي صَلَاةٍ مَا
أَنْتُمْ تَعْمُوهَا أَخْرَجَهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

997. Narrated Hodayd, 'Anas ؓ was asked, 'Did the Prophet ﷺ wear a ring?' Anas ؓ said, 'Once he delayed Isha Prayer till midnight. Then he came, facing us. It seems as if I am now looking at the glitter of his ring. The Messenger of Allah ﷺ then said: "The people have offered their prayer and slept but you have been considered in prayer as long as you have been waiting for it." (Bukhari)

٣٠٩ - باب تحريم امتناع المرأة من فراش زوجها
إذا دعاها ولم يكن لها عذر شرعي

Chapter:(309)

**About the Forbiddance of
reluctantResponse of a Wife to Her
Husbandfor sexual Intercourse if He so wished**

٩٩٨- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ، قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ: (إِذَا دَعَا
لِلرَّجُلِ امْرَأَتُهُ إِلَى فِرَاشِهِ قَابَتْ، هَيَاتِ غَضَبَانِ عَلَيْهَا، لَعْنَتُهَا الْمَلَائِكَةُ حَتَّى
تُصْبِحَ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

998. Narrated Abu-Huraira; 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said:
"If a husband called his wife to his bed and she refused and
he got angry with her that night, the angels will curse her till
the morning." (Bukhari).

* * *

٣١٠ - باب تحريم صوم التطوع للمرأة وزوجها حاضراً إلا بإئنه

Chapter:(310)

**About the Forbiddance of a
Womanto observe voluntary Fasting in the
Presence of Her Husband except after His Leave**

٩٩٩ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ، عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ: (لَا يَحِلُّ لِلْمَرْأَةِ أَنْ
تَصُومَ وَزَوْجُهَا شَاهِدٌ إِلَّا بِإِئْنِهِ، وَلَا تَأْذَنَ فِي بَيْتِهِ إِلَّا بِإِئْنِهِ، وَمَا لَنَفَقَتَ مِنْ
نَفَقَةٍ عَنْ غَيْرِ أَمْرِهِ فَإِنَّهُ يُؤْذَى (إِنَّهُ شَطْرَةٌ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

999. Narrated Abu-Huraira, 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "A
woman should not observe optional fasting except after her
husband's permission if he is at home (staying with her). And

a woman should not allow anyone to enter her husband's house except with his consent. And whatever she spends of his wealth as charitable gifts in Allah's Cause without being ordered by him, he will get half of the reward " (Bukhari).

٣١١ - باب تحريم رفع المأموم رأسه من الركوع قبل الإمام

Chapter: (311)

About the Forbiddance of the Person

led in the Prayer raises His Head before the Imam

١٠٠١- عن أبي هريرة رضي الله عنه: عن النبي ﷺ قال: (لما يحشَى أحدكم، أو: ألا يحشَى أحدكم، إذا رفع رأسه قبل الإمام، أن يجعل الله رأسه رأس حمار، أو يجعل الله صورته صورة حمار). رواه البخاري.

1001. Narrated Abu-Huraira, 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "Does he who raises his head before the imam fear lest Allah would transform his head into that of a donkey or his figure (face) into that of a donkey?" (Bukhari).

* * *

٣١٢ - باب كراهة وضع اليد على الخصرة في الصلاة

Chapter(312)

About Dislike of Standing Akimbo

in the Prayer

١٠٠٢- حدثنا أبو حنيفة حدثنا أبو أسامة عن هشام بن حسان عن محمد بن سيرين عن أبي هريرة أن النبي ﷺ نهى أن يُصَلَّى الرجل مُحْتَصِرًا قال وفي الباب عن ابن عمر قال أبو عيسى حديث أبي هريرة حديث حسن صحيح

وَقَدْ كَرِهَ بَعْضُ أَهْلِ الْعِلْمِ الْإِحْتِسَارَ فِي الصَّلَاةِ وَكَرِهَ بَعْضُهُمْ أَنْ يَمْشِيَ الرَّجُلُ مُخْتَصِرًا وَالْإِحْتِسَارُ أَنْ يَصْعَ الرَّجُلُ يَدَهُ عَلَى خَاصِرَتَيْهِ فِي الصَّلَاةِ لَوْ يَصْعَ يَدَيْهِ جَمِيعًا عَلَى خَاصِرَتَيْهِ وَيُرَوَّى أَنَّ إِبْلِيسَ إِذَا مَشَى مَشَى مُخْتَصِرًا •

1002 Narrated Abu-Huraira, 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ forbade that the man performs the prayer with his arms akimbo.' (At-Termizi).

Abu-Issa said; 'The Hadith of Abu-Huraira is Hasan Saheeh and some of the people of knowledge disliked that the worshipper performs the prayer with his arms akimbo. They also disliked doing that even while walking. And it was narrated that Satan walks with his arms akimbo.'

* * *

٣١٣ - باب كراهة الصلاة بحضرة طعام تتوق نفس المرء إليه

Chapter (313)
About Dislike of Performing
the Prayer When a liked Meal is served

١٠٠٣- حَدَّثَنَا عَلِيُّ بْنُ خُزَيْرٍ حَدَّثَنَا إِسْمَاعِيلُ بْنُ عِيَّاشٍ حَدَّثَنِي حَبِيبُ بْنُ صَالِحٍ عَنْ يَزِيدَ بْنِ شَرِيحٍ عَنْ أَبِي حَيٍّ الْقَوَّاسِ الْحُمْصِيِّ عَنْ ثَوْبَانَ عَنْ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ لَا يَحِلُّ لِمَرْءٍ أَنْ يَنْظُرَ فِي جُوفِ بَيْتِ امْرِئٍ حَتَّى يَسْتَأْذِنَ فَإِنْ نَظَرَ فَقَدْ دَخَلَ وَلَا يَوْمَ قَوْمًا فَيُخْصَّ نَفْسُهُ بِدَعْوَةِ نَوْنِهِمْ فَإِنْ فَعَلَ فَقَدْ خَانَهُمْ وَلَا يَقُومُ إِلَى الصَّلَاةِ وَهُوَ حَقِيقٌ قَالَ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ وَأَبِي أُمَامَةَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْمَى حَدِيثُ ثَوْبَانَ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ وَقَدْ رُوِيَ هَذَا الْحَدِيثُ

عَنْ مُعَاوِيَةَ بْنِ صَالِحٍ عَنِ الْمَقْرِ بْنِ نُسَيْرٍ عَنْ يَزِيدَ بْنِ شُرَيْحٍ عَنْ أَبِي أُمَامَةَ
عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ وَرَوَى هَذَا الْحَدِيثُ عَنْ يَزِيدَ بْنِ شُرَيْحٍ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ عَنْ
النَّبِيِّ ﷺ وَكَانَ حَدِيثُ يَزِيدَ بْنِ شُرَيْحٍ عَنْ أَبِي حَيٍّ الْمُؤَدَّبِ عَنْ ثَوْبَانَ فِي هَذَا
أَجْوَدُ إِسْنَادًا وَأَشْهُرُ *

1003. Narrated Thawban, 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "A person is not permitted to look at the depth of another's house except by his permission, if he looked, he has entered"²⁸ He should not supplicate unto Allah for himself solely when he leads others in the prayer. If he so did, he has betrayed them. And he should not stand for the prayer while he is wind, urine, or stool congested." (At-Termizi)

١٠٠٤- وَرَوَى عَنْ ابْنِ عُمَرَ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ أَنَّهُ قَالَ إِذَا وَضَعْتَ الْعِشَاءَ وَأَقِيمْتَ
الصَّلَاةَ فَأَيِّدُوا بِالْعِشَاءِ قَالَ وَتَعَشَى ابْنُ عُمَرَ وَهُوَ يَسْمَعُ قِرَاءَةَ الْإِمَامِ قَالَ
حَدَّثَنَا بِذَلِكَ هَذَا حَدَّثَنَا عَنْدَهُ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عَنْ نَافِعٍ عَنْ ابْنِ عُمَرَ *

1004. And it was narrated on the authority of Ibn Omar that the Prophet ﷺ said: "If the supper had been served and Al Iqamah was delivered, start with supper." The narrator said,

²⁸ In another narration the Messenger of Allah ﷺ said Narrated Sahl bin Sa'ad, 'A man peeped through a round hole into the dwelling place of the Prophet ﷺ while the Prophet ﷺ had a Midra (an iron comb) with which he was scratching his head. The Messenger said "Had I known that you were looking (through the hole). I would have gouged out your eye with it (the comb). Verily! The order of taking permission to enter has been enjoined because of sight i.e., lest one should look at the occupants of the house who may be in a state in which they dislike to be seen by others. This shows the keenness of Islam about others' privacy. For, peeping does not differ from entering the house stealthily.

'Once, Ibn Omar had his supper while he was hearing the imam's reading (in the congregational prayer).' (At-Termizi).

١٠٠٥ حَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ حَدَّثَنَا مُنْبِيعُ بْنُ عُيَيْنَةَ عَنْ الزُّهْرِيِّ عَنْ أَنَسٍ يَبْلُغُ بِهِ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ قَالَ إِذَا خَصَرَ الْعِشَاءَ وَلَقِيتَ الصَّلَاةَ فَأَنْذِعُوا بِالْعِشَاءِ قَالَ وَقِيَ الْبَابَ عَنْ عَائِشَةَ وَابْنِ عُمَرَ وَسَلَمَةَ بْنِ الْأَكْوَعِ وَأُمِّ سَلَمَةَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى حَدِيثُ أَنَسٍ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَعَلَيْهِ الْعَمَلُ عِنْدَ بَعْضِ أَهْلِ الْعِلْمِ مِنْ أَصْحَابِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ مِنْهُمْ أَبُو بَكْرٍ وَعُمَرُ وَابْنُ عُمَرَ وَبِهِ يَقُولُ أَحْمَدُ وَإِسْحَاقُ يَقُولَانِ يَبْدَأُ بِالْعِشَاءِ وَإِنْ فَاتَتْهُ الصَّلَاةُ فِي الْجَمَاعَةِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى سَمِعْتُ الْجَارُودَ يَقُولُ سَمِعْتُ وَكَيْعًا يَقُولُ فِي هَذَا الْحَدِيثِ يَبْدَأُ بِالْعِشَاءِ إِذَا كَانَ طَعَامًا يَحَافُ فَسَادَهُ وَالَّذِي دَهَبَ إِلَيْهِ بَعْضُ أَهْلِ الْعِلْمِ مِنْ أَصْحَابِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ وَغَيْرِهِمْ لَشُبِّهِ بِالِاتِّبَاعِ وَإِنَّمَا أَرَادُوا أَنْ لَا يَقُومَ الرَّجُلُ إِلَى الصَّلَاةِ وَقَلْبُهُ مَشْغُولٌ بِسَبَبٍ شَيْءٍ وَقَدْ رَوَى عَنْ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ أَنَّهُ قَالَ لَا نَقُومُ إِلَى الصَّلَاةِ وَفِي لُبْسِنَا شَيْءٌ •

1005 Narrated Anas (directly from the Prophet ﷺ), "If the supper was served and Al Iqamah of Isha Prayer was proclaimed, begin with the supper " (At-Termizi)

Abu-Issa said, 'The Hadith of Anas is Hasan Saheeh and some of the people of knowledge of the Prophet's companions, out of them are Abu-Bakr, Omar, and Ibn Omar acted upon it. Ahmed and Ishaq said, 'One begins with the supper even if he would miss the congregational prayer' Abu-Issa added that the people of knowledge hoped that it was better for the man to stand for the prayer paying no attention to any affair that might detract him from the prayer i.e. hunger is one of these distractions.'

٣١٤ - باب النهي عن رفع البصر إلى السماء في الصلاة

Chapter (314)

About the Forbiddance of Raising

One's Sight to the Heaven in the Prayer

١٠٠٦- عَنْ أَنَسِ بْنِ مَالِكٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ، قَالَ: قَالَ: قَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ: (مَا بَالُ أَقْوَامٍ، يَرْفَعُونَ أَبْصَارَهُمْ إِلَى السَّمَاءِ فِي صَلَاتِهِمْ). فَأَشَدَّ قَوْلُهُ فِي ذَلِكَ، حَتَّى قَالَ: (لَيَنْتَهِنَ عَنْ ذَلِكَ، أَوْ لَتُحَطَّطَنَّ أَبْصَارُهُمْ). رواه البخاري.

1006 Narrated Anas ibn Malek رضي الله عنه; 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "What is wrong with those people who look towards the sky during the prayer? His talk grew stern while delivering this speech and he said: "They should stop (looking towards the sky during the prayer otherwise their eyes would be snatched away." (Bukhari).

* * *

٣١٥ - باب كراهة الالتفات في الصلاة لغير عذر

Chapter(315)

About Dislike of Turning One's

Sight in the Prayer for an Illegal Excuse

١٠٠٧- عَنْ عَائِشَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا قَالَتْ: سَأَلْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ عَنْ الْإِلْتِفَاتِ فِي الصَّلَاةِ، فَقَالَ: هُوَ اخْتِلَافٌ يَخْتَلِسُهُ الشَّيْطَانُ مِنْ صَلَاةِ الْعَبْدِ رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ

1007 Narrated A'isha may Allah be pleased with her; 'I asked Allah's Messenger ﷺ About turning one's eyes to the right and the left sides during prayer and he said: "It is something that Satan snatches from a servant's prayer." (Bukhari)

والتَّرمِذِيّ عَنْ أَنَسٍ وَصَحَّحَهُ : إِيَّاكَ وَالْإِنْفَاتَ فِي الصَّلَاةِ، فَإِنَّهُ هَلَكَةٌ، فَإِنْ كَانَ لَا بُدَّ فَهِيَ النَّطْوَعُ

At-Termizi compiled that the Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Avoid looking sideways when you are engaged in prayer, for looking sideways is destruction. And if you must do it, do so in the voluntary prayers."

* * *

٣١٦ - باب النهي عن الصلاة إلى القبور

Chapter (316)

About the Forbiddance of Performing the Prayer facing a Grave

١٠٠٨ - عَنْ أَبِي مَرْثَدٍ الْغَنَوِيِّ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: سَمِعْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ يَقُولُ: لَا تُصَلُّوا إِلَى الْقُبُورِ، وَلَا تَجْلِسُوا عَلَيْهَا رَوَاهُ مُسْلِمٌ

1008. Narrated Abu-Marthad Al Ghanawi رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ, 'I heard Allah's Messenger ﷺ saying: "Don't pray towards graves and don't sit on them." (Muslim).

* * *

٣١٧ - باب تحريم المرور بين يدي المصلي

Chapter (317)

About the Forbiddance of Passing between the One performing the Prayer and His Sotrah

١٠٠٩ - عَنْ أَبِي جُهَيْمٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ: (لَوْ يَعْلَمُ الْمَارُّ بَيْنَ يَدَيِ الْمُصَلِّي مَاذَا عَلَيْهِ مِنَ الْإِثْمِ، لَكَانَ أَنْ يَقِفَ أَرْبَعِينَ خَيْرًا لَهُ مِنْ أَنْ يَمُرَّ بَيْنَ يَدَيْهِ). قَالَ الرَّاوِي: لَا أَحْزِي، أَقَالَ أَرْبَعِينَ يَوْمًا، أَوْ شَهْرًا، أَوْ سَنَةً. رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

1009. Narrated Abu-Johaym ؓ, 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: 'If the person who passes in front of another person in the prayer knew the magnitude of his sin, he would prefer to wait for 40 (days, months or years) rather than passing in front of him (between the praying person and his Sotrah). (Abu-n-Nadhr, one of the sub-narrators) said; 'I do not remember exactly whether the Messenger of Allah ﷺ said' ". For 40 days, months or for 40 years." (Bukhari).

* * *

٣١٨ — باب كراهة صلاة النافلة بعد شروع المومن في الإقامة

Chapter (318)

**About Dislike of Performing the voluntary Prayer
When Al Mo'aththin starts Delivering Al Iqamah**

١٠١٠ حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مَنِيعٍ حَدَّثَنَا رَوْحُ بْنُ عُبَادَةَ حَدَّثَنَا زَكَرِيَّا بْنُ إِسْحَقَ حَدَّثَنَا عَمْرُو بْنُ دِينَارٍ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ عَطَاءَ بْنَ يَسَارٍ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ إِذَا أَقِيَمْتَ الصَّلَاةَ فَلَا صَلَاةَ إِلَّا لِمَكْتُوبَةٍ قَالَ وَهِيَ لِلْبَابِ عَنْ ابْنِ بُحَيْنَةَ وَعَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَمْرٍو وَعَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ سَرْجَسٍ وَابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ وَالْأَسَدِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى حَدِيثُ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ وَهَكَذَا رَوَى أَيُّوبُ وَوَرَقَاءُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو وَرِيَّادُ بْنُ سَعْدٍ وَإِسْمَاعِيلُ بْنُ مُسْلِمٍ وَمُحَمَّدُ بْنُ جُحَادَةَ عَنْ عَمْرٍو بْنِ دِينَارٍ عَنْ عَطَاءِ بْنِ يَسَارٍ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ وَرَوَى حُمَازُ بْنُ رَيْدٍ وَسُفْيَانُ بْنُ عُيَيْنَةَ عَنْ عَمْرٍو بْنِ دِينَارٍ فَلَمْ يَرْفَعَاهُ وَلِلْحَدِيثِ الْمَرْفُوعُ أَصَحُّ عِنْدَنَا وَالْعَمَلُ عَلَى هَذَا عِنْدَ بَعْضِ أَهْلِ الْعِلْمِ مِنْ أَصْحَابِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ وَغَيْرِهِمْ إِذَا أَقِيَمْتَ الصَّلَاةَ أَنْ لَا يُصَلِّيَ الرَّجُلُ إِلَّا لِمَكْتُوبَةٍ وَبِهِ يَقُولُ سُفْيَانُ الثَّوْرِيُّ وَابْنُ الْمُبَارَكِ وَالشَّافِعِيُّ وَأَحْمَدُ وَإِسْحَقُ وَقَدْ رَوَى هَذَا الْحَدِيثُ عَنْ أَبِي

هُرَيْرَةُ عَنْ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ مِنْ غَيْرِ هَذَا الْوَجْهِ رَوَاهُ عِيَّاشُ بْنُ عَمِيٍّ الْقُتَيْبِيُّ
الْمِصْرِيُّ عَنْ أَبِي سَلَمَةَ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ بِحُذُو هَذَا *

1010 Narrated Abu-Huraira; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "If Al Iqamah was delivered, let there be no prayer other than the obligatory prayer." (At-Termizi)

Some people of knowledge of the Prophet's companions and others said: 'If Al Iqamah for (the obligatory prayer was delivered, the man should not perform any prayer other than the prayer whose Iqamah has already been delivered.'

٣١٩ - باب كراهية تخصيص يوم الجمعة بصيام أو ليلته بصلاة

Chapter(319)

About Singling Friday with voluntary Fasting

١٠١١ - عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ: لَا تَخْصُوا لَيْلَةَ الْجُمُعَةِ بِقِيَامٍ،
مِنْ بَيْنِ اللَّيَالِي، وَلَا تَخْصُوا يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ بِصِيَامٍ، مِنْ بَيْنِ الْأَيَّامِ، إِلَّا أَنْ يَكُونَ
فِي صَوْمٍ يَصُومُهُ أَحَدُكُمْ رَوَاهُ مُسْلِمٌ

1011 Narrated Abu-Huraira رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ, 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "Do not single out the night (preceding) Friday among the nights for prayer and do not single out Friday among the days for fasting, unless it concurred with a day one is accustomed to observe fasting on it." (Muslim)

١٠١٢ - عَنْهُ أَيْضًا قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ: لَا يَصُومُ أَحَدُكُمْ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ،
إِلَّا أَنْ يَصُومَ يَوْمًا قَبْلَهُ، أَوْ يَوْمًا بَعْدَهُ مُتَّفَقٌ عَلَيْهِ

1012. Narrated Abu-Huraira رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ; 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "None of you should fast on Friday, unless he fasts (it together with) a day before it or a day after it." (Agreed upon).

١٠١٣ عَنْ جُوَيْرِيَةَ بِنْتِ الْحَارِثِ، رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهَا: أَنَّ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ دَخَلَ عَلَيْهَا يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ، وَهِيَ صَائِمَةٌ، فَقَالَ: (أَصْنَعْتَ لِمَنْ). قَالَتْ: لَا، قَالَ: (تُرِيدِينَ أَنْ تَصُومِي غَدًا). قَالَتْ: لَا، قَالَ: (فَأَفْطِرِي). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

1013. Narrated Abu-Ayyoob; 'The Prophet ﷺ visited Jowayriyah bint Al Harith may Allah be pleased with her on Friday and she was observing (voluntary) fasting. He asked her. "Did you observe fasting yesterday?" She said; 'No.' He said "Do you intend to observe fasting tomorrow?" She said, 'No.' He said. "Then break your fasting." (Bukhari).

٣٢٠ - باب تحريم الوصال في الصوم

Chapter(320)

About the Forbiddance of AlWisal²⁹ in Fasting

١٠١٤ - حَدَّثَنَا نَصْرُ بْنُ عَلِيٍّ الْجَهَنَّمِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا بِشْرُ بْنُ الْمُفَضَّلِ وَخَالِدُ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ عَنْ سَعِيدٍ عَنْ قَتَادَةَ عَنْ لُسَيْ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ لَا تُوَاصِلُوا قَالُوا قَابَكُ تَوَاصِلُ يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ قَالَ إِنِّي نَسِيتُ كَأَحَدِكُمْ بَيْنَ رَبِّي يُطْعِمُنِي وَيَسْقِينِي قَالَ وَفِي النَّبَابِ عَنْ عَلِيٍّ وَأَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ وَعَائِشَةَ وَابْنِ عُمَرَ وَجَابِرٍ وَأَبِي مُنَجِدٍ وَتَشْيِيرِ بْنِ الْخَصَالِصِيَّةِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى حَدِيثُ لُسَيْ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَالْعَمَلُ عَلَى هَذَا عِنْدَ أَهْلِ الْعِلْمِ كَرَهُوا التَّوَاصُلَ فِي الصَّيَامِ وَرَوَوْهُ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ قُرَيْبٍ أَنَّهُ كَانَ يُوَاصِلُ الْأَيَّامَ وَلَا يُفْطِرُ *

²⁹ Al Wisal is either to abstain from having what breaks fasting by night or to observe fasting all days without breaking it for one day or two. Some scholars say that there is no Wisal as long as one does not observe fasting on Eid Al-Fitr, the 1st of Shawwal and Eid Al-Adha, the 10th of Thol Hijah.

1014 Narrated Anas; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Do not do Al Wisal " They said, 'But you do it O Messenger of Allah!' He said: "I am not like anyone of you Indeed, my Lord feeds me and gives me drink " (At-Termizi).

Abu-Issa said, 'The Hadith of Anas is Hasan Saheeh and the people of knowledge see that doing Al Wisal is disliked And it was narrated that Abdullah ibn Az-Zubayr did Al Wisal '

* * *

۳۲۱ — باب تحريم الجلوس على قبر والنهي عن تجصيصه

Chapter(321)

About the Forbiddance of Sitting on a Grave and Plastering it

۱۰۱۵- عَنْ سَعْدِ بْنِ أَبِي وَقَّاصٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: أَلْحِقُوا لِي لَحْدًا وَأَنْصِبُوا عَلَيَّ اللَّبَنَ نَحْبًا، كَمَا صَنَعَ بِرَسُولِ اللَّهِ ﷺ رَوَاهُ مُسْلِمٌ
وَالْبَيْهَقِيُّ عَنْ جَابِرٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ نَحْوَهُ، وَزَادَ: وَرَفَعَ قَبْرَهُ عَنِ الْأَرْضِ قَدْرَ شِبْرٍ وَصَحَّحَهُ ابْنُ حِبَّانَ

1015. Sa'ad ibn Abu-Waqqas رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ bequeathed, 'Make a recess for me in the side of the grave, and set up unbaked bricks over me (my grave) as done with Allah's Messenger ﷺ.' (Muslim)

Al Baihaqi compiled something similar to the Abu-ve on the authority of Jaber and added; 'And his grave was raised About one hand span from the ground.' (Ibn Hibban graded it Sahech)

١٠١٦- وكُمُتِم عَنْهُ: نَهَى رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ أَنْ يُجَصَّصَ الْقَبْرُ، وَأَنْ يُقْعَدَ عَلَيْهِ،
وَأَنْ يُبْنَى عَلَيْهِ

1016 Narrated Jaber ؓ; 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ forbade that the graves be plastered with gypsum, and that any building is erected them. He also forbade sitting on them.' (Muslim).

* * *

٣٢٢ - بَابُ تَغْلِيظِ تَحْرِيمِ إِبَاقِ الْعَبْدِ مِنْ سَيِّدِهِ

Chapter (322)

About strict Forbiddance of a Slave fleeing from His Master

١٠١٧- عَنْ أَبِي سَعِيدٍ الْخُدْرِيِّ ؓ أَنَّ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ نَهَى عَنْ شِرَاءِ مَا فِي
بُطُونِ الْأَنْعَامِ حَتَّى تَصْنَعَ، وَعَنْ بَيْعِ مَا فِي ضُرُوعِهَا، وَعَنْ شِرَاءِ الْعَبْدِ وَهُوَ
أَبْقَى، وَعَنْ شِرَاءِ الْمَعَانِمِ حَتَّى تُقَسَمَ، وَعَنْ شِرَاءِ الصَّدَقَاتِ حَتَّى تُقْبَلَ،
وَعَنْ ضَرْبَةِ الْعَانَصِ رَوَاهُ ابْنُ مَاجَةَ وَالْبَزْأَلِيُّ وَالذَّهْرِيُّ بِإِسْنَادٍ ضَعِيفٍ

1017 Narrated Abu-Sa'eed Al-Khudri ؓ, 'The Prophet ﷺ forbade buying what is in the wombs of domestic animals till they give birth, or selling what is in their udders, buying a runaway slave, buying (one's share of) booty before dividing it, buying As-Sadaqat before they are received and the random stroke of the diver³⁰ (Ibn Majah, Al Bazzar and Ad-Daraqotni compiled it with a weak Isnad, transmission chain).

* * *

³⁰ The random stroke of the diver is a form of business transaction of the pre-Islam era. It depends on luck hence it is forbidden because it contains fraud.

٣٢٣ - باب تحريم الشفاعة في الحدود

Chapter(323)

**About the Forbiddance of
Intercession to suspend Affecting Al Hodood³¹**

Allah ﷻ said:

﴿ الزَّانِيَةُ وَالزَّانِي فَاجْلِدُوا كُلَّ وَاحِدٍ مِّنْهُمَا مِائَةَ جَلْدَةٍ وَلَا تَأْخُذْكُمْ بِهِمَا رَأْفَةٌ فِي دِينِ اللَّهِ إِنْ كُنْتُمْ تُؤْمِنُونَ بِاللَّهِ وَالْيَوْمِ الْآخِرِ وَلْيَشْهَدْ عَذَابُهُمَا طَائِفَةٌ مِّنَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ﴾ (النور ٢)

"The woman and the man guilty of illegal sexual intercourse, flog each one of them with a hundred stripes. Let not pity withhold you in their case, in a punishment prescribed by Allah, if you believe in Allah and the Last Day. And let a party of the believers witness their punishment. (This

³¹ Under this topic, Al Hodood, the plural of Hadd is the prescribed penalties for committing certain offenses such as murder, apostasy, adultery, accusing chaste men and women of adultery, drinking wine, theft. They were so named and prescribed because they are liable to prevent from committing such crimes. The other meaning of Al Hodood is the prohibitions or commandments that Allah ﷻ and His Messenger ﷺ have imposed. Allah ﷻ says:

"Divorce is only permissible twice after that, the parties should either hold together on equitable terms, or separate with kindness. It is not lawful for you, (men), to take back any of your gifts (from your wives), except when both parties fear that they would be unable to keep the limits ordained by Allah. If you (judges) do indeed fear that they would be unable to keep the limits ordained by Allah, there is no blame on either of them if she gives something for her freedom. These are the limits (Al Hodood) ordained by Allah. So, do not transgress them if any transgressed the limits (Al Hodood) ordained by Allah, such persons wrong (themselves as well as others) ** S 2-229

punishment is for the unmarried persons guilty of the Abu-ve crime. If a married person committed it, the punishment is to stone them to death, according to Allah's Law) *” S: 24-2

١٠١٨ - حَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ حَدَّثَنَا اللَّيْثُ عَنْ ابْنِ شِهَابٍ عَنْ عُرْوَةَ عَنْ عَائِشَةَ أَنَّ قُرَيْشًا أَهَمُّهُمْ شَأْنُ الْمَرْأَةِ الْمَخْزُومَةِ الَّتِي سَرَقَتْ فَقَالُوا مَنْ يُكَلِّمُ فِيهَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ فَقَالُوا مَنْ يَجْتَرِئُ عَلَيْهِ إِلَّا أَسَامَةُ بْنُ زَيْدٍ حَبِيبُ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ﷺ فَكَلَّمَهُ أَسَامَةُ فَقَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ لَتَضَعُ فِي حَذٍّ مِنْ حُدُودِ اللَّهِ ثُمَّ قَامَ فَاحْتَضَبَ فَقَالَ إِنَّمَا أَهْلُكَ لِلَّذِينَ مِنْ قَبْلِكُمْ أَنَّهُمْ كَانُوا إِذَا سَرَقَ فِيهِمُ الشَّرِيفُ تَرَكَوهُ وَإِذَا سَرَقَ فِيهِمُ الضَّعِيفُ أَقَامُوا عَلَيْهِ الْحَذَّ وَلَيْتَ اللَّهُ لَوْ لَرُّ فَاطِمَةَ بِنْتُ مُحَمَّدٍ سَرَقَتْ لَقَطَعْتُ يَدَهَا قَالَ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ مَسْعُودِ بْنِ الْعِجْمَاءِ وَلِشَ عُمَرَ وَجَابِرٍ قَالَ أَبُو عِيَسَى حَدَّثْتُ عَائِشَةَ حَدِيثَ حَمْرٍ صَحِيحٍ وَيُقَالُ مَسْعُودٌ بَنُ الْأَعْجَمِ وَلَهُ هَذَا الْحَدِيثُ *

1018. Narrated A'isha; 'Qoraysh got worried About the woman of Bano Makhzoom that stole They said; 'Who can intercede for her with the Messenger of Allah ﷺ?' It was said, 'No body but Osamah ibn Zayd, the beloved one to the Messenger of Allah ﷺ ' Osamah talked to the Messenger of Allah ﷺ. The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Do you intercede to prevent a prescribed penalty of Allah?" He then delivered a sermon where he said: "Naught ruined those before you except that: "If a dignitary among them committed theft, they used to let him unharmed and if a weak person among them committed theft, they used to affect the prescribed penalty on him. And by Allah, has Fatimah, daughter of Muhammad committed theft, I would cut off her hand." (AtTermizi).

٣٢٤ - باب النهي عن التغوط في طريق الناس

والبول في الماء الراكد

Chapter (324)

**About the Forbiddance of Defecation on the Ways and
Urination in the stagnant Water**

Allah ﷻ said:

﴿ وَالَّذِينَ يُؤْذُونَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَالْمُؤْمِنَاتِ بَغْيٍ مَا اكْتَسَبُوا فَقَدْ احْتَمَلُوا بُهْتَانًا
وَأَلَمًا مُبِينًا ﴾ (الأحراب ٥٨)

"And those who harm (annoy) the believing men and women undeservedly, they bear (on themselves) the crime of slander and plain sin *" S. 33-58.

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said:

١٠١٩ - عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ:
اتَّقُوا اللَّاعِنِينَ، الَّذِي يَتَحَلَّى فِي طَرِيقِ النَّاسِ، أَوْ فِي ظِلِّهِمْ رَوَاهُ مُسْلِمٌ

1019, Narrated Abu-Huraira ؓ, 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "Safeguard yourselves from the two matters that cause accursing that befalls the one who relieves himself on people's path-ways and under the shades." (Muslim)

وَرَوَاهُ أَبُو دَاوُدَ عَنْ مُعَاذٍ: وَالْمَوَارِدُ وَالْقَطْعَةُ: اتَّقُوا الْمَلَاعِنَ الثَّلَاثَةَ، الْبِرَارُ
فِي الْمَوَارِدِ، وَقَارِعَةُ الطَّرِيقِ، وَالظِّلُّ

Narrated Mo'az ؓ, The Prophet ﷺ said. "Guard against the three things which cause curse (i.e.) defecating at the watering places, on the roadbeds and in the shades." (Abu -Dawood).

١٠٢٠ - حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ غِيْلَانَ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الرَّزَّاقِ عَنْ مَعْمَرٍ عَنْ هَمَّامِ بْنِ مُنَبِّهٍ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ لَا يَتَوَلَّى أَحَدُكُمْ فِي الْمَاءِ الدَّائِمِ ثُمَّ يَتَوَضَّأُ مِنْهُ. قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ جَابِرٍ *

1020. Narrated Abu-Huraira, 'The Prophet ﷺ said, "Let not anyone of you urinate in the stagnant water then perform Wodo'o thereof." (At-Termizi).

١٠٢١ - حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ غِيْلَانَ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الرَّزَّاقِ عَنْ مَعْمَرٍ عَنْ هَمَّامِ بْنِ مُنَبِّهٍ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ لَا يَتَوَلَّى أَحَدُكُمْ فِي الْمَاءِ الدَّائِمِ ثُمَّ يَتَوَضَّأُ مِنْهُ. قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ جَابِرٍ *

1021. Narrated Abu-Huraira; 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "Let not anyone of you urinate in the stagnant water then perform Wodo'o thereof." (At-Termizi)

* * *

٣٢٥ - بَابُ كِرَاهَةِ تَفْضِيلِ الْوَالِدِ بَعْضَ أَوْلَادِهِ عَلَى بَعْضٍ فِي الْهَبَةِ

Chapter (325)

About Dislike of Preferring Some of One's Sons to Others in Gift

١٠٢٢ - حَدِيثُ النَّعْمَانِ بْنِ بَشِيرٍ، أَنَّ أَبَاهُ أَتَى بِهِ إِلَى رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ﷺ، فَقَالَ: إِنِّي نَحَلْتُ ابْنِي هَذَا غُلَامًا، فَقَالَ: أَكُلَّ وَلَدِكَ نَحَلْتَ مِثْلَهُ قَالَ: لَا، قَالَ: فَارْجِعْهُ الْبَخْلَى.

1022 Narrated Al-No'aman ibn Basheer that his father took him to Allah's Messenger ﷺ and said: "I have given this son of mine a slave " The Prophet ﷺ asked, "Have you given all your sons the like?" He replied in the negative. The Prophet ﷺ said: "Take back your gift then." (Bukhari).

٣٢٥ — باب تحريم إحداد المرأة على ميت أكثر
من ثلاثة أيام إلا على زوج أربعة أشهر وعشرة أيام

Chapter(325)

**About Forbiddance Mourning more than Three
Days except for a Husband (Mourning
Period is 4 Months and 10 Days)**

١٠٢٣- حَدَّثَنَا الْأَنْصَارِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا مَعْنُ بْنُ عِيسَى أَنِّي سَأَلْتُ مَالِكُ بْنَ أَنَسٍ عَنْ عَيْنِ
اللَّهِ بْنِ أَبِي بَكْرٍ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ بْنِ عَمْرٍو بْنِ حَزْمٍ عَنْ خُمَيْدِ بْنِ نَافِعٍ عَنْ زَيْنَبِ
بِنْتِ أَبِي سَلَمَةَ أَنَّهَا أَخْبَرَتْهُ بِهَذِهِ الْأَحَادِيثِ الثَّلَاثَةِ قَالَتْ زَيْنَبُ دَخَلْتُ عَلَى أُمِّ
حَبِيبَةَ رَوْحِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ حِينَ تَوَفَّى أَبُوهَا أَبُو سُفْيَانَ بْنِ حَرْبٍ فَدَعَتْ بِطِيبٍ فِيهِ
صُغْرَةٌ خُلُوقٍ لَوْ غَيَّرَهُ فَدَهَنْتُ بِهِ جَارِيَةً ثُمَّ مَسَّتْ بِغَارِصِيهَا ثُمَّ قَالَتْ وَاللَّهِ مَا
لِي بِالطِّيبِ مِنْ حَاجَةٍ غَيْرَ أَنِّي سَمِعْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ يَقُولُ لَا يَحِلُّ لِمَرْأَةٍ
تُؤْمِنُ بِاللَّهِ وَالْيَوْمِ الْآخِرِ أَنْ تُعَدَّ عَلَى مَيِّتٍ فَوْقَ ثَلَاثَةِ أَيَّامٍ إِلَّا عَلَى رَوْحٍ
أَرْبَعَةَ أَشْهُرٍ وَعَشْرًا •

1023 Narrated Homyad ibn Nafe'e that Zaynab bint Umm Salama narrated to him the following three Hadiths She said; 'I entered on Umm Habeeba, the wife of the Prophet ﷺ, when her father Abu-Sofyan ibn Harb has died. She asked for some perfume that had yellowness and applied it to a slave girl then she applied it to herself. Then, she said; 'By Allah, I am not in need of perfume, but I had heard the Messenger of Allah ﷺ saying: "It is not lawful for a woman that believes in Allah and the Last Day to mourn³² over a deceased more than three

32 Mourning over the deceased does mean lament as some people practice It is only the abandonment of embellishment.

days except for the husband She mourns for four months and ten days ' (At-Termizi).

١٠٢٤ - قَالَتْ زَيْنَبُ فَخَلَّتْ عَلَى زَيْنَبِ بِنْتِ جَحْشٍ حِينَ تُوْفِي أَحْوَاهَا فَدَعَتْ بِطَيِّبٍ فَمَسَّتْ مِنْهُ ثُمَّ قَالَتْ وَاللَّهِ مَا لِي فِي الطَّيِّبِ مِنْ خَاجَةٍ غَيْرَ أَنِّي سَمِعْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ يَقُولُ لَا يَحِلُّ لِمَرْأَةٍ تُؤْمِنُ بِاللَّهِ وَالْيَوْمِ الْآخِرِ أَنْ تَحْجُ عَلَى مَيِّتٍ فَوْقَ ثَلَاثِ لَيَالٍ إِلَّا عَلَى زَوْجٍ أَرْبَعَةَ أَشْهُرٍ وَعَشْرًا *

1024 Zaynab also said, 'I entered on Zaynab bint Jahsh when her brother died. She asked for perfume and applied it to her, then she said, 'By Allah, I am not in need of perfume, but I had heard the Messenger of Allah ﷺ saying, "It is not lawful for a woman that believes in Allah and the Last Day to mourn³³ over a deceased more than three nights except for the husband She mourns for four months and ten days." (At-Termizi).

١٠٢٥ - قَالَتْ زَيْنَبُ وَسَمِعْتُ أُمِّي لَمْ سَلِمَةَ تَقُولُ جَاءَتِ امْرَأَةٌ إِلَى رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ﷺ فَقَالَتْ يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ بِنْتُ ابْنَتِي تُوْفِي عَنْهَا زَوْجُهَا وَقَدْ لَشَنْكَتْ عَيْنَيْهَا أَسْكَنْهَا فَقَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ لَا مَرْتَنِينَ أَوْ ثَلَاثَ مَرَاتٍ كُلُّ ذَلِكَ يَقُولُ لَا ثُمَّ قَالَ إِنَّمَا هِيَ أَرْبَعَةُ أَشْهُرٍ وَعَشْرًا وَقَدْ كَانَتْ إِحْدَاكُنَّ فِي الْجَاهِلِيَّةِ تَرْمِي بِالْبَعْرَةِ عَلَى رَأْسِ الْحَوْلِ قَالَ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ قُرَيْعَةَ بِنْتِ مَالِكٍ أُمِّتِ أَبِي سَعِيدٍ الْخُدْرِيِّ وَحَفْصَةَ بِنْتِ عُمَرَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى حَدِيثُ زَيْنَبَ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَالْعَمَلُ عَلَى هَذَا عِنْدَ أَصْحَابِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ وَغَيْرِهِمْ أَنْ لَمْ تُوْفِ عَنْهَا زَوْجُهَا تَتَّقِي فِي عِدَّتِهَا الطَّيِّبَ وَالرَّيْبَةَ وَهُوَ قَوْلُ سُفْيَانَ الثَّوْرِيِّ وَمَالِكِ بْنِ أَنَسٍ وَالشَّافِعِيِّ وَأَحْمَدَ وَإِسْحَاقَ *

³³ Mourning over the deceased does mean lament as some people practice It is only the abandonment of embellishment

1025. Zaynab also said, 'I heard my mother Umm Salama saying that a woman came to the Messenger of Allah ﷺ and said, 'O Messenger of Allah! My daughter's husband has died and her eyes got soared, would she apply the kohl on them?' The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "No." He said this twice or thrice Then he said: "It is four months and ten days and one of you used to stay for a complete year³⁴ " (At-Termizi).

Abu-Issa said; 'The Hadith of Zaynab is Hasan Sahceh and the people of knowledge of the Prophet's companions acted on it. They said that she whose usband has died should shun applying perfume and other cosmetics during her Idda. This is the opinion of Sofyanoth-Thawri, Malek ibn Anas, Al-Shafe'e, Ahmed, and Ishaq.'

* * *

٣٢٧ — باب تحريم بيع الحاضر للباد وتلقى الركبان

Chapter(327)

About the Forbiddance of a

Townsmanselling on behalf of a Nomad

١٠٢٦- حَدَّثَنَا هُشَاةٌ حَدَّثَنَا ابْنُ الْمُبَارَكِ أَخْبَرَنَا سُلَيْمَانُ التُّيْمِيُّ عَنْ أَبِي عُمَرَ
عَنِ ابْنِ مَسْعُودٍ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ أَنَّهُ نَهَى عَنْ تَلْقَى النُّبُوْعِ قَالَ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ
عَلِيٍّ وَابْنِ عُمَرَ وَأَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ وَأَبِي سَعِيدٍ وَابْنِ عُمَرَ وَرَجُلٍ مِنْ أَصْحَابِ
النَّبِيِّ ﷺ *

34 Another foolish practice of the pre-Islam era practices was that the woman whose husband has died was to be detained in the house in her dirtiest clothes for a full year. Then, she was to wait until a dog passes by her. She was not allowed to come out from the house before throwing dung at that dog.

1026. Narrated Ibn Mas'oud; 'The Prophet ﷺ forbade receiving the sellers outside the marketplace.'

١٠٢٦- حَدَّثَنَا سَلَمَةُ بْنُ شَبِيبٍ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ جَعْفَرٍ الرَّقِّيُّ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَمْرٍو عَنْ أَيُّوبَ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ سِيرِينَ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ أَنَّ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ نَهَى أَنْ يُتَقَبَّلَ الْجُلُبُ فَإِنْ تَلَقَّاهُ إِنْسَانٌ فَاِبْتِاعَهُ فَصَاحِبُ السَّلْعَةِ فِيهَا بِالْخِيَارِ إِذَا وَرَدَ السُّوقَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ غَرِيبٌ مِنْ حَدِيثِ أَيُّوبَ وَحَدِيثِ ابْنِ مَسْعُودٍ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَقَدْ كَرِهَ قَوْمٌ مِنْ أَهْلِ الْعِلْمِ تَقَبُّلَ الْبُيُوعِ وَهُوَ صَرَبٌ مِنَ الْحَدِيثِ وَهُوَ قَوْلُ الْقُفَّاعِيِّ وَغَيْرِهِ مِنْ أَصْحَابِنَا *

1027 Narrated Abu-Huraira; "The Prophet ﷺ forbade receiving the sellers outside the marketplace If a man received them (outside the marketplace) and bought the commodity, the seller has the free choice either to accomplish or abrogate the transaction " (At-Termizi)

Abu-Issa said; 'This Hadith is Hasan Saheeh and some people of knowledge disliked receiving the sellers outside the marketplace because it comprises fraud.'

١٠٢٧- حَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ وَالأَحْمَدُ بْنُ مَنِيعٍ قَالَا حَدَّثَنَا سُفْيَانُ بْنُ عُيَيْنَةَ عَنِ الزُّهْرِيِّ عَنْ سَعِيدِ بْنِ الْمُسَيَّبِ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ وَقَالَ قُتَيْبَةُ يَنْتَعُ بِهِ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ قَالَ لَا يَبِيعُ حَاصِرٌ لِبَدٍ قَالَ وَفِي الْقَابِ عَنْ طَلْحَةَ وَجَابِرٍ وَأَمْرِ وَابْنِ عِيَّاسٍ وَحَكِيمِ بْنِ أَبِي يَرْبُوعٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ وَعَمْرٍو بْنُ عَوْفٍ الْمُرْنِيِّ جَدَّ كَثِيرِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ وَرَجُلٍ مِنْ أَصْحَابِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ *

1028 Narrated Abu-Huraira and Qotaybah, directly from the Prophet ﷺ, 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "An urbanite should not sell on behalf of a nomad." (At-Termizi)

١٠٢٩- حَدَّثَنَا نَصْرُ بْنُ عَلِيٍّ وَأَحْمَدُ بْنُ مَسِيحٍ قَالَا حَدَّثَنَا سُفْيَانُ بْنُ عُيَيْنَةَ عَنْ أَبِي الرَّبِيعِ عَنْ جَابِرٍ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ لَا يَبِيعُ حَاضِرٌ لِبَادٍ دَعَا النَّاسَ يَرْزُقُ اللَّهُ بَعْضَهُمْ مِنْ بَعْضٍ قَالَ أَبُو عَيْسَى حَدِيثُ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَحَدِيثُ جَابِرٍ فِي هَذَا هُوَ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ أَيْضًا وَقَعَمَلٌ عَلَى هَذَا الْحَدِيثِ عِنْدَ بَعْضِ أَهْلِ الْعِلْمِ مِنْ أَصْحَابِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ وَغَيْرِهِمْ كَرَهُوا أَنْ يَبِيعَ حَاضِرٌ لِبَادٍ وَرَخَّصَ بَعْضُهُمْ فِي أَنْ يَشْتَرِيَ حَاضِرٌ لِبَادٍ وَقَالَ الشَّافِعِيُّ يُكْرَهُ أَنْ يَبِيعَ حَاضِرٌ لِبَادٍ وَلَنْ يَبَاعَ فَالْبَيْعُ جَائِزٌ *

1029 Narrated Jaber; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "An urbanite should not sell on behalf of a nomad. Leave the people be sustained from each other by Allah" (At-Termizi)

Abu-Issa said; 'Both the Hadith of Abu-Huraira and Jaber are Hasan Saheeh and some people of knowledge of the Prophet's companions act on them. They disliked that an urbanite sells on behalf of a desert-dweller. Some others see that an urbanite would buy on behalf of a desert-dweller.'

١٠٣٠- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مَسِيحٍ وَقُتَيْبَةُ قَالَا حَدَّثَنَا سُفْيَانُ بْنُ عُيَيْنَةَ عَنْ الرَّهْزِيِّ عَنْ سَعِيدِ بْنِ الْمُسَيَّبِ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ قُتَيْبَةُ يَتْلُو بِهِ السِّيءُ ﷺ وَقَالَ أَحْمَدُ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ لَا يَبِيعُ الرَّجُلُ عَلَى بَيْعِ أَخِيهِ وَلَا يَخْطُبُ عَلَى خُطْبَةِ أَخِيهِ قَالَ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ سَمُرَةَ وَابْنِ عُمَرَ قَالَ أَبُو عَيْسَى حَدِيثُ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ قَالَ مَالِكُ بْنُ أَنَسٍ إِنَّمَا مَعْنَى كَرَاهِيَةِ أَنْ يَخْطُبَ الرَّجُلُ عَلَى خُطْبَةِ أَخِيهِ إِذَا خَطَبَ الرَّجُلُ الْمَرْأَةَ فَرَضِيَتْ بِهِ فَلَيْسَ لِأَحَدٍ أَنْ يَخْطُبَ عَلَى خُطْبَتِهِ وَقَالَ الشَّافِعِيُّ مَعْنَى هَذَا الْحَدِيثِ لَا يَخْطُبُ الرَّجُلُ عَلَى خُطْبَةِ أَخِيهِ هَذَا عِنْدَنَا إِذَا خَطَبَ الرَّجُلُ الْمَرْأَةَ فَرَضِيَتْ بِهِ وَرَكْنَتْ إِلَيْهِ فَلَيْسَ لِأَحَدٍ أَنْ يَخْطُبَ عَلَى خُطْبَتِهِ فَأَمَّا قَبْلَ أَنْ يَعْلَمَ رِصَالَهَا أَوْ رُكُوبَهَا إِلَيْهِ فَلَا نَاسَ لَنْ

بخطبها والخجة في ذلك حديث فاطمة بنت قيس حيث جاءت النبي ﷺ فذكرت له أن أبا جهم بن حذيفة ومعاوية بن أبي سفيان خطباها فقال أما أبو جهم فرجل لا يرفع عصاه عن النساء وأما معاوية فصنعوك لا ملأ له ولكن أنكحي أسامة فمضى هذا الحديث عننا والله أعلم أن فاطمة لم تحبره برصاها بواحد منهما ولو أحبرته لم يشر عليها بغير الذي ذكرت *

1030 Narrated Abu-Huraira, 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "A man should not sell what his brother had sold, and he should not offer to have in marriage a woman whose brother had offered to get her in marriage." (At-Termizi).

Abu-Issa said; 'The Hadith of Abu-Huraira is Hasan Saheeh Malek ibn Anas said that the meaning of this Hadith is that if a man has offered to have a woman in marriage and she approved him, no one is entitled to ask her hand Al-Shaf'e said the same and added; 'A person is permitted to make an offer of marriage as long as he did not come to know whether she approved resolutely the betrothal of the first He based his opinion on the Hadith narrated concerning Fatimah bint Qays when she came to the Prophet ﷺ and mentioned to him that Abu-Jahm ibn Hozayfa and Mu'aweya ibn Abu-Sofyan have made an offer of marriage to her. He said: "As for Abu-Jahm, he is a man who does not withhold his staff from the women, and as for Mu'aweya, he has no wealth, but marry Usamah" The meaning of this Hadith is that Fatimah did not tell him her approval for any one of them. Had she told him her approval of one of them (Abu-Jahm ibn Hozayfa and Mu'aweya ibn Abu-Sofyan), he would not have suggested Usamah to her.'

٣٢٨ - باب النهي عن إضاعة المال في غير وجهه الشرعي

Chapter (328)

About the Forbiddance of Wasting Money

١٠٣١ عن المغيرة بن شعبة رضي الله عنه قال: قال النبي ﷺ: (إن الله حرم عليكم: عقوق الأمهات وولاد البنات، ومنع وهات، وكره لكم: قيل وقال، وكثرة السؤال، وإضاعة المال). رواه البخاري.

1031. Narrated Al Mogheerah ibn Sho'aba ؓ: 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "Allah has forbidden for you Undutifulness to your mothers Burying your daughters alive Withholding the rights of the poor and others and begging from men. Allah has hated for you Gossip, ask too many questions (to defy the scholars or to show one's profound knowledge, or asking many questionis About the disputed religious matters.. etc. He also forbade you to waste the wealth (by extravagance with lack of wisdom and thinking ..etc.). (Bukhari)

١٠٣٢ عن المغيرة بن شعبة رضي الله عنه: أن النبي ﷺ كان يقول في ذنبر كل صلاة مكتوبة: (لا إله إلا الله وأخذه لا شريك له، له الملك، وله الحمد، وهو على كل شيء قدير. اللهم لا مانع لما أعطيت، ولا معطي لما منعت، ولا ينفع ذا الجد منك الجد). رواه البخاري.

1032 Narrated Al Mogheerah ibn Sho'aba ؓ, 'The Prophet ﷺ used to say after every compulsory prayer, La Ilaha IllAllaho, Wahdaho La Shareeka Laho, Laholmolko Wa Laholhamdo, Wa Howa Ala Koll Shay'in Qadeer (None has the right to be worshipped but Allah, He is One and has no partner. All Sovereignty is for Him, and all the praises are for Him, and He is the Omnipotent). Allahomma La Mani'a Lima A'atayta Wa la Mo'atiya Lima Mana'ata Wa la Yanfao'o

Thaljaddi Minkaljadd (O Allah! Nobody can hold back what You give and nobody can give what You hold back. Hard efforts exerted by anyone (or good luck or riches) for anything cannot benefit one against Your Will) " Al Hasan said, 'Al Jadd (translated as Hard efforts exerted by anyone (or good luck or riches) means riches (prosperity).

* * *

٣٢٩ - باب النهي عن الإشارة بسلاح إلى المسلم جادا أو مزحا

Chapter(329)

About the Forbiddance of Brandishing a

Weapon or the like at a Muslim jockingly or earnestly

١٠٣٣- حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ مُعَاوِيَةَ الْجُمَيْيُّ الْبَصْرِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا حَمَّادُ بْنُ سَلَمَةَ عَنْ أَبِي الرَّثْبِيِّ عَنْ جَابِرٍ قَالَ نَهَى رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ أَنْ يُتَعَاطَى السَّيْفُ مَسْتَوِيًا قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ أَبِي نُكْرَةَ وَهَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ غَرِيبٌ مِنْ حَدِيثِ حَمَّادِ بْنِ سَلَمَةَ وَرَوَى ابْنُ لَهْيَعَةَ هَذَا الْحَدِيثَ عَنْ أَبِي الرَّثْبِيِّ عَنْ جَابِرٍ عَنْ بَنَةِ لُجْهَيْنٍ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ وَحَدِيثُ حَمَّادِ بْنِ سَلَمَةَ عِنْدِي أَصَحُّ *

1033 Narrated Jaber; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ forbade that the sword be given or taken unsheathed "

١٠٣٤- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ، عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ: (لَا يُشِيرُ أَحَدُكُمْ عَلَى أَحَدٍ بِالسَّلَاحِ، فَإِنَّهُ لَا يَنْزِي، لَعَلَّ الشَّيْطَانَ يَنْزِعُ فِي يَدِهِ، فَيَقَعُ فِي حُفْرَةٍ مِنَ النَّارِ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

1034. Narrated Abu-Huraira, 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "None of you should point towards his Muslim brother with a weapon, for he does not know, Satan may tempt him to hit him and thus he would fall into a pit of fire (Hell). " (Bukhari).

٣٣٠ - باب كراهة الخروج من المسجد بعد الأذان إلا بعذر

Chapter(330)

About Dislike of Going out of the Mosque after Delivering Azan except for an urgent Need

١٠٣٥- حَدَّثَنَا هَذَا حَدَّثَنَا وَكِيعٌ عَنْ سُفْيَانَ عَنْ إِبْرَاهِيمَ بْنِ الْمُهَاجِرِ عَنْ أَبِي الشَّعْثَاءِ قَالَ خَرَجَ رَجُلٌ مِنَ الْمَسْجِدِ بَعْدَ مَا أُنْذِنَ فِيهِ بِالْعَصْرِ فَقَالَ أَبُو هُرَيْرَةَ أَمَا هَذَا فَقَدْ عَصَى أَبَا الْقَاسِمِ ﷺ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ عَثْمَانَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى حَدِيثُ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَعَلَى هَذَا الْعَمَلُ عِنْدَ أَهْلِ الْعِلْمِ مِنَ اصْتِخَابِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ وَمَنْ بَعْدَهُمْ أَنْ لَا يَخْرُجَ أَحَدٌ مِنَ الْمَسْجِدِ بَعْدَ الْأَذَانِ إِلَّا مِنْ عَذْرٍ أَنْ يَكُونَ عَلَى غَيْرِ وَصْوَةٍ أَوْ أَمْرٍ لَا بُدَّ مِنْهُ وَيُرْوَى عَنْ إِبْرَاهِيمَ النَّخَعِيِّ أَنَّهُ قَالَ يَخْرُجُ مَا لَمْ يَأْخُذْ الْمُؤَذِّنُ فِي الْإِقَامَةِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى وَهَذَا عِنْدَنَا لِمَنْ لَهُ عَذْرٌ فِي الْخُرُوجِ مِنْهُ وَأَبُو الشَّعْثَاءِ أَمْنَةُ سُلَيْمِ بْنِ أَسْوَدَ وَهُوَ وَالِدُ لُثَعْلَتِ بْنِ أَبِي الشَّعْثَاءِ وَقَدْ رَوَى لُثَعْلَتُ بْنُ أَبِي الشَّعْثَاءِ هَذَا الْحَدِيثَ عَنْ أَبِيهِ •

1035. Narrated Abu Al-Sh'atha'a; 'A man went out of the mosque after Azan of Asr Prayer was delivered, thereupon, Abu-Huraira said; 'As for this one, he has disobeyed Abul-Qasim³⁵ ﷺ' (At-Termizi).

Abu-Issa said; 'The Hadith of Abu-Huraira is Hasan Saheeh and the people of knowledge among the companions of the Prophet ﷺ and the successors act according to it. They disliked that anyone goes out of the mosque after delivering Azan except for a valid reason such as in case of having Al

³⁵ Referring to the Messenger of Allah ﷺ

Hadath or for a dire need. And it is narrated that Ibraheem Al-Nakhe'e said; 'One is permitted to go out of the mosque after delivering Azan as long as Al Mo'ththun has not started in Al Iqamah delivery.'

* * *

۳۳۱ — باب كراهة رد الريحان لغير عذر

Chapter(331)

About Dislike of Reclining from Accepting Basil

۱۰۳۶- حدثنا أبو بكر بن أبي شيبة ورميز بن حبيب كلاهما عن المقرئ قال أبو بكر حدثنا أبو عبد الرحمن المقرئ عن سعيد بن أبي أيوب حدثني عبيد الله بن أبي جعفر عن عبد الرحمن الأعرج عن أبي هريرة قال: قال رسول الله ﷺ من عرس عليه ريحان فلا يرده فإنه خفيف المخمل يطيب الريح * مسلم

1036. Narrated Abu-Huraira; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "He to whom basil was offered let him not decline (from accepting it)."

* * *

باب كراهة المدح في الوجه لمن هيف عليه مفسدة الإعجاب

Chapter(332)

About Dislike of Praising the One

(Whose Praise in His Presence would spoil Him)

۱۰۳۷- حدثنا محمد بن بشر حدثنا عبد الرحمن بن مهدي حدثنا سفيان عن حبيب بن أبي ثابت عن مجاهد عن أبي معمر قال قام رجل فأنشأ على أمير من الأمراء فجعل المقداد يحتو في وجهه التراب وقال أما رسول الله ﷺ

لَنْ نَحْتُو فِي وُجُوهِ الْمَذَاحِينَ التُّرَابَ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَقَدْ رَوَى زَائِدَةُ عَنْ يَزِيدَ بْنِ أَبِي زِيَادٍ عَنْ مُجَاهِدٍ عَنْ ابْنِ عَبَّاسٍ وَحَدِيثٌ مُجَاهِدٍ عَنْ أَبِي مَعْمَرٍ أَصْحَحُ وَأَبُو مَعْمَرٍ اسْمُهُ عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ سَخْبَرَةَ وَالْمِقْدَادُ بْنُ الْأَسْوَدِ هُوَ الْمِقْدَادُ بْنُ عَمْرِو الْكِنْدِيُّ وَيَكْنَى أبا مَعْبُدٍ وَإِنَّمَا نُسِبَ إِلَى الْأَسْوَدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ يَغُوثٍ لِأَنَّهُ كَانَ قَدْ تَبَاءَهُ وَهُوَ صَغِيرٌ •

1037 Narrated Abu-Ma'amar; 'A man stood up and praised an emir Al Miqdad started throwing dust at his face saying; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ ordered us to pour dust at the faces of those who extol people³⁶' (At-Termizi).

³⁶ The apparent meaning of the Hadith is to throw dust at the face of the one who praises as Al Miqdad ؓ has done. The scholars have different opinions regarding this subject. Some scholars said; 'Give them money to prevent them from disparaging you. Money in such a case would equal dust because one's honor is more valuable.' Some others said; 'Give them very little money whose value would equal dust (nothing).' A third group say; 'Give them nothing except dust to prevent them from extolling people that makes one proud. This is based on the statement of the Messenger of Allah ﷺ about selling the dogs. "If he came to ask for the dog's price, fill his palm with dust."

This is the most proper opinion besides interpreting the Hadith per its apparent meaning i.e. as Al Miqdad ؓ has interpreted it.

Al khattabi said, 'The meant here are those who took extolling the people a means of earning their living. As to those who praise others for good deeds they do to encourage others to emulate them such people are not classified under this category.

Imam Al-Ghazali said, 'Extolling people has six defects: four for the extoller and two for the extolled. The four related to the extoller are: he would exaggerate in extolling, thus, he would lie, he would show love while he has not love, hence he would be a hypocrite, he would say what he is not assured of, hence he would be

١٠٣٨- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَثْمَانَ الْكُوفِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا عُبَيْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ مُوسَى عَنْ سَالِمِ الْحَيَّاطِ عَنْ الْحَسَنِ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ أَمَرَنَا رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ أَنْ نَحْثُو فِي أَفْوَاهِ الْمَذَاهِبِ التُّرَابَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ غَرِيبٌ مِنْ حَدِيثِ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ *

1038 Narrated Abu-Huraira; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ ordered us to pour dust in the mouths of the extollers.'
(At-Termizi).

* * *

٣٣٣ - بَابُ كَرَاهَةِ الْخُرُوجِ مِنْ بَلَدٍ وَقَعَ فِيهَا الْوَبَاءُ

Chapter (333)

About Dislike of Coming out of a Town where Plague styroke it

حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ بْنُ حُمَيْدٍ حَدَّثَنَا الصُّحَّاكُ بْنُ مَخْلَدٍ عَنْ حَيْوَةَ بْنِ شَرِيحٍ عَنْ يَزِيدَ بْنِ أَبِي حَبِيبٍ عَنْ أَسْلَمَ أَبِي عَمْرٍاءَ التَّجِيبِيِّ قَالَ كُنَّا بِمَدِينَةِ الرُّومِ فَأَخْرَجُوا إِلَيْنَا صَقًّا عَظِيمًا مِنَ الرُّومِ فَخَرَجَ إِلَيْنِهِمْ مِنَ الْمُتَمَلِّمِينَ مِثْلُهُمْ أَوْ أَكْثَرُ وَعَلَى أَهْلِ مِصْرَ عَقْبَةُ بْنُ عَامِرٍ وَعَلَى الْجَمَاعَةِ فَصَلَّةُ بْنُ عُبَيْدٍ فَحَمَلَ رَجُلٌ مِنْ

Impetuous, the fourth is that the extolled one would be an oppressor, hence he would exceed in oppression As to the extolled one, he would get proud and boastful

As to those who are not liable to get spoiled with praise, it is permissible Examples of this are the praise of the Messenger of Allah ﷺ to some companions. The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said to Abo Bakr ؓ when he asked whether there would be some men who will be called from the eight gates of Paradise: "I hope you would be one of them " He ﷺ said Omar "Satan does not see you in a path except that he takes another way

لِلْمُسْلِمِينَ عَلَى صَفِّ الرُّومِ حَتَّى دَحَلَ فِيهِمْ فَصَاحَ النَّاسُ وَقَالُوا مَنِحَالُ اللَّهِ يَلْقَى بِيَدَيْهِ إِلَى التَّهْلُكَةِ فَقَامَ أَبُو أَيُّوبَ الْأَنْصَارِيُّ فَقَالَ يَا أَيُّهَا النَّاسُ إِنَّكُمْ تَتَأَوَّلُونَ هَذِهِ الْآيَةَ هَذَا التَّأْوِيلُ وَإِنَّمَا أُنْزِلَتْ هَذِهِ الْآيَةُ فِيَا مَعْشَرِ الْأَنْصَارِ لَمَّا أَعَزَّ اللَّهُ الْإِسْلَامَ وَكَثُرَ نَاصِرُوهُ فَقَالَ بَعْضُنَا لِبَعْضٍ سِرًّا ذُوْنَ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ﷺ إِنَّ أَمْوَالَنَا قَدْ ضَاعَتْ وَإِنَّ اللَّهَ قَدْ أَعَزَّ الْإِسْلَامَ وَكَثُرَ نَاصِرُوهُ فَلَوْ لَقَعْنَا فِي أَمْوَالِنَا فَاصْتَحْنَا مَا ضَاعَ مِنْهَا فَأَنْزَلَ اللَّهُ عَلَى نَبِيِّهِ ﷺ يَرُدُّ عَلَيْنَا مَا قُلْنَا ﴿وَالْعَفْوَ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ لَا تُلْقُوا بِأَيْدِيكُمْ إِلَى التَّهْلُكَةِ وَأَحْسِنُوا إِنَّ اللَّهَ يُحِبُّ الْمُحْسِنِينَ﴾ (البقرة ١٩٥)

فَكَانَتْ التَّهْلُكَةُ الْإِقَامَةُ عَلَى الْأَمْوَالِ وَإِسْلَاحُهَا وَتَرْكُهَا الْعُرْوَ فَمَا زَالَ أَبُو أَيُّوبَ شَاحِصًا فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ حَتَّى ذَهَبَ بِأَرْضِ الرُّومِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ غَرِيبٌ *

[People differ About the meaning of the verse number 195 of Sura number 2 especially the sentence that says:

“...And make not your own hands contribute to (your) destruction .”

Many people understand it mistakenly. The following Hadeerth and cooment shed light on this subject.

2898. Narrated Aslam ibn Abu-Omran; ‘We faced a Roman army and the a great group came out for fighting an equal group or more numerous one of the Muslims confronted them. The governor of Egypt at that time was Oqba ibn Amer and the commander of that group was Fadhalah ibn Obayd. A man of the Muslims attacked the array of the Roman and penetrated them. The Muslims cried and wondered. They said, ‘Glory be to Allah! That man destroys himself with his hand ’ Abu-Ayyob Al-Ansari rose up and said; ‘Indeed, you

interpret this verse wrongly. It was revealed criticizing us, assemble of Al Anasar, i.e. after Allah ﷻ had consolidated Islam and its supporters had multiplied in number, some of us said to the others secretly and without informing the Messenger of Allah ﷺ, 'We have lost our wealth and Allah ﷻ had consolidated Islam and its supporters had multiplied in number, what would be wrong if we started investing our wealth i.e. abandon fighting in Allah's cause Allah ﷻ revealed the verse that refutes our pretext. (He ﷻ revealed):

"And spend of your substance in the cause of Allah, and make not your own hands contribute to (your) destruction, but do good. For, Allah loves those who do good *" S: 2-195 Abu-Ayyoob added; 'Thus, At-Tahlokah (contributing in one's destruction) as meant in the verse was our abandonment of fighting in Allah's cause and investing our wealth.' Aslam added, 'For this reason, Abu-Ayyoob lasted in fighting for Allah's cause till he was buried in the land of the Romans³⁷,'

³⁷ The scholars hold different opinions concerning the occasion or revealing this verse. Some scholars say that it refers to stinginess and non-contributing in fighting for Allah's cause with persons and properties. Some others say that it refers to some people who participated in Jihad (fighting for Allah's cause) without giving of the properties. A third group says that Al Ansar used to give in charity for Allah's cause. One year when they were stricken with dearth, they withheld what they used to give. Thus, Allah ﷻ revealed this verse.

Ibn Jareer and Ibnul Monthir compiled the sound Hadith that was narrated by Modriok bin Awf; Once I said to Omar, 'My neighbor rushed in penetrating the enemy's arrays and was killed. The people said, 'He has contributed in his destruction.' Omar رضي الله عنه said, 'They lied. He has bought the Hereafter for life.' The other narration on the authority of Al-Bara'a bin Azeb that is compiled by Ibn Jareer, Ibnul Monthir and others about the interpretation of this verse that says

And now, let us read what Imam Al-Nawawi compiled in the same concern.]

Allah ﷻ said: {

﴿ وَأَنْفِقُوا فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ وَلَا تُلْقُوا بِأَيْدِيكُمْ إِلَى التَّهْلُكَةِ وَأَحْسِنُوا إِنَّ اللَّهَ يُحِبُّ الْمُحْسِنِينَ ﴾ (البقرة ١٩٥)

"And spend of your substance in the cause of Allah, and make not your own hands contribute to (your) destruction; but do good. For, Allah loves those who do good *" S. 2-195
And

﴿ أَلَيْسَ تَكُونُوا بُدْرَكُمْ لَمَوْتِكُمْ وَلَوْ كُنْتُمْ فِي بَرُوجٍ مُّشِيدَةٍ وَإِنْ تُصِيبْهُمْ حَسَنَةٌ يَقُولُوا هَذِهِ مِنْ عِنْدِ اللَّهِ وَإِنْ تُصِيبْهُمْ سَيِّئَةٌ يَقُولُوا هَذِهِ مِنْ عِنْدِكَ قُلْ كُلُّ مَنْ عِنْدَ اللَّهِ فَمَا لَهُمْ لَهْزُلَاءِ الْقَوْمِ لَا يَكْتُمُونَ بِفَقْهٍ حَدِيثًا ﴾ (نساء ٧٨)

"Wherever you would be death will befall you out, even if you were in towers built up strong and high!" if some good

Narrated Abo Ishaq, 'I said to Al-Bara'a bin Azeb, 'Does Allah's statement:

"And spend of your substance in the cause of Allah, and make not your own hands contribute to (your) destruction; but do good For, Allah loves those who do good *" S. 2-195 refer to the single man who confronts a battalion of one thousand warriors?' He said No It refers to the man who commits a sin then despair from accepting his repentance.

As to the single man's attack on a great number of warriors, the majority of the scholars say that if it was for frightening the enemy and encouraging the Muslims to attack, it is good. If it was mere rashness and recklessness it is impermissible especially in case it would lead to weakening the Muslims

befalls them, they say; 'This is from Allah.' If evil befalls them, they say; 'This is from you (Muhammad)' Say. "All things are from Allah." But what has come to these people, that they fail to understand a single fact? *" S. 4-78

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said:

١٠٣٩- حديث عبد الرحمن بن عوف عن عبد الله بن عباس، أن عمر بن الخطاب رضي الله عنه خرج إلى الشام، حتى إذا كان بمرغ، لقية أمراء الأجناد، أبو عبيدة بن الجراح وأصحابه، فأخبروه أن لوباء قد وقع بأرض الشام قال ابن عباس: فقال عمر: ادع لي المهاجرين الأولين فدعاهم فاستشارهم وأخبرهم أن لوباء قد وقع بالشام، فاحتلفوا فقال بعضهم: قد خرجت لأمر، ولا يرى أن ترجع عنه وقال بعضهم: معك بقية الناس وأصحاب رسول الله ﷺ، ولا نرى أن تقدمهم على هذا لوباء فقال: ارتفعوا عني ثم قال: ادعوا لي الأنصار فدعوتهم، فاستشارهم فسلكوا سبيل المهاجرين، واحتلفوا كاختلافهم فقال: ارتفعوا عني ثم قال: ادع لي من كان ههنا من مشيخة قریش من مهاجرة الفتح فدعوتهم، فلم يختلف منهم عليه رجلان فقالوا: نرى أن ترجع بالناس ولا تقدمهم على هذا لوباء هادي عمر، في الناس: إني مصبح على ظهر فأصبحوا عليه قال أبو عبيدة بن الجراح: أفراراً من قدر الله فقال عمر: لو غيرك قالها يا أبا عبيدة نعم، نرى من قدر الله إلى قدر الله، أرايت لو كان لك إبل هبطت وأدنا له غدوتان، إحداهما حصبة والأخرى جنة، ألست إن رعيت الحصبة رعيتها بقدر الله، وإن رعيت الجدة رعيتها بقدر الله قال: فجاء عبد الرحمن بن عوف وكان متعيتاً في بغض حاجته، فقال: إن عندي في هذا علماً سمعت رسول الله ﷺ يقول: إذا سمعتم به بأرض فلا

تَقْدِمُوا عَلَيْهِ، وَإِذَا وَقَعَ بِالرَّصِ وَأَنْتُمْ بِهَا فَلَا تَخْرُجُوا فِرَارًا مِنْهُ قَالَ: فَحَمْدُ
اللَّهِ عَمْرُ، ثُمَّ انْصَرَفَ أَخْرَجَهُ الْبَحَارِيُّ.

1039 Narrated Abdullah ibn Abbas may Allah be pleased with her; Omar ibn Al Khattab ﷺ departed for Greater Syria and when he reached Sargh, the commanders of the (Muslim) army, Abu-Obayda ibn Al-Jarrah and his companions met him and told him that an epidemic had broken out in Greater Syria. Omar said, 'Call for me the early emigrants.' So Omar called them and informed them that an epidemic had broken out in Greater Syria. Those people differed in their opinions. Some of them said, 'We have come out for a purpose and we do not think that it is proper to give it up.' Others said (to Omar); 'You have along with you, other people and the companions of Allah's Messenger ﷺ so, we do not advise that we take them to this epidemic.' Omar said to them; 'Leave me now.' Then he said; 'Call Al Ansar for me.' I called them and he consulted them but they followed the same way of the emigrants and differed as the former did. He then said to them; 'Call out for me the old people of Qoraysh who emigrated in the year of the Conquest of Mecca.' I called them out and they gave a unanimous opinion saying, 'We advise that you return with the people and not take them to that (place) of epidemic.' So Omar made an announcement, 'I will ride back to Madina in the morning, so you should do the same.' Abu-Obayda ibn Al-Jarrah said (to Omar); 'Do you run away from what Allah had foreordained?' Omar said; 'Would that someone else had said such a thing? O Abu-Obayda! Yes, we are running from what Allah had foreordained to what Allah has foreordained. Don't you agree that if you had camels that went down a valley having two places, one green and the other dry, you would graze them on the green one only if Allah had ordained that, and you would graze them on the dry

one only if Allah had ordained that?' At that time Abdul-Rahman ibn Awf, who had been absent because of some job, came and said, 'I have some knowledge About this I have heard Allah's Messenger ﷺ saying: 'If you hear About it (an outbreak of plague) in a land, do not enter it and if plague breaks out in a country where you are staying, do not leave it." Omar thanked Allah and returned (to Madina). (Bukhari).

* * *

۳۳۴ — باب التغليظ في تحريم السحر

Chapter (334)

About strict Forbiddance of Sorcery

Allah ﷻ said:

﴿ وَاتَّبِعُوا مَا تَتْلُو الشَّيَاطِينُ عَلَىٰ مَلِكٍ سُلَيْمَانَ وَمَا كَفَرَ سُلَيْمَانُ وَلَٰكِنِ الشَّيَاطِينُ كَفَرُوا يُعَلِّمُونَ النَّاسَ السِّحْرَ وَمَا أُنْزِلَ عَلَى الْمَلَكَيْنِ بِبَابِلَ هَارُوتَ وَمَارُوتَ وَمَا يُعَلِّمَانِ مِنْ أَحَدٍ حَتَّى يَقُولَا إِنَّمَا نَحْنُ فِتْنَةٌ فَلَا تَكْفُرْ فَيَتَعَلَّمُونَ مِنْهُمَا مَا يُفَرِّقُونَ بِهِ بَيْنَ الْمَرْءِ وَزَوْجِهِ وَمَا هُمْ بِضَارِّينَ بِهِ مِنْ أَحَدٍ إِلَّا بِإِذْنِ اللَّهِ وَيَتَعَلَّمُونَ مَا يَضُرُّهُمْ وَلَا يَنْفَعُهُمْ وَلَقَدْ عَلَّمُوا لِمَنِ اسْتَرَاهُ مَا لَهُ فِي الْآخِرَةِ مِنْ خَلَقٍ وَلَبِئْسَ مَا شَرُّوا بِهِ لَئِنْ كُنْتُمْ لَعَالَمُونَ ﴾ (البقرة ۱۰۲)

"They followed what the evil ones gave out (falsely) against the power of Solomon: the blasphemers, not Solomon, were but the evil ones, teaching men sorcery, and such things as came down at Babylon to the angels Harut and Marut. But neither of these taught anyone (such things) without saying: "We are only for trial; so do not blaspheme." They learned from them the means to sow discord between man and wife But they could not thus harm anyone except after Allah's permission And they learned what harmed them, not what

profited them. And they knew that the buyers of (magic) would have no share in happiness of the Hereafter. And vile was the price for which they did sell their souls, if they but knew! *” S: 2-102.

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said

١٠٤٠ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: (اجْتَنِبُوا السَّبْعَ الْمُوبِقَاتِ).
قَالُوا: يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ، وَمَا هُنَّ قَالَ: (الشِّرْكَ بِاللَّهِ، وَالسَّحَرُ، وَقَتْلُ النَّفْسِ الَّتِي
حَرَّمَ اللَّهُ إِلَّا بِالْحَقِّ، وَأَكْلُ الرِّبَا، وَأَكْلُ مَالِ الْيَتِيمِ، وَالنَّوْكَأُ يَوْمَ الزَّحْفِ،
وَقَدْفُ الْمُخَصَّنَاتِ الْمُؤْمِنَاتِ الْعَافَاتِ). رواه البخاري.

1040 Narrated Abu-Huraira رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: ‘The Prophet ﷺ said “Avoid the seven great destructive sins.” The people enquired, ‘O Allah’s Messenger! What are they?’ The Prophet ﷺ said: To join others in worship along with Allah, to practise sorcery, to kill the life that Allah has forbidden except for a just cause, (according to Islamic law), to eat up usury, to eat up the orphan’s wealth, to show one’s back to the enemy and fleeing from the battlefield at the time of fighting, and to accuse the chaste women, who never even think of anything touching chastity and are good believers ” (Bukhari).

٣٣٥ - باب النهي عن اصطحاب

المصحف إلى بلاد الكفر إذا خيف وقوعه في يد العدو

Chapter (335)

About the Forbiddance of

Traveling to the believing Countries if

One fears lest the Enemy should disgrace it

١٠٤١ - عن رضي الله عنهما: أن رسول الله ﷺ نهى أن يسافر بالقرآن إلى أرض العدو. رواه البخاري.

1041. Narrated Abdullah ibn Omar may Allah be pleased with them; 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ forbade the people to travel to a hostile country carrying (copies of) the Koran ' (Bukhari).

* * *

٣٣٦ - باب تحريم استعمال إتياء الذهب والفضة

Chapter (336)

About the Forbiddance of

Using the gold and silver Utensils

١٠٤٢ - عن أم سلمة زوج النبي ﷺ ورضي الله عنها، أن رسول الله ﷺ قال: الذي يشرب في أنية الفضة إنما يخرج في بطنه نار جهنم. رواه البخاري.

1042 Narrated Umm Salama, the wife of the Prophet ﷺ; 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "He who drinks in silver vessels is only filling his abdomen with Hellfire." (Bukhari)

١٠٤٣ - عن حذيفة بن اليمان رضي الله تعالى عنهما قال: قال رسول الله ﷺ: لا تشربوا في أنية الذهب والفضة ولا تأكلوا في صحافها، فإنها لهم في الدنيا ولهم في الآخرة " متفق عليه.

1043. Narrated Hozayfa ibn Al Yaman may Allah be pleased with them; 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "Do not drink in silver or gold vessels, and do not eat in plates of these two metals, for such things are for them (the disbelievers) in this worldly life and for you in the Hereafter." (Agreed upon).

١٠٤٤- عَنْ حُذَيْفَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: سَمِعْتُ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ يَقُولُ: (لَا تَشْرَبُوا الْحَرِيرَ وَلَا الذِّيْبَاجَ، وَلَا تَشْرَبُوا فِي آيَةِ الذَّهَبِ وَالْفِصَّةِ، وَلَا تَأْكُلُوا فِي صِجَالِهَا، فَإِنَّهَا لَهُمْ فِي الدُّنْيَا وَلَنَا فِي الْآخِرَةِ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

1044. Narrated Hozayfa ؓ; 'I heard the Prophet ﷺ saying: "Do not wear thin or thick silky cloths and do not drink in silver or gold vessels, and do not eat in plates of such metals, for such things are for the disbelievers in this worldly life and for us in the Hereafter" (Bukhari)

* * *

٣٣٧ - باب تحريم لبس الرجل الثوب مزعفرا

Chapter(337)

About Forbiddance of

Wearingthe Saffron-Dyed Dresses for Men

١٠٤٥- عَنْ أَنَسٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: سَمِعَ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ أَنْ يَنْزِعَ عَقْرَ الرَّجُلِ. رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

1045. Narrated Anas ؓ; 'The Prophet ﷺ forbade men to wear the saffron-dyed garments.' (Bukhari).

١٠٤٦- عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَمْرٍو رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهُمَا قَالَ: رَأَى عَلِيَّ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ ثَوْبَيْنِ مُعَصَّرَيْنِ، فَقَالَ: أَمَكَ أَمْرُكَ بِهَذَا رَوَاهُ مُسْلِمٌ

1046 Narrated Abdullah ibn Amr may Allah be pleased with them, 'The Prophet ﷺ saw me in two clothes dyed in saffron, whereupon he said: "Did your mother order you to wear this?" (Muslim)

* * *

٣٣٨ - باب النهي عن صمت يوم إلى الليل

Chapter(338)

About the orbiddance

of Keeping silent for a Day

[Keeping silent for a day was one of the evil practices of the pre-Islam era people. On the advent of Islam, it abrogated this erring practice and imposed remembering Allah ﷻ and uttering good utterance in its stead.

Now, let us read what Imam Al-Nawawi compiled in the same concern.]

١٠٤٧- حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو النُّعْمَانِ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو عَوَانَةَ عَنْ بَيَانَ أَبِي بَشِيرٍ عَنْ قَيْسِ بْنِ أَبِي حَازِمٍ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ أَبَا بَكْرٍ عَلَى امْرَأَةٍ مِنْ أَهْلِ قَوْمٍ يُقَالُ لَهَا رَيْثَبُ فَرَأَاهَا لَا تَكَلِّمُ فَقَالَ مَا لَهَا لَا تَكَلِّمُ قَالُوا حَبَّتْ مُصَنَّمَةً قَالَ لَهَا تَكَلَّمِي فَإِنَّ هَذَا لَا يَحِلُّ هَذَا مِنْ عَمَلِ الْجَاهِلِيَّةِ فَتَكَلَّمْتُ....*

1047. Narrated Qays ibn Abu-Hazem; 'Abu-Bakr ﷺ entered on a woman from the Ahmas tribe who shunned talking. He asked About her silence cause and they informed him that she vowed to perform Hajj keeping silent. Abu-Bakr ﷺ said to her; 'Speak. For this is unlawful. This is a ritual of the pre-Islam era people's practices.. so, she spoke.'

٢٣٩ — باب تحريم اقتساب

الإيمان إلى غير أبيه وتوحيه إلى غير مواليه

Chapter(339)

**About the Forbiddance of One
Affiliating to Others besides His Father
and a Slave to Others besides His Masters**

١٠٤٨- حديث سعد بن أبي وقاص وأبي بكر قال سمعتُ النبي ﷺ يقول: من ادعى إلى غير أبيه وهو يعلم أنه غير أبيه فالحجّة عليه حرām فذكر لأبي بكر فقال: ولما سمعته أُنْذِي ورعاه قلبي من رسول الله ﷺ أخرجني البحاري.

1048. Narrated Sa'ad ibn Abu-Waqqas and Abu-Bakra, 'I heard the Prophet ﷺ saying: "Whoever claims to be the son of a person other than his father knowing that, that person is not his father, then Paradise will be forbidden for him." I mentioned that to Abu-Bakra, and he said; 'My ears heard that, and my heart memorized it from Allah's Messenger '

١٠٤٩- عن أبي هريرة رضي الله عنه، عن النبي ﷺ قال: (لا تُرْغَبُوا عَنْ آبَائِكُمْ فَمَنْ رَغِبَ عَنْ أَبِيهِ فَقَدْ كَفَرَ). رواه البخاري.

1049 Narrated Abu-Huraira ؓ; 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "Do not deny your fathers (do not claim to be the sons of persons other than your fathers), and whoever disowns his father, is charged with disbelief" (Bukhari).

١٠٥٠- عن علي رضي الله عنه قال: ما عندنا شيء إلا كتاب الله وهذه الصحيفة، عن النبي صلى الله عليه وسلم: (المدينة حرم، ما بين عائر إلى كذا، من أخذت فيها حدثًا، أو أوى محدثًا، فعليه لعنة الله والملائكة والناس أجمعين، لا يقبل منه صرف ولا عدل). وقال: دُعاة المسلمين واحدة، فمن

أَحَقَرُ مُسْلِمًا فَعَلَيْهِ لَعْنَةُ اللَّهِ وَالْمَلَائِكَةِ وَالنَّاسِ أَجْمَعِينَ، لَا يَقْبَلُ مِنْهُ صَرْفٌ وَلَا عَدْلٌ. وَمَنْ تَوَلَّى قَوْمًا بَعِيرَ إِذَنْ مَوَالِيهِ، فَعَلَيْهِ لَعْنَةُ اللَّهِ وَالْمَلَائِكَةِ وَالنَّاسِ أَجْمَعِينَ، لَا يَقْبَلُ مِنْهُ صَرْفٌ وَلَا عَدْلٌ. رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

1050. Narrated Ali ؓ, 'We have nothing except the Book of Allah and this written paper from the Prophet ﷺ wherein is written) Madina is a sanctuary from the A'ir Mountain to such and such a place, and whoever innovates in it a heresy or commits a sin, or gives shelter to such an innovator or sinner in it will incur the curse of Allah, the angels, and all people, none of his compulsory or optional good deeds of worship will be accepted. And the asylum (of protection) granted by any Muslim is to be secured (respected) by all the other Muslims. And whoever betrays a Muslim in this respect incurs the curse of Allah, the angels, and all the people, and none of his compulsory or optional good deeds of worship will be accepted, and whoever (freed slave) takes as masters other than his manumitters without their permission incurs the curse of Allah, the angels, and all the people, and none of his compulsory or optional good deeds of worship will be accepted.' (Bukhari).

* * *

٣٤٠ - باب التحذير من ارتكاب ما نهى الله ﷻ ورسوله ﷺ عنه

Chapter(340)

About Warning against

What Allah ﷻ has forbidden and

What His Messenger ﷺ has so done

﴿ لَا تَجْعَلُوا دَعَاءَ الرُّسُولِ بَيْنَكُمْ كَدَعَاءِ بَعْضِكُمْ بِبَعْضٍ قَدْ يَعْلَمُ اللَّهُ الَّذِينَ يَتَسَلَّلُونَ مِنْكُمْ لِوَاذًا فَلْيَحْذَرِ الَّذِينَ يُخَالِفُونَ عَنْ أَمْرِهِ أَنْ تُصِيبَهُمْ فِتْنَةٌ أَوْ يُصِيبَهُمْ عَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌ ﴾ (النور ٦٣)

Allah ﷻ said:

"Make not the calling out of the Messenger (Muhammad) among you as your calling out of one another Allah knows those of you who slip away under shelter (of some excuse without taking the permission to leave, from the Messenger And let those who oppose the Messenger's commandment (his Sunna, legal ways, orders, acts of worship, statements.. etc.) beware, lest some trials befall them or a painful torment be inflicted on them *" S' 24-63 And

﴿ يَوْمَ تَجِدُ كُلُّ نَفْسٍ مَّا عَمِلَتْ مِنْ خَيْرٍ مُّحْصَرًا وَمَا عَمِلَتْ مِنْ سُوءٍ تَوَدُّ لَوْ أَنَّ بَيْنَهَا وَبَيْنَهُ أَمَدًا بَعِيدًا وَيَحَدَّرُكُمْ اللَّهُ نَفْسَهُ وَاللَّهُ رَؤُوفٌ بِالْعَاصِينَ ﴾ (ال عمران ٣٠)

"On the Day when every person will be confronted with all the good he has done, and all the evil he has done, he will wish that there were a great distance between him and this evil . And Allah warns you against Himself (His Punishment) and Allah is full of Kindness to the (His) slaves *" S 3-30 And

﴿ إِنْ يَحْلَسْ رَبُّكَ لَشَدِيدٌ ﴾ (البروج ١٢)

"Verily, the Seizure (punishment) of your Lord is severe *" S' 85-12. And

﴿ وَكَذَلِكَ أَخْذُ رَبِّكَ إِذَا أَخَذَ الْقَرْيَ وَهِيَ ظَالِمَةٌ إِنَّ أَخْذَهُ أَلِيمٌ شَدِيدٌ ﴾ (هود ١٠٦)

"Such is the Seizure of your Lord when He seizes the (population of) the towns while they are doing wrong Verily, His Seizure is painful, (and) severe *" S' 11-102.

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said:

١٠٥١- حَدَّثَنَا حُمَيْدُ بْنُ مَسْعُودَةَ حَدَّثَنَا سَفْيَانُ بْنُ حَبِيبٍ عَنْ الْحَجَّاجِ الصُّوْفِيِّ عَنْ يَحْيَى بْنِ أَبِي كَثِيرٍ عَنْ أَبِي سَلَمَةَ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ

ﷺ إِنَّ اللَّهَ يَغَارُ وَالْمُؤْمِنُ يَغَارُ وَغَيْرَةُ اللَّهِ أَنْ يَأْتِيَ الْمُؤْمِنُ مَا حَرَّمَ عَلَيْهِ قَالَ
وَمِمَّا الْبَابُ عَنْ عَائِشَةَ وَعِنْدَ اللَّهِ بْنِ عُمَرَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْنٍ حَدَّثَ أَبُو هُرَيْرَةَ
حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ غَرِيبٌ وَقَدْ رُوِيَ عَنْ يَحْيَى بْنِ أَبِي كَثِيرٍ عَنْ أَبِي سَلَمَةَ عَنْ
عُرْوَةَ عَنْ أَسْمَاءَ بِنْتِ أَبِي بَكْرٍ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ هَذَا الْحَدِيثُ وَكُلَا الْحَدِيثَيْنِ
صَنَحِيحٌ وَالْحَجَّاجُ الصَّوْافُ هُوَ الْحَجَّاجُ بْنُ أَبِي عَثْمَانَ وَأَبُو عَثْمَانَ اسْمُهُ
مَيْسَرَةُ وَالْحَجَّاجُ يَكْنَى أبا الصَّلْتِ وَثَقَّةٌ يَحْيَى بْنُ سَعِيدٍ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو بَكْرِ الْعَطَّارُ
عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ الْمَدِينِيِّ قَالَ سَأَلْتُ يَحْيَى بْنَ سَعِيدٍ الْقَطَّانَ عَنْ حَجَّاجِ الصَّوْافِ
فَقَالَ ثَقَّةٌ فَطَنٌ كَيْسٌ *

1051. Narrated Abu-Huraira, 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Most assuredly, Allah gets jealous and the believer gets jealous. And Allah gets jealous when the believer commits what was made illegal for him." (At-Termizi)

* * *

٢٤١ — باب ما يقوله وما يفعله من ارتكب منها عنه

Chapter (341)

About Which Invocation the One who committed a prohibited Deed should invoke

[As we have explained, Islam looks at man as a weak creature that is liable to err. This is his nature and he will never abandon it. The only exception to this rule is the Prophets and Messengers of Allah ﷺ. They are the infallible.

It is a golden rule of Islam that Allah ﷻ does not task a soul beyond its capacity. This is stated by many verses of the Noble Koran. Allah ﷻ says:

﴿ اَمِنَ الرَّمْلُ بِمَا اُنْزِلَ اِلَيْهِ مِنْ رَّبِّهِ وَالْمُؤْمِنُونَ كُلُّ اَمِنَ بِاللّٰهِ وَمَلَائِكَتِهِ وَكُتُبِهِ وَرُسُلِهِ لَا يَفْرِقُ بَيْنَ اَحَدٍ مِّنْ رُّسُلِهِ وَقَالُوا سَمِعْنَا وَأَطَعْنَا غُفْرَانَكَ رَبَّنَا وَإِلَيْكَ الْمَصِيرُ ﴾ (البقرة: ٢٨٥)

"Allah burdens not a person beyond his scope. He gets reward for that (good) which he has earned, and he is punished for that (evil) which he has earned "Our Lord! Punish us not if we forget or fall into error, our Lord! Lay not on us a burden like what You did lay on those before us (the Jews and the Christians); our Lord! Put not on us a burden greater than we have strength to bear Pardon us and grant us Forgiveness. Have mercy on us. You are our Patron. So, give us victory over the disbelieving people *" S. 2-285. And

﴿ لِيُنْفِقْ ذُو سَعَةٍ مِّنْ سَعَتِهِ وَمَن قُدِرَ عَلَيْهِ رِزْقُهُ فَلْيُنْفِقْ مِمَّا آتَاهُ اللّٰهُ لَا يَكُلِفُ اللّٰهُ نَفْسًا اِلَّا مَا آتَاهَا سَيَجْعَلُ اللّٰهُ بَعْدَ عُسْرٍ يُسْرًا ﴾ (الطلاق ٢)

"Let the rich man spend according to his means; and the man whose resources are restricted, let him spend according to what Allah has given him Allah puts no burden on any person beyond what He has given him. Allah will grant after hardship, ease *" S: 65-7.

Had Islam tasked man beyond his capacity, Reckoning would have not been. Thus Islam treats man as man. It does not treat him as angels.

Thus, man is liable to err and wrong himself by oppressing others and transgressing the limits imposed by Allah ﷻ. What one should do if he acted improperly? This is the subject matter of the following chapter

Now, let us read what Imam Al-Nawawi compiled in the same concern.]

Allah ﷻ said:

﴿ وَإِمَّا يَنْزَغَنَّكَ مِنَ الشَّيْطَانِ نَزْغٌ فَاسْتَعِذْ بِاللَّهِ إِنَّهُ هُوَ السَّمِيعُ الْعَلِيمُ ﴾
(صَلَاتُ ٣٦)

"And if an evil whisper from Satan tries to turn you away (O Muhammad) from doing good deed, then seek refuge in Allah. Verily, He is the All-Hearer, the All-Knower *" S. 41-36 And

﴿ إِنَّ الَّذِينَ اتَّقَوْا إِذَا مَسَّهُمْ طَائِفٌ مِّنَ الشَّيْطَانِ تَذَكَّرُوا فَإِذَا هُمْ مُنْصَرُونَ ﴾
(الْأَعْرَافُ ٢٠١)

"Verily, when an evil thought occurs to the pious people from Satan, they remember (Allah), and (indeed) they then see (aright) *" S: 7-201. And

﴿ وَالَّذِينَ إِذَا فَعَلُوا فَاحِشَةً أَوْ ظَلَمُوا أَنْفُسَهُمْ ذَكَرُوا اللَّهَ فَاسْتَغْفَرُوا لِذُنُوبِهِمْ وَمَن يَغْفِرِ الذُّنُوبَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ وَلَمْ يُصِرُّوا عَلَىٰ مَا فَعَلُوا وَهُمْ يَعْلَمُونَ (١٣٥) أُولَٰئِكَ جِزَاؤُهُمْ مَّغْفِرَةٌ مِّن رَّبِّهِمْ وَجَنَّاتٌ تَجْرِي مِنْ تَحْتِهَا الْأَنْهَارُ خَالِدِينَ فِيهَا وَلَهُمْ لُحُوزٌ أَلْوَحْشٍ (١٣٦) ﴾ (الْأَعْرَافُ ١٣٥-١٣٦)

"And those who, when they have committed Fahishah (improper deed) or wronged themselves with evil, they remember Allah and ask forgiveness for their sins and none can forgive sins but Allah And they do not persist in what (wrong) they have done, while they know * For such, the reward is Forgiveness from their Lord, and Gardens with rivers flowing underneath (Paradise), wherein they shall abide forever How excellent is this reward for the doers (who do righteous deeds according to Allah's Orders) *" S: 3 -135,136. And

﴿ وَقُلْ لِلْمُؤْمِنَاتِ يَغْنَضْنَ مِنْ أَبْصَارِهِنَّ وَيُخْفِينَ فُرُوجَهُنَّ وَلَا يُبْدِينَ رِبَيعَهُنَّ إِلَّا مَا ظَهَرَ مِنْهَا وَلْيَضْحَكُنَّ بِخُفْرِهِنَّ عَلَىٰ حُجُوبِهِنَّ وَلَا يُبْدِينَ رِبَيعَهُنَّ

إِلَّا لِبُعُولَتِهِنَّ أَوْ آبَائِهِنَّ أَوْ أَبْنَائِهِنَّ أَوْ بُنَاتِهِنَّ أَوْ إِخْوَانِهِنَّ أَوْ بَنِي إِخْوَانِهِنَّ أَوْ نِسَائِهِنَّ أَوْ مَا مَلَكَتْ أَيْمَانُهُنَّ أَوْ لِلتَّابِعِينَ غَيْرِ أُولِي الْإِرْبَةِ مِنَ الرِّجَالِ أَوِ الطِّفْلِ الَّذِينَ لَمْ يَظْهَرُوا عَلَى عَوْرَاتِ النِّسَاءِ وَلَا يَضْرِبْنَ بِأَرْجُلِهِنَّ لِيُعْلَمَ مَا يُخْفِينَ مِنْ رِبَيعَتِهِنَّ وَتَوْبُوا إِلَى اللَّهِ جَمِيعًا أَيُّهَا الْمُؤْمِنُونَ لَعَلَّكُمْ تُفْلِحُونَ ﴿٢١﴾ (النور ٢١)

“And tell the believing women to lower their gaze (from looking at men) and to protect their private parts (from illegal sexual acts) and not to show off their adornment except only what is apparent (both eyes for necessity to see the way, or outer palms of hands or one eye or dress like veil, gloves, head-cover, apron, etc), and to draw their veils all over their bosoms and not to reveal their adornment except to their husbands, or their fathers, or their husband's fathers, or their sons, or their husband's sons, or their brothers or their brother's sons, or their sister's sons, or their (Muslim) women (their sisters in Islam), or the (female) slaves whom their right hands possess, or old male servants who lack vigor, or small children who have no sense of feminine sex And let them not stamp their feet so as to reveal what they hide of their adornment. And all of you beg Allah to forgive you all, O believers, that you may be successful *” S 24:31

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said:

١٠٥٢ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ: (مَنْ حَلَفَ فَقَالَ فِي حَلْفِهِ: وَاللَّاتِ وَالْعُزَّى، فَلْيَقُلْ: لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ، وَمَنْ قَالَ لِصَاحِبِهِ: تَعَالَى أَقَامَرُكَ، فَلْيَتَصَدَّقْ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

1052 Narrated Abu-Huraira رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: ‘Allah’s Messenger ﷺ said: “Whoever takes an oath in which he (forgetfully) mentions Al-Lat and Al-Ozza³⁸ should say, La Ilaha Illallah

³⁸ These are two names of idols that were worshipped in the pre-Islam era

(None has the right to be worshipped except Allah). And whoever says to his companion; 'Come along, let us gamble, must give alms (as an expiation for his sin)' (Bukhari)

* * *

٣٤٢ - باب المنثورات والملح

Chapter (342)

About Originals and Miscellany

١٠٥٣ حَدَّثَنَا عَلِيُّ بْنُ حُجْرٍ أَخْبَرَنَا الْوَلِيدُ بْنُ مُسْلِمٍ وَعَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنُ يَزِيدَ ابْنِ جَابِرٍ دَخَلَ حَدِيثُ أَحَدِهِمَا فِي حَدِيثِ الْآخَرِ عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ يَزِيدَ بْنِ جَابِرٍ عَنْ يَحْيَى بْنِ جَابِرٍ الطَّائِي عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ حَنْبَلٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ حَنْبَلِ بْنِ يُفَيْرٍ عَنِ النَّوَّاسِ بْنِ سَمْعَانَ الْكَلَابِيِّ قَالَ ذَكَرَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ الدُّجَالَ ذَاتَ عِدَاةٍ فَحَفِصَ فِيهِ وَرَفَعَ حَتَّى ظَنَسَا فِي طَائِفَةِ النَّحْلِ قَالَ فَانْصَرَفَا مِنْ عِنْدِ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ﷺ ثُمَّ رَجَعْنَا إِلَيْهِ فَعَرَفَ ذَلِكَ فِينَا فَقَالَ مَا شَأْنُكُمْ قَالَ: قُلْنَا يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ذَكَرْتَ الدُّجَالَ الْعِدَاةَ فَحَفِصْتَ فِيهِ وَرَفَعْتَ حَتَّى ظَنَسَا فِي طَائِفَةِ النَّحْلِ قَالَ غَيْرُ الدُّجَالَ أَحَوْفُ لِي عَلَيْكُمْ لِيِنْ يَخْرُجُ وَأَنَا فِيكُمْ فَأَنَا حَاجِبُهُ ثَوْبُكُمْ وَلِيِنْ يَخْرُجُ وَلَسْتُ هِيَكُمْ فَاْمُرُوا حَاجِبِي نَفْسِي وَاللَّهُ حَلِيقَتِي عَلَى كُلِّ مُسْلِمٍ إِنْ شَابَ قَطَطَ عَيْنُهُ طَائِفَةً شَبِيهَةً بِعَبْدِ الْعَزْزِيِّ بْنِ قَطْرِ فَمَنْ رَأَاهُ مِنْكُمْ فَلْيَقْرَأْ سُورَةَ أَصْحَابِ الْكَهْفِ قَالَ يَخْرُجُ مَا بَيْنَ الشَّامِ وَالْعِرَاقِ فَعَاتَ بِمِثْلٍ وَشَمَالًا يَا عِبَادَ اللَّهِ اثْبُتُوا قَالَ قُلْنَا يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ وَمَا لَبَنَةُ فِي الْأَرْضِ قَالَ أَرْبَعِينَ يَوْمًا يَوْمَ كَسَةِ وَيَوْمَ كَشَّهَرِ وَيَوْمَ كَجْمَعَةٍ وَمَا لَبَنَةُ إِلَّا مَا كَأَيَّامِكُمْ قَالَ قُلْنَا يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ أَرَأَيْتَ الْيَوْمَ الَّذِي كَالْمَسَةِ أَتَكْفِينَا فِيهِ صَلَاةُ يَوْمٍ قَالَ لَا وَلَكِنْ اقْنُزُوا لَهُ قَالَ قُلْنَا يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ فَمَا سَرْعَتُهُ فِي الْأَرْضِ قَالَ كَالْعَبِثِ اسْتَدْبَرْتَهُ الرِّيحُ فَيَأْتِي الْقَوْمَ فَيَدْعُوهُمْ هُوَ كَنُيُوبَةٍ وَيَرْدُّونَ عَلَيْهِ قَوْلَهُ

فَيَنْصَرِفُ عَنْهُمْ فَتَنْبَعُ أَمْوَالُهُمْ وَيَصْبِحُونَ لَيْسَ بِأَيْدِيهِمْ شَيْءٌ ثُمَّ يَأْتِي الْقَوْمَ
فَيَدْعُوهُمْ فَيَسْتَجِيبُونَ لَهُ وَيُصَدِّقُونَهُ فَيَأْمُرُ السَّمَاءَ أَنْ تُمْطِرَ فَيُمْطَرُ وَيَأْمُرُ
الْأَرْضَ أَنْ تَنْبُتَ فَتَنْبُتَ فَتَرْوَحُ عَلَيْهِمْ سَارِحَتُهُمْ كَأَطْوَلِ مَا كَانَتْ دُرًا وَلَمَدَهُ
خَوَاصِرَ وَأَدْرَهُ صُرُوعًا قَالَ ثُمَّ يَأْتِي الْحَرَبَةَ فَيَقُولُ لَهَا أُحْرَجِي كَنُوزَكَ
فَيَنْصَرِفُ مِنْهَا فَيَنْبَعُ كَيْعَاسِيبِ النَّحْلِ ثُمَّ يَدْعُو رَجُلًا شَابًا مُمْتَلِنًا شَبَابًا
فَيَصْرُبُهُ بِالسَّيْفِ فَيَقْطَعُهُ جِرْلَتَيْنِ ثُمَّ يَدْعُوهُ فَيَقْبَلُ يَتَهَلَّلُ وَجْهَهُ بِصَنَحِكَ هَيْئَمَا
هُوَ كَذَلِكَ إِذْ هَبَطَ عَيْمَى ابْنُ مَرْيَمَ عليه السلام بِمَشْرِقٍ بِمَشْرِقٍ عِنْدَ الْمَنْرَةِ الْبَيْضَاءِ
بَيْنَ مَهْرُودَتَيْنِ وَأَصْعَا يَدَيْهِ عَلَى أَجْنِحَةٍ مَلَكَيْنِ إِذَا طَاطَأَ رَأْسَهُ قَطَرٌ وَإِذَا
رَفَعَهُ تَحَدَّرَ مِنْهُ جُمَانٌ كَاللُّؤْلُؤِ قَالَ وَلَا يَجِدُ رِيحَ نَفْسِهِ بَعْنَى أَحَدًا إِلَّا مَاتَ
وَرِيحُ نَفْسِهِ مُنْتَهَى بَصَرِهِ قَالَ فَيُطْلَبُ حَتَّى يُذْرِكَ بِنَابٍ لَدَى هَيْئَتِهِ قَالَ فَيَنْبُتُ
كَذَلِكَ مَا شَاءَ اللَّهُ قَالَ ثُمَّ يُوحَى إِلَيْهِ أَنْ حَوِّزَ عِيْلَادِي إِلَى الطُّورِ فَإِنِّي قَدْ
أَنْرَلْتُ عِبَادًا لِي لَا يَدَانِ لِأَحَدٍ بِقِيَالِهِمْ قَالَ وَيَنْبَعُ اللَّهُ بِأُجُوجٍ وَمَأْجُوجٍ وَهُمْ
كَمَا قَالَ اللَّهُ ﴿ حَتَّى إِذَا فُتِحَتْ يَأْجُوجُ وَمَأْجُوجُ وَهُمْ مِنْ كُلِّ حَدَبٍ يَنْسِلُونَ ﴾
(الأنبياء ٩٦)

قَالَ فَيَمْرُ أُولَهُمْ بِخَيْرَةِ الطُّبْرِيةِ فَيَشْرَبُ مَا هِيَ بِهَا ثُمَّ يَمْرُ بِهَا أَحْرَاهُمْ فَيَقُولُ لَقَدْ
كَانَ يَهْدِي مَرَّةً مَاءً ثُمَّ يَسِيرُونَ حَتَّى يَسْتَهْوُوا إِلَى جَيْلِ بَيْتٍ مَقْدَسٍ فَيَقُولُونَ لَقَدْ
قَتَلْنَا مِنْ فِي الْأَرْضِ فَهَلُمْ فَلْيَقْتُلْ مَنْ فِي السَّمَاءِ فَيَرْمُونَ بِنُشَابِهِمْ إِلَى السَّمَاءِ
فَيَرُدُّ اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِمْ نُشَابَهُمْ مُحْمَرًّا دَمًا وَيُحَاصِرُ عَيْمَى ابْنُ مَرْيَمَ وَأَصْحَابَهُ حَتَّى
يَكُونَ رَأْسُ الثَّوْرِ يَوْمَئِذٍ خَيْرًا لِأَحَدِهِمْ مِنْ مِائَةِ دِينَارٍ لِأَحَدِكُمْ الْيَوْمَ قَالَ
فَيَرْغَبُ عَيْمَى ابْنُ مَرْيَمَ إِلَى اللَّهِ وَأَصْحَابُهُ قَالَ فَيُرْسِلُ اللَّهُ إِلَيْهِمُ النَّعْفَ فِي
رِقَابِهِمْ فَيَصْبِحُونَ فَرَسَى مَوْتَى كَمَوْتِ نَفْسٍ وَاحِدَةٍ قَالَ وَيَهْبِطُ عَيْمَى
وَأَصْحَابُهُ فَلَا يَجِدُ مَوْضِعَ شِبْرٍ إِلَّا وَقَدْ مَلَأَتْهُ رَهْمَتُهُمْ وَنَتْنُهُمْ وَبِمَاؤُهُمْ قَالَ

فَبَرَعَ عِيسَى إِلَى اللَّهِ وَأَصْحَابُهُ قَالَ فَيُرْسِلُ اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِمْ طَيْرًا كَأَعْنَاقِ النَّخْلِ
قَالَ فَتَحْمِلُهُمْ فَتَنْطَرِحُهُمْ بِالْمَهْلِ وَيَسْتَوْقِدُ الْمُضِلُّونَ مِنْ قِسِيهِمْ وَشُجَابِهِمْ
وَجَعَلَهُمْ سَبْعَ سَبْعِينَ قَالَ وَيُرْسِلُ اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِمْ مَطَرًا لَا يَكَرُ مِنْهُ بَيْتٌ وَبِرٌّ وَلَا
مَدْرٌ قَالَ فَيُعْصِلُ الْأَرْضَ فَيَتْرَكُهَا كَالزَّلَافَةِ قَالَ ثُمَّ يُقَالُ لِلْأَرْضِ أَخْرِجِي ثَمَرَكَ
وَرُدِّي بَرَكَتَكَ هِيَ مِنْذِ تَأْكُلُ الْعِصَابَةَ مِنَ الرُّمَانَةِ وَتَسْتَطْلِقُونَ بِقَحْطِهَا وَتُبَارِكُ
فِي الرِّسْلِ حَتَّى يَأْتِيَ الْغَنَامُ مِنَ النَّاسِ لِيَكْتَفُونَ بِاللَّقْحَةِ مِنَ الْإِبِلِ وَإِنَّ الْقَبِيلَةَ
لِيَكْتَفُونَ بِاللَّقْحَةِ مِنَ الْبَقَرِ وَإِنَّ الْقَعْدَ لِيَكْتَفُونَ بِاللَّقْحَةِ مِنَ الْخَمِ فَبَيْنَمَا هُمْ كَذَلِكَ
إِذْ بَعَثَ اللَّهُ رِيحًا فَعَبِصَتْ رُوحَ كُلِّ مُؤْمِنٍ وَبَقِيَ سَائِرُ النَّاسِ يَتَهَارَجُونَ كَمَا
تَتَهَارَجُ الْخُمُرُ فَعَلَيْهِمْ تَقُومُ السَّاعَةُ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ
غَرِيبٌ لَا نَعْرِفُهُ إِلَّا مِنْ حَدِيثِ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ يَرِيدٍ بْنِ جَابِرٍ *

1053. Narrated Al-Nawas ibn Sama'an Al-Kilabi; 'One day, the Messenger of Allah ﷺ mentioned Ad-Dajjal mentioning some characters of his in a way that we thought he was very near to us. We went out and returned to him and he has known clearly what we were thinking About He said: "What is the matter with you?" We said; 'O Messenger of Allah! You have mentioned Al-Dajjal in a way we thought he was in the near palm tree field.' He said. "It is not Al-Dajjal of whom I fear for you (I fear many things other than this such as the deluding delights of life). If he came out while I am still among you, I would argue with him (and confute him) And if he emerged while I am not among you, each one of you would argue with him and I invoke Allah ﷻ to support each one of you. He is a curly-haired goggle-eyed young man He resembles Abdul-Ozza ibn Qatan. He that saw him, let him recite the opening verses of the chapter titled "The Cave, number 18 " Al-Nawas said; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said. "He will emerge between Greater Syria and Iraq He

will spread mischief in the right and the left sides. Servants of Allah! Keep firm." Al-Nawas said, 'We said, 'How long would he stay on the earth?' The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said "He will remain for forty days. One day is as long as a year, one day is as long as a month, one day is as long as a week, and the other days are as long as the days of yours. Al-Nawas said; 'We said; 'Messenger of Allah! Have you seen the day that equals a year, are one day's prayers sufficient for it?' The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "No. You have to perform the prayers during it at the stated times of the daily prayer." We said, 'How fast will he be Messenger of Allah?' He said: "He is as rapid as the clouds when they are driven by wind. He will come to the people and invite them (to worship him) but they will belie him and refute his claim. Thus, their properties will follow him. He will come to them once again and invite them. Seeing that they no longer have had any property, they will respond to him and attest whatever he will tell them. He will order the sky and it will rain and the earth to produce plants and it will do. Their cattle will pasture these plants and return at sunset fatter and give more milk. Then he will come to a swampy land and say to it, 'Vomit your gems and treasures and they will come out and follow him like the bees follow the drone. Then he will summon an energetic young man and smite him with the sword and halve him two parts. Then he will summon that young man and behold! He will come cheerfully and gaily. Thereupon, Jesus ﷺ will descend in the east of Damascus at the whit minaret putting his hands on two angels' wings. When he, Jesus ﷺ, lower his head or raise it drops like pear will fall. None will smell that smile except he dies that smile will reach till the end of his sight." Al-Nawas said; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Jesus ﷺ will chase him and catch him at Lodd Gate (a Place in Damascus) and kill him. Thus, he will remain in this state as

Riyadhos-Saliheen (The Meadows of the Righteous)
(Abridged)

Allah ﷻ wills ” Al-Nawas said; ‘The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: “Allah ﷻ will inspire in him (Jesus ﷺ) depart with my servants to At-Toor Mount for I have sent some people no one would be able to fight them ” Al-Nawas said; ‘The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said “Allah will send Gog and Magog. They will be too numerous as Allah ﷻ has described them’

“Until the Gog and Magog (people) are let through (their barrier), and they swiftly swarm from every hill *” S. 21-96. The first of them will pass through Tabariyyah Lake and drink its water and the last of them will pass through it and say; ‘There has been water in this lake. They will resume their march till they reach the mountain in Jerusalem. They will say, ‘We have killed those on earth. So, let us kill those in the heaven’ They will shoot their arrows towards the heaven and Allah will return their arrows reddened of blood. Then Jesus ﷺ and his host will be besiege till an ox head would be better than 100 Dinars to one of you per today’s value Then Jesus ﷺ and his host will invoke Allah ﷻ and Allah ﷻ will send AN-NAGHAF in their necks and they will fall dead in a time equal to the time of death of one soul.” Al-Nawas said, ‘The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said’ “Jesus ﷺ and his host will descend where they will find any space except that it was filled with their bad smell and blood Then Jesus ﷺ and his host will invoke Allah ﷻ and Allah ﷻ will send some birds with long necks like those of the camels to carry their bodies and bury them in a very low place on earth. The Muslims will use their arrows as fuel for seven years. Then Allah ﷻ will send a rain that will leave the earth slippery and as the mirror Al-Nawas said; ‘The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: “Then, it will be said to the earth produce forth your fruits and blessedness. At that time, a pomegranate will suffice a group of men and they will be shaded under its leaf.

Cattle will be blessed in a way that a newborn camel will suffice a multitude of men, a newborn calf will suffice a tribe, and a newborn sheep will suffice a moiety. Thereupon, Allah ﷻ will send wind that will take away each believing soul while the others will have sexual intercourse openly as the zebras do. On these people the Hour will be established."

١٠٥٤- عَنْ خَدِيجَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: سَمِعْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ يَقُولُ: (إِنَّ مَعَ الدَّجَالِ إِذَا خَرَجَ مَاءٌ وَبَارِدٌ، فَأَمَّا الَّذِي يَرَى النَّاسُ أَنَّهَا لِلنَّارِ فَمَاءٌ بَارِدٌ، وَأَمَّا الَّذِي يَرَى النَّاسُ أَنَّهُ مَاءٌ بَارِدٌ فَنَارٌ تُحْرِقُ، فَمَنْ أَدْرَكَ مِنْكُمْ فَلْيَقْعْ فِي الَّذِي يَرَى أَنَّهَا نَارٌ، فَإِنَّهُ عَذَابٌ بَارِدٌ). رواه البخاري.

1054 Narrated Hozayfa ؓ: 'I heard Allah's Messenger ﷺ saying: "When Ad-Dajjal appears, he will have fire and water along with him. What the people will consider as fire, will be cold water, and what the people will consider as cold water, will be fire that will burn (things). So, if anyone of you comes across this, he should fall in the thing that will appear to him as fire, for in reality, it will be fresh cold and sweet water." (Bukhari).

١٠٥٥- عَنْ أَنَسِ بْنِ مَالِكٍ، رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ، عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ: (لَيْسَ مِنْ بَلَدٍ إِلَّا سَيَطُورُهُ الدَّجَالُ، إِلَّا مَكَّةَ وَالْمَدِينَةَ، لَيْسَ لَهُ مِنْ بَقَائِهَا نَقَبٌ إِلَّا عَلَيْهِ الْمَلَائِكَةُ صَافِّينَ يَحْرُسُونَهَا، ثُمَّ تَرْجُفُ الْمَدِينَةُ بِأَهْلِهَا ثَلَاثَ رَجَفَاتٍ، فَيُخْرِجُ إِلَيْهِ كُلُّ كَافِرٍ وَمُنَافِقٍ). رواه البخاري.

1055. Narrated Anas ibn Malek ؓ: 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "There will be no town in which Ad-Dajjal will not enter except Mecca and Madina, and there will be no entrance (road) (of both Mecca and Madina) but the angels will be standing in rows guarding it against him, and then Madina

will shake with its inhabitants thrice (three earthquakes will take place) and Allah will expel all the disbelievers and the hypocrites from it to Al-Dajjal " (Bukhari).

١٠٥٦- حديث المغيرة بن شعبة قال: ما سأل أحد النبي ﷺ، عن الدجال، ما سألته وإني قال لي: ما يصرك منه قلت: لأنهم يقولون إن معه جبل خبز ونهر ماء قال: هو أهون على الله من ذلك أخرجه البخاري.

1056. Narrated Al-Mogheera ibn Sho'aba روى; 'Nobody asked the Prophet ﷺ as many questions as I asked regarding Al-Dajjal. The Prophet ﷺ said to me: "What worried you About him." I said; 'Because people say that he will have a mountain of bread and a river of water with him (i.e. he will have abundance of food and water)." The Prophet ﷺ said, "Nay, he is too mean to be allowed such a thing by Allah " (Bukhari).

١٠٥٧- حدثنا محمد بن عبد الأعلى الصنعائي حدثنا المعتمر بن سليمان عن غنيد الله ابن عمر عن بايع عن ابن عمر عن النبي ﷺ أنه سئل عن الدجال فقال ألا إن ربكم ليس بأعور إلا وإني أعور عنه ليؤمنى كأنها عبة طاهية قال وفي الباب عن سعد وحذيفة وأبي هريرة وأسما وجابر بن عبد الله وأبي بكر وعائشة وأنس وابن عباس والفلقي بن عاصم قال أبو عيسى هذا حديث حسن صحيح غريب من حديث عبد الله بن عمر *

1057 Narrated Ibn Omar; 'The Prophet ﷺ was asked About Al Dajjal and he said: "Beware! Your Lord is not one one-eyed. And behold' Ad-Dajjal is one-eyed. His right eye is like the protruding grape."

١٠٥٨- حدثنا أبو سعيد الأشج حدثنا غنيد بن خالد حدثنا غنيد الله بن عمر عن حبيب ابن عبد الرحمن عن جده حفص بن عاصم عن أبي هريرة قال:

قال رسول الله ﷺ يوشك القرات بخسبر عن كنز من ذهب فمن حضره فلا يأخذ منه شيئا قال أبو عيسى هذا حديث حسن صحيح حدثنا أبو سعيد الأشج حدثنا عتبة بن خالد حدثنا عبيد الله عن أبي الزناد عن الأعرج عن أبي هريرة عن النبي ﷺ مثله إلا أنه قال يخسر عن جبل من ذهب قال أبو عيسى هذا حديث حسن صحيح *

1058 Narrated Abu-Huraira, 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "The Euphorates would be decreased and a treasure of gold would appear. Thus, he that attended it, let him not take any of it"³⁹ (At-Termizi)

١٠٥٩ حدثنا محمود بن غيلان حدثنا وهب بن جرير حدثنا شعبه عن الأعمش عن أبي وائل عن عبد الله قال: قال رسول الله ﷺ إن أول ما يحكم بين القعاد في السماء قال أبو عيسى حديث عبد الله حديث حسن صحيح وهكذا روى غير واحد عن الأعمش مرقوفاً وروى بعضهم عن الأعمش ولم يرفعه *

1059 Narrated Wa'il ibn Abdullah; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "The first thing to be judged on the Day of Judgement is blood"⁴⁰ (homicide) (At-Termizi)

³⁹ Imam Muslim has compiled this Hadith with slight difference. It says. "The Euphorates would decrease and a mountain of gold would appear and people would fight each other. Ninty one of each hundred men would be killed. Each one of these hundred people would say; 'It might be that I would be the one whom is liable to be delivered' "

⁴⁰ This Hadith does not contradict the Hadith that says "The first thing the servant will be accounted for on the Day of Judgement is the Prayer" because it speaks about Allah's rights (the prayer) while the former speaks about the servants' rights. It is also said

١٠٦٠- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مِقْدَامٍ أَبُو الْأَشْعَثِ الْعَجَلِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا الْمُعْتَمِرُ بْنُ سُلَيْمَانَ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ أَبِي يُحَدِّثُ عَنْ قَتَادَةَ عَنْ أَنَسٍ عَنْ عُبَادَةَ بْنِ الصَّامِتِ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ مَنْ أَحَبَّ لِقَاءَ اللَّهِ أَحَبَّ اللَّهُ لِقَاءَهُ وَمَنْ كَرِهَ لِقَاءَ اللَّهِ كَرِهَ اللَّهُ لِقَاءَهُ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ أَبِي مُوسَى وَأَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ وَعَائِشَةَ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى حَدِيثُ عُبَادَةَ بْنِ الصَّامِتِ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ *

1060 Narrated Obada ibn Al-Samit, 'The Prophet ﷺ said. "He that liked to meet Allah, Allah liked to meet him And he that hated to meet Allah, Allah hated to meet him" (At-Termizi)

١٠٦١ حَدَّثَنَا نَصْرُ بْنُ عَلِيٍّ حَدَّثَنَا عِيسَى بْنُ يُونُسَ عَنْ مُجَالِدٍ عَنِ الشَّعْبِيِّ عَنْ جَابِرٍ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ لَا تَلْجُوا عَلَى الْمُغِيبَاتِ فَإِنَّ الشَّيْطَانَ يَجْزِي مِنْ أَحَدِكُمْ مَجْزَى الدَّمِ قَلْبًا وَمَنْكَ قَالَ وَمَنِي وَلَكِنْ اللَّهُ أَعَانَنِي عَلَيْهِ فَأَسْلَمْتُ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ غَرِيبٌ مِنْ هَذَا الْوَجْهِ وَكَذَلِكَ تَكَلَّمَ بِغَضَنِهِمْ فِي مُجَالِدٍ بْنِ سَعْدٍ مِنْ قَبْلِ حِفْظِهِ وَ سَمِعْتُ عَلِيَّ بْنَ حَضْرَمٍ يَقُولُ قَالَ سَفِيَانُ بْنُ عُيَيْنَةَ فِي تَفْسِيرِ قَوْلِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ وَلَكِنْ اللَّهُ أَعَانَنِي عَلَيْهِ فَأَسْلَمْتُ يَعْنِي أَسْلَمْتُ أَمَا مِنْهُ قَالَ سَفِيَانُ وَالشَّيْطَانُ لَا يُسَلِّمُ وَلَا تَلْجُوا عَلَى الْمُغِيبَاتِ وَالْمُغِيبَةُ الْمَرْأَةُ الَّتِي يَكُونُ زَوْجُهَا غَائِبًا وَالْمُغِيبَاتُ جَمَاعَةُ الْمُغِيبَةِ *

1061 Narrated Jaber; 'The Prophet ﷺ said. "Beware of entering on Al Mogheebat for Satan circulates within one of you as the blood circulates in his veins." We said, 'Does he

that the first Hadith speaks of the prohibitions while the latter speaks about the commandments

circulates within you as well?" He said: 'Yes But Allah supported me against him so he submitted'⁴¹ " (At-Termizi)

١٠٦٢- حَدَّثَنَا سُفْيَانُ بْنُ وَكَيْعٍ حَدَّثَنَا عَيْمَى بْنُ يُونُسَ عَنْ أَبِي بَكْرٍ بْنِ أَبِي مَرْثَمٍ وَحَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ أَحْبَرَنَا عَمْرُو بْنُ عَوْنٍ أَحْبَرَنَا ابْنُ الْمُبَارَكِ عَنْ أَبِي بَكْرٍ بْنِ أَبِي مَرْثَمٍ عَنْ ضَمْرَةَ بْنِ حَبِيبٍ عَنْ شَدَّادِ بْنِ أَوْسٍ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ الْكُفْرُ مِنْ دَارِ نَفْسِهِ وَعَمَلٌ لَهَا بَعْدَ الْمَوْتِ وَالْعَاجِزُ مَنْ أَتْبَعَ نَفْسَهُ هَوَاهَا وَتَمَنَّى عَلَى اللَّهِ قَالَ هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ قَالَ وَمَعْنَى قَوْلِهِ مَنْ دَارَ نَفْسَهُ يَقُولُ حَاسِبٌ نَفْسَهُ فِي الدُّنْيَا قِيلَ أَنْ يُحَاسِبَ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ وَيُرَوَّى عَنْ عُمَرَ بْنِ الْخَطَّابِ قَالَ حَاسِبُوا أَنْفُسَكُمْ قَبْلَ أَنْ تُحَاسَبُوا وَتَرْثُوا لِلْمَرْصُورِ الْأَكْبَرِ وَإِنَّمَا يَحْفَ الْحَسَابُ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ عَلَى مَنْ حَاسَبَ نَفْسَهُ فِي الدُّنْيَا وَيُرَوَّى عَنْ مَيْمُونِ بْنِ مَهْرَانَ قَالَ لَا يَكُونُ الْعَبْدُ تَقِيًّا حَتَّى يُحَاسِبَ نَفْسَهُ كَمَا يُحَاسِبُ شَرِيكَهُ مِنْ أَيْنَ مَطْعَمَةٍ وَمَتْبَعَةٍ *

1062. Narrated Shaddad ibn Aws; 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "A prudent person is he that reckons himself before he is being reckoned, and the disabled one is he that follows his vain hopes and whims and relied on them " (At-Termizi).

Abu-Issa said; 'It was narrated that Omar ibn Al-Khattab ؓ said; 'Call yourselves to account before you will be called to account and be ready for the Great Presentation and bear in mind that reckoning on the Day of Judgement will be easy for those who used to reckon themselves in life. It was narrated also that Maymoon ibn Mahran said; 'The servant would not attain piety except in case he reckoned his soul as the one

41 The word "aslam" does not mean that his devil reverted to Islam, but it means that he was turned away from the Prophet ﷺ, hence the Messenger of Allah ﷺ will not be harmed by him.

partner reckons his partner in partnership projects i.e. how does he spend for his dress, food...etc '

١٠٦٣- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ بَشَّارٍ وَمُحَمَّدُ بْنُ الْمُثَنَّى قَالَا حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ جَعْفَرٍ حَدَّثَنَا شُعْبَةُ عَنْ مَنْصُورِ بْنِ الْمُعْتَمِرِ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ رَبْعِيَّ بْنَ حِرَاشٍ يُحَدِّثُ عَنْ زَيْدِ بْنِ طَنْثِيَّاسٍ يَرْقَعُهُ إِلَى أَبِي ذَرٍّ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ ثَلَاثَةٌ يُحِبُّهُمْ اللَّهُ وَثَلَاثَةٌ يُبْغِضُهُمْ اللَّهُ فَأَمَّا الَّذِينَ يُحِبُّهُمْ اللَّهُ فَرَجُلٌ لَتَى قَوْمًا فَسَأَلَهُمْ بِاللَّهِ وَلَمْ يَسْأَلَهُمْ بِقَرَابَةِ بَيْنِهِمْ وَبَيْنَهُمْ فَمَبْغُوءٌ فَتَحَلَّفَ رَجُلٌ بِأَعْقَابِهِمْ فَأَعْطَاهُ سِرًّا لَا يَعْلَمُ بِعَقْلِيَّتِهِ إِلَّا اللَّهُ وَالَّذِي أُعْطَاهُ وَقَوْمٌ سَارُوا لَيْلَتَهُمْ حَتَّى إِذَا كَانَ لِلنَّوْمِ أَحَبُّ إِلَيْهِمْ مِمَّا يُغَدُّ لَهُ نَرَأُوا فَوْضَعُوا رُءُوسَهُمْ فَفَاجَأَهُمْ بِمَلَأَقِي وَيَتْلُو آيَاتِي وَرَجُلٌ كَانَ فِي سِرِّيَةٍ فَهَرَمُوا وَأَقْبَلَ بِصَنْدَرِهِ حَتَّى يُقْتَلَ أَوْ يُفْتَحَ لَهُ وَالثَّلَاثَةُ الَّذِينَ يُبْغِضُهُمْ اللَّهُ الشَّيْخُ الرَّائِي وَالْعَقِيرُ الْمُحْتَالُ وَالْعَنِي الطَّلُومُ حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عِيْلَانَ حَدَّثَنَا اللَّيْثُ بْنُ سَعْدٍ عَنْ شُعْبَةَ لَخْوَةٍ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ صَحِيحٌ وَهَكَذَا رَوَى شَيْبَانُ عَنْ مَنْصُورٍ نَحْوَ هَذَا وَهَذَا أَصَحُّ مِنْ حَدِيثِ أَبِي بَكْرٍ بْنِ عَرَّاشٍ *

1063 Narrated Abu-Thabyan (attributing it to Abu-Zarr); 'Abu-Zarr said, 'The Prophet ﷺ said- "There are three people whom Allah ﷻ loves and three people whom Allah ﷻ hates. As to the three people whom Allah ﷻ loves, they are; a man who came to some people and asked them by Allah ﷻ, not by blood relations between him and them, to give him. They refused to give him save a man who granted him so secretly that none but Allah ﷻ, and the recipient knew it, a people who traveled by night till they got so tired that nothing but sleep became dearer to them. So, they descended and slept save a man who rose up invoking Me sincerely and reciting My verses, and a man who was engaged in fighting along with his fellows. They were defeated but he confronted the enemy and fought him till he win martyrdom or victory.

As to the three people who Allah ﷻ hates, they are, the old man/the one married who commits adultery, the proud poor one, and the wealthy oppressor.” (At-Termizi)

١٠٦٤- حَدَّثَنَا الْحُسَيْنُ بْنُ مَهْدِيٍّ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الرَّزَّاقِ أَخْبَرَنَا مَعْمَرٌ عَنْ سُفْيَانَ الثَّوْرِيِّ عَنْ يَحْيَى بْنِ سَعِيدٍ عَنْ أَبِي بَكْرٍ بْنِ عَمْرٍو بْنِ حَزْمٍ عَنْ أَبِي سَلَمَةَ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ إِذَا حَكَمَ الْحَاكِمُ فَاجْتَهَدَ فَأَصَابَ فَلَهُ أَجْرَانِ وَإِذَا حَكَمَ فَأَخطَا فَلَهُ أَجْرٌ وَاحِدٌ قَالَ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ عَمْرٍو بْنِ الْعَاصِ وَعُقَيْبِ بْنِ عَامِرٍ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى حَدِيثُ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ غَرِيبٌ مِنْ هَذَا الْوَجْهِ لَا يَعْرِفُهُ مِنْ حَدِيثِ سُفْيَانَ الثَّوْرِيِّ عَنْ يَحْيَى بْنِ مَعْمَرٍ الْأَنْصَارِيِّ إِلَّا مِنْ حَدِيثِ عَبْدِ الرَّزَّاقِ عَنْ مَعْمَرٍ عَنْ سُفْيَانَ الثَّوْرِيِّ *

1064 Narrated Abu Huraira; ‘The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: “If the ruler exerted the due efforts and judged justly, he would have a double reward And if he exerted the due efforts and judged unjustly, he would have a one-fold reward.” (At-Termizi).

١٠٦٥- حَدَّثَنَا هَارُونُ بْنُ إِسْحَاقَ الْهَمْدَانِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدَةُ بْنُ مَتْلِبَانَ عَنْ هِشَامِ بْنِ عُرْوَةَ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ عَائِشَةَ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ لِي الْحُمَّى مِنْ فِتْنٍ جَهَنَّمَ فَأَبْرَنُوهَا بِالْمَاءِ حَدَّثَنَا هَارُونُ بْنُ إِسْحَاقَ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدَةُ عَنْ هِشَامِ بْنِ عُرْوَةَ عَنْ فَاطِمَةَ بِنْتِ الْمُنْذِرِ عَنْ أَسْمَاءَ بِنْتِ أَبِي بَكْرٍ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ نَحْوَهُ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى وَفِي حَدِيثِ أَسْمَاءَ كَلَامٌ أَكْثَرُ مِنْ هَذَا وَكُلَا الْحَدِيثَيْنِ صَحِيحٌ *

1065. Narrated A'isha may Allah be pleased with her; 'The Prophet ﷺ said. "Fever is from the heat of the Hellfire so abate it with water " (At-Termizi).

١٠٦٦- أَحْبَبْنَا عَبْدَ بْنَ حُمَيْدٍ أَحْبَبْنَا عَبْدَ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنَ سَعْدٍ أَنَبَانَا عَمْرُو بْنُ أَبِي قَيْسٍ عَنْ سَمَّاكِ بْنِ حَرْبٍ عَنْ عُبَادِ بْنِ حُنَيْشٍ عَنْ عَدِيِّ بْنِ حَاتِمٍ قَالَ أَتَيْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ وَهُوَ جَالِسٌ فِي الْمَسْجِدِ فَقَالَ الْقَوْمُ هَذَا عَدِيُّ بْنُ حَاتِمٍ وَجِئْتُ بِعَيْرٍ أَمَانٍ وَلَا كِتَابَ فَلَمَّا نَفَعْتُ إِلَيْهِ أَحَدَ يَدَيِ وَكَذَلِكَ قَالَ قَبْلَ ذَلِكَ إِنِّي لَأَرْجُو أَنْ يَجْعَلَ اللَّهُ يَدَهُ فِي يَدِي قَالَ فَقَامَ فَلَقِيْتُهُ امْرَأَةً وَصَنِيْعًا مَعَهَا فَقَالَا لِي لِمَا إِلَيْكَ حَاجَةٌ فَقَامَ مَعَهُمَا حَتَّى قَصَى حَاجَتَهُمَا ثُمَّ أَحَدَ يَدَيِ حَتَّى أَتَى بِي دَارَهُ فَالْقَيْتُ لَهُ الْوَلِيدَةَ وَسَادَةَ فَجَلَسَ عَلَيْهَا وَجَلَسْتُ بَيْنَ يَدَيْهِ فَحَمَدَ اللَّهُ وَأَثْنَى عَلَيْهِ ثُمَّ قَالَ مَا يَغْفِرُكَ أَنْ تَقُولَ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ فَمَلَأْتُ يَدَيْهِ مِنْ إِلَهٍ سِوَى اللَّهِ قَالَ قُلْتُ لَا قَالَ ثُمَّ تَكَلَّمَ سَاعَةً ثُمَّ قَالَ إِنَّمَا تَغْفِرُ أَنْ تَقُولَ اللَّهُ أَكْبَرُ وَتَعْلَمَ أَنْ شَيْئًا أَكْبَرُ مِنَ اللَّهِ قَالَ قُلْتُ لَا قَالَ فَإِنَّ الْيَهُودَ مَعْضُوبٌ عَلَيْهِمْ وَإِنْ الْنَصَارَى ضَلَالٌ قَالَ قُلْتُ فَإِنِّي جِئْتُ مُسْلِمًا قَالَ فَارَأَيْتَ وَجْهَهُ تَبَسَّطَ فَرَحًا قَالَ ثُمَّ أَمَرَ بِي فَأَمْرَلْتُ عَبْدَ رَجُلٍ مِنَ الْأَنْصَارِ جَعَلَتْ أَغْشَاهُ آتِيَهُ طَرَفِي النَّهَارِ قَالَ فَتَيْنِمَا أَنَا عِنْدَهُ عَشِيَّةً إِذْ جَاءَهُ قَوْمٌ فِي ثِيَابٍ مِنَ الصُّوفِ مِنْ هَذِهِ النُّعَارِ قَالَ فَصَلَّيْتُ وَقَامَ فَحَثَّ عَلَيْهِمْ ثُمَّ قَالَ وَلَوْ صَاعٌ وَلَوْ بِنَصْفِ صَاعٍ وَلَوْ بِقُبْضَةٍ وَلَوْ بِبَعْضِ قُبْضَةٍ بَقِيَ أَحَدُكُمْ وَجْهَهُ حَرُّ جَهَنَّمَ أَوْ النَّارُ وَلَوْ بِثَمَرَةٍ وَلَوْ بِشِقِّ ثَمَرَةٍ فَإِنْ أَحَدُكُمْ لَا يَلْقَى اللَّهَ وَقَائِلَ لَهُ مَا أَقُولُ لَكُمْ أَلَمْ أَجْعَلْ لَكُمْ سَمْعًا وَبَصَرًا فَيَقُولُ بَلَى فَيَقُولُ أَلَمْ أَجْعَلْ لَكَ مَالًا وَوَلَدًا فَيَقُولُ بَلَى فَيَقُولُ لَيْسَ مَا قَدَّمْتَ لِنَفْسِكَ فَيَنْظُرُ قُدَّامَهُ وَيَبْخُذُ وَعَنْ يَمِينِهِ وَعَنْ شِمَالِهِ ثُمَّ لَا يَجِدُ شَيْئًا يَبْقَى بِهِ وَجْهَهُ حَرُّ جَهَنَّمَ لَيْسَ أَحَدُكُمْ وَجْهَهُ النَّارُ وَلَوْ بِشِقِّ ثَمَرَةٍ فَإِنْ لَمْ يَجِدْ فَيَكَلِّمُ طَبِيبَةً فَإِنِّي لَا أَحْلِفُ عَلَيْكُمْ الْعَاقَةَ فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ بَاصِرُكُمْ وَمُعْطِيكُمْ حَتَّى تَسِيرَ الطَّعِيبَةُ فِيمَا بَيْنَ يَثْرَبَ وَالْحَبِيرَةِ أَوْ أَكْثَرَ مَا تَحْلِفُ عَلَى مَطِيبَتِهَا الشَّرْقُ قَالَ فَجَعَلْتُ الْقَوْلَ فِي نَفْسِي فَإِنِّي لَأُصَوِّرُ طَبِيبًا قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ غَرِيبٌ لَا نَعْرِفُهُ إِلَّا مِنْ

حديث سماك بن حرب وزوى شعبة عن سماك بن حرب عن عباد بن
حنيفة عن عدي بن حاتم عن النبي ﷺ الحديث بطوله حدثنا محمد بن
المثنى ومحمد ابن بشار قالوا حدثنا محمد بن جعفر حدثنا شعبة عن سماك
بن حرب عن عباد بن حنيفة عن عدي بن حاتم عن النبي ﷺ قال اليهود
مغضوب عليهم والنصارى ضلال فذكر الحديث بطوله •

1066. Narrated Uday ibn Hatim, 'I came to the Messenger of Allah ﷺ while he was sitting in the mosque. The people said, 'This is Uday ibn Hatim.' Uday said, 'When I was brought before the Prophet ﷺ he held my hand. The Prophet ﷺ had prayed unto Allah ﷻ that He would cause us to be hand in hand. Uday added; 'The Prophet ﷺ rose up and a woman along with an adolescent met him and said that they had a certain need from him. The Prophet ﷺ responded to what they had asked. Then he accompanied me to his house where the slave girl brought a cushion for him to sit on and I sat before him. The Prophet ﷺ praised Allah ﷻ the due praise and said "What causes you to flee from confessing? "There is naught worthy of worship except Allah? Do you know that there is another god besides Him?" Uday said, 'I said, 'No.' Uday added, 'The Prophet ﷺ talked for a short while and said: "Do you refrain from saying: "Allah Akbar, Allah is the Greatest, because you know that there would be anyone greater than Him?"' Uday said, 'I said; 'No.' The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Really, the Jews have incurred Allah's wrath and the Christians are misled⁴²." Uday said; 'I said;

⁴² This confirms the interpretation that the Jews are those who incurred Allah's wrath and the Christians are the misled. This is confirmed with the Koran by its statements about the Jews

"And remember when you (the Jews) said, 'O Moses! We cannot endure one kind of food (always): so beseech your Lord for us to

Riyadhas-Saliheen (The Meadows of the Righteous)
(Abridged)

'But I have come as a Muslim ' Uday added; 'I saw the Messenger's face beaming out of pleasure.' Uday said, 'Then the Messenger of Allah ﷺ ordered that I stay with a man of Al Ansar and I kept on visiting the Messenger of Allah ﷺ at the two ends of the day. One day, when I was sitting with him, some people wearing striped woolen cloths came to him. The Messenger of Allah ﷺ performed the prayer and urged the people to give in charity for them. He said: (Give in charity) even if a Sa'a, one half o a Sa'a, or even a handful or less. One of you would keep away his face from Hellfire even if with giving a dried date or one half of a dried date in charity. Verily, each one of you will meet Allah ﷻ and He will say to him what I am saying to you: "Have not I provided you with hearing sighting?" You will reply, 'Yes indeed.' He will say to you: "Have not I given you wealth and progeny?" You will reply, 'Yes indeed.' He will say: "What have you given for this Day?" One of you will look in front of him, behind him, on his right side and on his left side but he will never find anything to take away his face from Hellfire heat. Thus, let

produce for us of what the earth grows its pot-herbs, and cucumbers, its garlic, lentils, and onions." He said: "Will you exchange the better for the worse? Go down to a town (Egypt), and you shall find what you want!" They were covered with humiliation and misery and they drew on themselves the wrath of Allah. This is because they kept on rejecting the signs of Allah and slaying His Messengers without just cause. This is because they rebelled and went on transgressing." S. 2-61. As to the Christians, the Noble Koran says

"Say "O People of the Book! Exceed not in your religion the bounds (of what is proper), trespassing beyond the truth, nor follow the vain desires of people who went wrong in times gone by, who misled many, and strayed (themselves) from the even Way." S. 5-77.

one of you keep away his face from Hellfire's heat even if with a half of a dried date. If he did not find it, let him keep away his face from Hellfire's heat with a kind word. Actually, I do not fear poverty for you for Allah ﷻ will give you and support you so abundantly that the traveling woman would travel from Yathrib (Madina) till Al-Hayra or longer than that fearing nothing" Uday said, 'At that, I said to myself; 'Where are the robbers of Tay' (his tribe)?' (At-Termizi)

١٠٦٧- حَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ بْنُ سَعِيدٍ عَنْ مَالِكِ بْنِ أَنَسٍ عَنْ طَلْحَةَ بْنِ عَبْدِ الْمَلِكِ الْأَيْلِيِّ عَنِ الْقَاسِمِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ عَائِشَةَ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ مَنْ نَذَرَ أَنْ يُطِيعَ اللَّهَ فَلْيُطِيعْهُ وَمَنْ نَذَرَ أَنْ يَعْصِيَ اللَّهَ فَلَا يَعْصِهِ حَدَّثَنَا الْحَسَنُ بْنُ عَلِيٍّ الْخَلَّالُ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ نُمَيْرٍ عَنْ عُبَيْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عُمَرَ عَنْ طَلْحَةَ بْنِ عَبْدِ الْمَلِكِ الْأَيْلِيِّ عَنِ الْقَاسِمِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ عَائِشَةَ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ سُخُوةٌ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَقَدْ رَوَاهُ يَحْيَى بْنُ أَبِي كَثِيرٍ عَنِ الْقَاسِمِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ وَهُوَ قَوْلُ بَعْضِ أَهْلِ الْعِلْمِ مِنْ أَصْحَابِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ وَغَيْرِهِمْ وَبِهِ يَقُولُ مَالِكٌ وَالشَّافِعِيُّ قَالُوا لَا يَعْصِي اللَّهَ وَلَيْسَ بِهِ كُفْرَةٌ يَمِينٌ إِذَا كَانَ الْقَذْرُ فِي مَعْصِيَةٍ *

1067. Narrated A'isha; 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "He that vowed to obey Allah let him obey Him and he that vowed to disobey Allah let him not disobey Him" (At-Termizi).

Abu-Issa said; 'This Hadith is Hasan Saheeh and some people of knowledge of the Prophet's companions and others act on it. This is the opinion of Malek and Al-Shafe'e who said he should not disobey Allah nor is he required to atone for it.'

١٠٦٨- أَخْبَرَنَا سُوَيْدُ بْنُ نَصْرٍ أَخْبَرَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ الْمُبَارَكِ أَخْبَرَنَا أَبُو حَيَّانٍ التَّمِيمِيُّ عَنْ أَبِي زُرْعَةَ بْنِ عَمْرٍو بْنِ جَرِيرٍ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ أَتَى رَسُولُ

اللَّهُ ﷻ بِلَحْمٍ فَرَفَعَ إِلَيْهِ الدَّرَاعَ فَأَكَلَتْهُ وَكَانَتْ تُعْجِبُهُ فَهَمَّ مِنْهَا نَهْسَةً ثُمَّ قَالَ
أَنَا سَيِّدُ النَّاسِ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ هَلْ تَذَرُونَ لَمْ ذَلِكَ يَجْمَعُ اللَّهُ لِلنَّاسِ الْأَوَّلِينَ
وَالْآخِرِينَ فِي صَعِيدٍ وَاحِدٍ فَيَسْمِعُهُمُ الدَّاعِيَ وَيَنْفَعُهُمُ الْبَصِيرُ وَتَذَنُّو الشُّمُّنُ
مِنْهُمْ فَبَلَغَ النَّاسُ مِنَ النِّعَمِ وَالْكَرْبِ مَا لَا يُطِيقُونَ وَلَا يَحْتَمِلُونَ فَيَقُولُ النَّاسُ
بَعْضُهُمْ لِبَعْضٍ أَلَا تَرَوْنَ مَا قَدْ بَلَغَكُمْ أَلَا تَنْتَظِرُونَ مَنْ يَشْفَعُ لَكُمْ إِلَى رَبِّكُمْ
فَيَقُولُ النَّاسُ بَعْضُهُمْ لِبَعْضٍ عَلَيْكُمْ بِأَدَمٍ فَيَأْتُونَ أَدَمَ فَيَقُولُونَ أَنْتَ أَوَّلُ الْبَشَرِ
خَلَقَكَ اللَّهُ بِيَدِهِ وَنَفَخَ فِيكَ مِنْ رُوحِهِ وَأَمَرَ الْمَلَائِكَةَ فَسَجَدُوا لَكَ اشْفَعْ لَنَا إِلَى
رَبِّكَ أَلَا تَرَى مَا نَحْنُ فِيهِ أَلَا تَرَى مَا قَدْ بَلَغْنَا فَيَقُولُ لَهُمْ أَنْتُمْ إِنْ رَبِّي قَدْ غَضِبَ
الْيَوْمَ غَضِبًا لَمْ يَغْضَبْ قَبْلَهُ وَلَنْ يَغْضَبَ بَعْدَهُ مِثْلَهُ وَإِنَّهُ قَدْ بَهَّابِي عَنِ الشَّجَرَةِ
فَعَصَيْتُمْ نَفْسِي نَفْسِي نَفْسِي أَذْهَبُوا إِلَى غَيْرِي لَأَذْهَبُوا إِلَى نُوحٍ فَيَأْتُونَ نُوحًا
فَيَقُولُونَ يَا نُوحُ أَنْتَ أَوَّلُ الرُّسُلِ إِلَى أَهْلِ الْأَرْضِ وَقَدْ سَمِعْنَاكَ لِلَّهِ عِبْدًا
شُكْرًا اشْفَعْ لَنَا إِلَى رَبِّكَ أَلَا تَرَى إِلَى مَا نَحْنُ فِيهِ أَلَا تَرَى مَا قَدْ بَلَغْنَا فَيَقُولُ
لَهُمْ نُوحُ إِنْ رَبِّي قَدْ غَضِبَ الْيَوْمَ غَضِبًا لَمْ يَغْضَبْ قَبْلَهُ مِثْلَهُ وَلَنْ يَغْضَبَ
بَعْدَهُ مِثْلَهُ وَإِنَّهُ قَدْ كَانُ لِي دَعْوَةٌ دَعَوْتُهَا عَلَى قَوْمِي نَفْسِي نَفْسِي نَفْسِي أَذْهَبُوا
إِلَى غَيْرِي لَأَذْهَبُوا إِلَى إِبْرَاهِيمَ فَيَأْتُونَ إِبْرَاهِيمَ فَيَقُولُونَ يَا إِبْرَاهِيمُ أَنْتَ بَيْتُ
اللَّهِ وَخَلِيلُهُ مِنْ أَهْلِ الْأَرْضِ اشْفَعْ لَنَا إِلَى رَبِّكَ أَلَا تَرَى إِلَى مَا نَحْنُ فِيهِ فَيَقُولُ
إِنْ رَبِّي قَدْ غَضِبَ الْيَوْمَ غَضِبًا لَمْ يَغْضَبْ قَبْلَهُ مِثْلَهُ وَلَنْ يَغْضَبَ بَعْدَهُ مِثْلَهُ
وَإِنِّي قَدْ كَذَبْتُ ثَلَاثَ كَذِبَاتٍ فَذَكَرْتُ أَوَّلَ حَيَاتِي فِي الْحَدِيثِ نَفْسِي نَفْسِي نَفْسِي
لَأَذْهَبُوا إِلَى غَيْرِي لَأَذْهَبُوا إِلَى مُوسَى فَيَأْتُونَ مُوسَى فَيَقُولُونَ يَا مُوسَى أَنْتَ
رَسُولُ اللَّهِ فَصَلِّكَ اللَّهُ بِرِسَالَتِهِ وَبِكَلَامِهِ عَلَى الْبَشَرِ اشْفَعْ لَنَا إِلَى رَبِّكَ أَلَا
تَرَى إِلَى مَا نَحْنُ فِيهِ فَيَقُولُ إِنْ رَبِّي قَدْ غَضِبَ الْيَوْمَ غَضِبًا لَمْ يَغْضَبْ قَبْلَهُ مِثْلَهُ
وَلَنْ يَغْضَبَ بَعْدَهُ مِثْلَهُ وَإِنِّي قَدْ قَتَلْتُ نَفْسًا لَمْ أَوْمَرْ بِقَتْلِهَا نَفْسِي نَفْسِي نَفْسِي

أَذْهَبُوا إِلَى عِزْرِي أَذْهَبُوا إِلَى عَيْسَى فَيَأْتُونَ عَيْسَى يَقُولُونَ يَا عَيْسَى أَنْتَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ وَكَلِمَتُهُ أَلْقَاهَا إِلَى مَرْيَمَ وَرُوحٌ مِنْهُ وَكَلَّمْتُ النَّاسَ فِي الْمَهْدِ اشْفَعْ لَنَا إِلَى رَبِّكَ أَلَا تَرَى مَا بَخُنَ فِيهِ فَيَقُولُ عَيْسَى إِنَّ رَبِّي قَدْ غَضِبَ لِيَوْمٍ غَضِبْنَا لَمْ يَغْضِبْ قَبْلَهُ مِثْلَهُ وَلَنْ يَغْضِبَ بَعْدَهُ مِثْلَهُ وَلَمْ يَذْكُرْ ذَنْبًا نَفْسِي نَفْسِي أَذْهَبُوا إِلَى عِزْرِي أَذْهَبُوا إِلَى مُحَمَّدٍ قَالَ فَيَأْتُونَ مُحَمَّدًا فَيَقُولُونَ يَا مُحَمَّدُ أَنْتَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ وَخَاتَمُ الْأَنْبِيَاءِ وَقَدْ غُفِرَ لَكَ مَا تَقَدَّمَ مِنْ ذَنْبِكَ وَمَا تَأَخَّرَ اشْفَعْ لَنَا إِلَى رَبِّكَ أَلَا تَرَى مَا بَخُنَ فِيهِ فَيَقُولُ فَيَأْتِي تَحْتَ الْعَرْشِ فَأَجِرُ سَاجِدًا لِرَبِّي ثُمَّ يَفْتَحُ اللَّهُ عَلَيَّ مِنْ مَخَامِدِهِ وَخَمْسَ أَلْشَاءٍ عَلَيْهِ شَيْئًا لَمْ يَفْتَحْهُ عَلَى أَحَدٍ قَبْلِي ثُمَّ يَقَالُ يَا مُحَمَّدُ لَوْ قَعَّ رَأْسُكَ سَلَّ تَغْطِيهِ وَاشْفَعْ تَشْفَعُ فَارْقِعْ رَأْسِي فَأَقُولُ يَا رَبِّ أُمَّتِي يَا رَبِّ أُمَّتِي يَا رَبِّ أُمَّتِي فَيَقُولُ يَا مُحَمَّدُ أَدْخُلْ مِنْ أُمَّتِكَ مَنْ لَا حِسَابَ عَلَيْهِ مِنَ الْبَابِ الْأَيْمَنِ مِنَ الْأَبْوَابِ الْجَنَّةِ وَهُمْ شُرَكَاءُ النَّاسِ فِيمَا سِوَى ذَلِكَ مِنَ الْأَبْوَابِ ثُمَّ قَالَ وَالَّذِي نَفْسِي بِيَدِهِ مَا بَيْنَ الْمَصْرَاعَيْنِ مِنْ مَصَارِيمِ الْجَنَّةِ كَمَا بَيْنَ مَكَّةَ وَهَجَرَ وَكَمَا بَيْنَ مَكَّةَ وَبُصْرَى وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ أَبِي بَكْرٍ الصَّدِيقِ وَالْأَمْرِ وَغَفْبَةَ بْنِ غَامِرٍ وَأَبِي سَعِيدٍ قَالَ أَبُو عَيْسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ وَأَبُو حَيَّانٍ التَّمِيمِيُّ اسْمُهُ يَحْيَى بْنُ سَعِيدٍ بْنُ حَيَّانٍ كُوفِيٌّ وَهُوَ ثِقَةٌ وَأَبُو زُرْعَةَ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنُ جَرِيرٍ اسْمُهُ هَرَمٌ *

1068 Narrated Abu-Huraira; 'Some cooked meat was brought to Allah Messenger ﷺ and the meat of a forearm was presented to him as he used to like it. He ate a morsel of it and said: "I will be the master of all the people on the Day of Resurrection. Do you know the reason for it? Allah will gather all the human beings of early generations as well as late generations on one plain so that the announcer will be able to make them all hear his voice and the watcher will be able to see all of them. The sun will come so close to the

Riyadhas-Saliheen (The Meadows of the Righteous)
(Abridged)

people that they will suffer severe distress and hardship in a way they will not be able to tolerate it or to bear it. Then the people will say to each other; 'Don't you see, to what state you have reached? Won't you look for someone who can intercede for you with your Lord?' Some people will say; 'Go to Adam.' So they will go to Adam and say to him; 'You are the father of mankind; Allah has created you with His Own Hand, and breathed into you of His spirit, and ordered the angels to prostrate before you, and they did, so please! Intercede for us with your Lord. Don't you see in what state we are? Don't you see what condition we have reached?' Adam will say "This day my Lord has become angry as He has never become before, nor will ever become thereafter. He forbade me (to eat of the fruit of) the Tree, but I disobeyed Him. I invoke Allah only for myself I invoke Allah only for myself I invoke Allah only for myself Go to someone else, go to Noah.' So, they will go to Noah and say to him, 'O Noah! You are the first Messengers of Allah to the people on the earth, and Allah has named you a thankful servant. Please intercede for us with your Lord. Don't you see in what state we are?' He will say "Today my Lord has become angry as He has never become before nor will ever become thereafter. I had invoked Allah ﷻ for an invocation and Allah ﷻ has granted it in life. I invoke Allah only for myself. I invoke Allah only for myself I invoke Allah only for myself Go to someone else, go to Ibraheem " They will go to Ibraheem and say; 'O Ibraheem! You are Allah's Messenger and His drawn-near servant from among the people of the earth, so please intercede for us with your Lord. Don't you see in what state we are?' He will say to them "My Lord has today become angry as He has never become before, nor will ever become thereafter I had told three lies. I invoke Allah only for myself I invoke Allah only for myself. I invoke Allah only

Riyadhas-Saliheen (The Meadows of the Righteous)
(Abridged)

for myself Go to some one else. Go to Moses." The people will then go to Moses and say; 'O Moses! You are Allah's Messenger and Allah has given you superiority Above the others with His Message and with His direct Talk to you. Please intercede for us with your Lord Don't you see in what state we are?' Moses will say: "My Lord has today become angry as He has never become before, nor will become thereafter, I killed a person whom I had not been ordered to kill. I invoke Allah only for myself. I invoke Allah only for myself. I invoke Allah only for myself. Go to someone else Go to Jesus " So, they will go to Jesus and say; 'O Jesus! You are Allah's Messenger and His Word (Be. And he was) that He sent to Mary, and a breathe of Him (a soul created by Him), and you talked to the people while still in the cradle Please intercede for us with your Lord Don't you see in what state we are?' Jesus will say: "My Lord has today become angry as He has never become before nor will ever become thereafter Jesus will not mention any sin, but he will say: I invoke Allah only for myself. I invoke Allah only for myself I invoke Allah only for myself. Go to someone else Go to Muhammad. So, they will proceed towards me and say; 'O Muhammad! You are Allah's Messenger and the last of the Prophets, and Allah has forgiven your past, present and future sins. So, please intercede for us with your Lord. Don't you see in what state we are?' The Prophet ﷺ added: "Then I will go beneath Allah's Throne and fall in prostration before my Lord. And then Allah ﷻ will guide me to such praises and glorifications to Him as He has never guided anybody else before me. Then it will be said: "O Muhammad! Raise your head Ask, and it will be granted. Intercede! And it (your intercession) will be accepted." So I will raise my head and say "My followers O my Lord! My followers O my Lord! My followers O my Lord." It will be said: "O Muhammad!

Let those of your followers who have no accounts, enter through the gate in the right side Paradise and they will share the other gates with the people." The Prophet ﷺ further said "By Him in Whose Hand my soul is, the distance between every two gateposts of Paradise is like the distance between Mecca and Hajar or between Mecca and Bosra (in Greater Syria).

١٠٦٩- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ: ثَلَاثَةٌ لَا يُكَلِّمُهُمُ اللَّهُ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ، وَلَا يُطَهِّرُهُمْ، وَلَا يُزَكِّيهِمْ، وَلَهُمْ عَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌ: رَجُلٌ عَلَى فُضْلٍ مَاءٍ بِالْعَلَاةِ يَمْنَعُهُ مِنَ ابْنِ السَّبِيلِ وَرَجُلٌ بَاتَعَ رَجُلًا بِسُلْعَةٍ بَعْدَ الْعَصْرِ، فَحَنَفَ لَهُ بِاللَّهِ: لِأَحَدِهَا بَكْذَاً وَكَذَاً، فَصَدَّقَهُ، وَهُوَ عَلَى غَيْرِ ذَلِكَ وَرَجُلٌ بَايَعَ إِمَامًا لَا يُبَايِعُهُ إِلَّا لِلدُّنْيَا فَلَمَّا أُعْطِيَ مِنْهَا وَفَى، وَإِنْ لَمْ يُعْطِ مِنْهَا لَمْ يَفِ مُتَّفَقٌ عَلَيْهِ

1069 Narrated Abu-Huraira رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ; 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "There are three people to whom Allah will not speak on the Day of Resurrection, at whom He will not look, and whom He will not purify, and they will have a painful punishment. A man at a place with excess water in the desert and he withholds it from the travelers. A man who sold a commodity to another person in the afternoon (or after the Afternoon Prayer) and swore to him by Allah that he had bought it at such and such price and he (the buyer) believed him yet that was not the case. And a man who pledged allegiance to an Imam (ruler) but for the sake of the world (material gains), if the Imām bestowed on something out of that worldly riches he stood by his allegiance, and if he did not give him, he did not fulfill the allegiance " (Agreed upon)

١٠٧٠- عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عُمَرَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا: أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ: (تُقَاتِلُونَ الْيَهُودَ، حَتَّى يَخْتَبِئَ أَحَدُهُمْ وَرَاءَ الْخَجَرِ، فَيَقُولُ: يَا عَبْدَ اللَّهِ، هَذَا

يَهُودِيٍّ وَرَأَيْتُ فَيَقْتُلُهُ). وَفِي رَوِيَّةٍ قَالَتْ: (لَا تَقُومُ السَّاعَةُ حَتَّى تُقَاتِلُوا الْيَهُودَ) وَتُكَرَّرُ بَاقِي الْحَدِيثِ. رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

1071. Narrated Abdullah ibn Omar may Allah be pleased with them ; 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said, "You (the Muslims) will fight against the Jews till some of them will hide behind stones. The stones will (betray them) saying (to the Muslim); 'O Abdullah! There is a Jew hiding behind me, so kill him.' In another quotation: "The Hour will not come until you fight against Jews..." (Bukhari).

١٠٧١- حَدِيثُ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ: أَلَا لَأَحْتَكُمَنَّ حَدِيثًا عَنْ النَّجَالِ، مَا حَدَّثَ بِهِ سَيِّ قَوْمُهُ إِنَّهُ أَغْوَزَ وَبَنَ بِجِيءٍ مَعَهُ بِمَنْزِلِ الْجَنَّةِ وَالنَّارِ فَالْتَمِي يَقُولُ إِنَّهَا الْجَنَّةُ، هِيَ لِلنَّارِ وَإِنِّي لَتُنْبِرُكُمْ كَمَا تَنْدَرُ بِهِ نُوحٌ قَوْمُهُ أَهْرَجَهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

1072. Narrated Abu-Huraira رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ, ' Allah's Messenger ﷺ said "Shall I not tell you About Ad-Dajjal a story that no prophet told his nation (before)? Al-Dajjal is one-eyed and will bring with him what will resemble Hell and Paradise. What he will call Paradise will be actually Hell. So I warn you (angaist him) as Noah warned his people against him." (Bukhari).

١٠٧٢- عَنْ حُذَيْفَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: سَمِعْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ يَقُولُ: (إِنَّ مَعَ النَّجَالِ إِذَا خَرَجَ مَاءٌ وَبَارًا، فَأَمَّا الَّذِي يَرَى النَّارَ أَنَّهَا النَّارُ هَمَاءٌ بَارِدٌ، وَأَمَّا الَّذِي يَرَى النَّارَ أَنَّهُ مَاءٌ بَارِدٌ فَتَارٌ تُحْرَقُ، فَمَنْ أَذْرَكَ مِنْكُمْ فَلْيَقْعِ فِي الَّذِي يَرَى أَنَّهَا نَارٌ، فَإِنَّهُ غَدَبٌ بَارِدٌ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

1073 Narrated Hozayfa رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ; 'I heard Allah's Messenger ﷺ saying: "When Ad-Dajjal appears, he will have fire and water along with him. What the people will consider as fire, will be cold water, and what the people will consider as cold water, will

be fire that will burn (things) So, if anyone of you comes across this, he should fall in the thing that will appear to him as fire, for in reality, it will be fresh cold and sweet water." (Bukhari).

١٠٧٤- حديثُ ابنِ عباسٍ، عن مُجاهِدٍ قالَ كما عبدَ ابنِ عباسٍ ، فذكرُوا الدَّجَالَ أَنَّهُ قَالَ مَكْتُوبٌ بَيْنَ عَيْنَيْهِ كَافِرٌ ، فَقَالَ ابنُ عَبَّاسٍ: لَمْ أَسْمَعْهُ وَلَكِنَّهُ قَالَ لَمَّا مَوْتِي كَأَنِّي أَنْظَرُ فِيهِ إِذَا انْحَدَرَ فِي الْوَادِي يَلْتَمِي أَخْرَجَهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

1074. Narrated Mujahid, I was in the company of Ibn Abbas may Allah be pleased with them and the people talked About Ad-Dajjal saying that the word 'unbeliever' written in between his eyes. Ibn Abbas said, 'I have not heard this from the Prophet ﷺ but I heard him saying: "As if I saw Moses just now entering the valley reciting Talbiya." (Bukhari)

١٠٧٥ حديثُ أبي موسى ؓ عن النَّبِيِّ ﷺ، قَالَ: لَيَأْتِيَنَّ عَلَى النَّاسِ زَمَانٌ يَطُوفُ الرَّجُلُ فِيهِ بِالصَّدَقَةِ مِنَ الذَّهَبِ ثُمَّ لَا يَجِدُ أَحَدًا يَأْخُذُهَا مِنْهُ، وَيَرَى الرَّجُلُ الْوَاحِدَ يَتَّبِعُهُ أَرْبَعُونَ امْرَأَةً يَلْذَنُّ بِهِ، مِنْ قَلَّةِ الرِّجَالِ وَكَثْرَةِ النِّسَاءِ أَخْرَجَهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

1075 Narrated Abu-Musa ؓ, 'The Prophet ﷺ said "A time will come upon the people when a person will wander About with his Zakat of gold. He will not find anybody to accept it, and one man will be seen followed by forty women to be their guardian because of scarcity of men and great number of women." (Bukhari).

١٠٧٦- حديثُ أبي هريرة ؓ قَالَ: قَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ: لَتَشْتَرِيَ رَجُلٌ مِنْ رَجُلٍ عَقْلًا لَهُ، فَوَجَدَ الرَّجُلُ الَّذِي لَشْتَرِيَ الْعَقْلَ فِي عَقَارِهِ جِرَّةً فِيهَا ذَهَبٌ، فَقَالَ لَهُ الَّذِي لَشْتَرِيَ الْعَقْلَ: حَدِّ ذَهَبِكَ مِنِّي، إِنَّمَا لَشْتَرَيْتُ مِنْكَ الْأَرْضَ وَلَمْ أَتَّعْ مِنْكَ الذَّهَبَ وَقَالَ الَّذِي لَهُ الْأَرْضُ: بِنَا بِعُتْكَ الْأَرْضَ وَمَا فِيهَا فَتَحَاكَمَا إِلَى رَجُلٍ

لهال الذي تحاكما إليه: ألكما ولد؟ قال أحدهما: لي غلام، وقال الآخر: لي جارية؛ قال: أنكحوا العلام الجارية، وأنفقوا على أنصبيهما مئة وتصنقا لخرجه للبحري.

1076. Narrated Abu-Huraira ؓ; 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "A man bought a piece of land from another man, and the buyer found an earthenware jar filled with gold in the land. The buyer said to the seller, 'Take your gold, as I have bought only the land from you, but I have not bought the gold from you.' The seller of the land said; 'I have sold you the land with everything in it.' So both of them took their case before a man who asked; 'Do you have children.' One of them said, 'I have a boy.' The other said; 'I have a girl.' The man said, 'Marry the girl to the boy and spend the money on both of them and give the rest of it in charity.' (Bukhari)

١٠٧٧ عنه رضي الله عنه: أنه سمع رسول الله ﷺ يقول: (منكحوا ومثل للناس، كمثل رجل استوقد نارا، فجعل الفراش وهذه الدواب تقع في النار). وقال: (كانت امرأتان معهما ابناهما، جاء الذئب فذهب بابن إحدىهما، فقالت صاحبتها: إنما ذهب بابنك، وقالت الأخرى: إنما ذهب بابنك، فتحاكما إلى داود، فقصى به للكبرى، فخرجتا على سليمان بن داود فأخبرتا، فقال: اتوني بالمكسب أشقة بينهما، فقالت الصغرى: لا تفعل برحمتك الله، هو ابنها، فقصى به للصغرى). رواه البخاري.

1077. Narrated Abu-Huraira ؓ; 'I heard Allah's Messenger ﷺ saying: "My example and the example of the people is like that of a man who lit a fire, moths and other insects started falling into it." He also said. "There were two women, each of whom had a child with her. A wolf came and took away the child of one of them, whereupon the other said; 'It has taken your child.' The first said; 'But it has taken your child.' So they both carried the case before (the Prophet)

David ؑ who judged that the living child be given to the older woman. So both of them went to Solomon, the son of David, may the blessing of Allah be upon them and informed him (of the case). He said: "Bring me a knife so as to cut the child into two pieces and distribute it between you." The younger lady said 'May Allah be Merciful at you! Don't do that, for it is her (the other lady's) child.' So, he gave the child to the younger lady." (Bukhari)

١٠٧٨ - عَنْ رِفَاعَةَ بْنِ رَافِعٍ الزَّرَقِيِّ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ وَكَانَ مِمَّنْ شَهِدَ بَدْرًا، قَالَ: جَاءَ جَبْرِيلُ إِلَى النَّبِيِّ ﷺ فَقَالَ: مَا تَعْتَوُونَ أَهْلَ بَدْرٍ فَيَكُمُ قَالَ: (مَنْ أَفْصَلَ الْمُسْلِمِينَ). أَوْ كَلِمَةً نَحْوَهَا، قَالَ: وَكَذَلِكَ مَنْ شَهِدَ بَدْرًا مِنَ الْمَلَائِكَةِ. رواه البخاري.

1078 Narrated Rifa'a ibn Rafe'e Al-Zoraqi, who was one of the Badr warriors; 'Gabriel came to the Prophet ﷺ and said: "How do you look upon the warriors of Badr among yourselves?" The Prophet ﷺ said: Similarly, as the best of the Muslims, or he said a similar statement. Thereupon, Gabriel said: "And so are the angels who participated in the Badr (battle)." (Bukhari).

١٠٧٩ - عَنْ ابْنِ عُمَرَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ: (إِذَا أُنْزِلَ اللَّهُ بِقَوْمٍ عَذَابًا، لَأَسَابَ الْعَذَابُ مَنْ كَانَ مِنْهُمْ، ثُمَّ يُعْتَوَى عَلَى أَعْمَالِهِمْ). رواه البخاري.

1079 Narrated Ibn Omar may Allah be pleased with them; 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "If Allah sends punishment upon a nation then it befalls upon the whole population indiscriminately. They will be resurrected (and judged) according to their deeds." (Bukhari)

١٠٨٠ - عَنْ جَابِرِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُمَا قَالَ: كَانَ جَدْعٌ يَقُومُ إِلَى النَّبِيِّ ﷺ فَلَمَّا وَصَعَ لَهُ الْمَنِيرُ مَنِمَعًا لِلْجَدْعِ مِثْلَ أَصْوَاتِ الْعِشَارِ حَتَّى نَزَلَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ فَوَصَعَ يَدَهُ عَلَيْهِ. البخاري.

1080. Narrated Jaber ibn Abdullah may Allah be pleased with them; 'The Prophet ﷺ used to stand on a stem of a date palm tree (while delivering the sermon). When the pulpit was placed for him we heard that stem crying like a pregnant she-camel till the Prophet ﷺ got down off the pulpit and placed his hand over it (and it kept quiet) " (Bukhari)

١٠٨١ - حَدِيثُ ابْنِ أَبِي أَوْفَى ، قَالَ: غَزَوْنَا مَعَ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ، سِتْعَ غَزَوَاتٍ، أَوْ سِتًّا، كُنَّا نَأْكُلُ مَعَهُ الْجُرَادَ أَخْرَجَهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

1081. Narrated Ibn Abu-Awfa ؓ, 'We participated with the Prophet ﷺ in six or seven expeditions. We used to eat locusts with him. (Bukhari).

١٠٨٢ - عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ: (ثَلَاثَةٌ لَا يَنْظُرُ اللَّهُ إِلَيْهِمْ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ وَلَا يُزَكِّيهِمْ وَلَهُمْ عَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌ: رَجُلٌ كَانَ لَهُ فَصْلٌ مَاءٌ بِالطَّرِيقِ فَمَنَعَهُ مِنْ ابْنِ السَّبِيلِ، وَرَجُلٌ بَايَعَ إِمَامًا لَا يُبَايِعُهُ إِلَّا لِدُنْيَا، فَإِنْ أَعْطَاهُ مِنْهَا رَضِيَ وَإِنْ لَمْ يُعْطِهِ مِنْهَا سَخَطَ، وَرَجُلٌ أَقَامَ سَلْعَتَهُ بَعْدَ الْمَصْرِ) قَالَ: وَاللَّهِ لَدِيَ لَا إِلَهَ غَيْرُهُ، لَقَدْ أَعْطَيْتُ بِهَا كَذَا وَكَذَا، فَصَدَّقَهُ رَجُلٌ. ثُمَّ قَرَأَ هَذِهِ الْآيَةَ: (إِنَّ الَّذِينَ يَشْتَرُونَ بِعَهْدِ اللَّهِ وَأَيْمَانِهِمْ ثَمَنًا قَلِيلًا). رواه البخاري.

1082. Narrated Abu-Huraira ؓ; 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "There are three types of people whom Allah will neither look at them on the Day of Resurrection, nor will He purify them (from sins) and they shall have a painful torment. They are: A man possessed superfluous water, on a way and he withheld it from the travellers. A man who gave the pledge

to a ruler and he gave it only for worldly benefits. If the ruler gives him something he gets satisfied, and if the ruler withholds something from him, he gets dissatisfied. And a man displayed his goods for sale after asr Prayer (and took a false oath by) saying, 'By Allah, except Whom none has the right to be worshipped, I have been given so much for my goods,' and somebody believes him (and bought the commodity. The Prophet ﷺ then recited:

﴿ إِنِّ الَّذِينَ يَشْتَرُونَ بِعَهْدِ اللَّهِ وَأَيْمَانِهِمْ ثَمَنًا قَلِيلًا أُولَٰئِكَ لَا خَلَاقَ لَهُمْ فِي
الْآخِرَةِ وَلَا يَكَلِّمُهُمُ اللَّهُ وَلَا يَنْظُرُ إِلَيْهِمْ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ وَلَا يُزَكِّيهِمْ وَلَهُمْ عَذَابٌ
أَلِيمٌ ﴾ (آل عمران ٧٧)

"As for those who sell the faith they owe to Allah and their own plighted word for a small price, they shall have no portion in the Hereafter, nor will Allah (deign to) speak to them or look at them on the Day of Judgment, nor will He cleanse them (of sin). They shall have a grievous penalty **
S: 3-77. (Bukhari).

١٠٨٣- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ: (بَيْنَ النَّفْثَتَيْنِ أَرْبَعُونَ).
قَالُوا: يَا لَنَا هُرَيْرَةُ، أَرْبَعُونَ يَوْمًا قَالَ: أَيْتُ، قَالَ: أَرْبَعُونَ سَنَةً قَالَ: أَيْتُ،
قَالَ: أَرْبَعُونَ شَهْرًا قَالَ: أَيْتُ. (وَيَبْقَى كُلُّ شَيْءٍ مِنَ الْإِنْسَانِ إِلَّا عِجْبَ دُنْيِهِ،
فِيهِ يُرَكَّبُ الْخَلْقُ). رواه البخاري.

1083. Narrated Abu-Huraira رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ; 'The Prophet ﷺ said. "Between the two blowings of the Trumpet there will be forty" The people said; 'O Abu-Huraira! Forty days?' I refused to reply. They said; 'Forty years?' I refused to reply. They said, 'Forty months?' I refused to reply and said; 'Everything of the human body will disintegrated except the

last coccyx bone (of the tail) and from that bone Allah will reconstruct the whole body.” (Bukhari).

١٠٨٤- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: بَيْنَمَا رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ فِي مَجْلِسٍ يُحَدِّثُ الْقَوْمَ، جَاءَهُ أَغْرَابِيٌّ فَقَالَ: مَتَى الْمَنَاعَةُ. فَمَضَى رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ يُحَدِّثُ، فَقَالَ بَعْضُ الْقَوْمِ: سَمِعَ مَا قَالَ فَكَّرَهُ مَا قَالَ. وَقَالَ بَعْضُهُمْ: بَلْ لَمْ يَسْمَعْ. حَتَّى إِذَا قَضَى حَدِيثَهُ قَالَ: (أَيُّكُمْ لَرَأَى السَّائِلُ عَنِ الْمَنَاعَةِ). فَقَالَ: هَا لَنَا يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ قَالَ: (عَبَادُ ضُئِيعَتِ الْأَمَانَةِ فَانْتَظِرِ الْمَنَاعَةَ). فَقَالَ: كَيْفَ إِصْنَاعُهَا قَالَ: (إِذَا وَصَدَ الْأَمْرُ إِلَى غَيْرِ أَهْلِهِ فَانْتَظِرِ السَّاعَةَ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

1084. Narrated Abu-Huraira رضي الله عنه; ‘While the Prophet ﷺ was saying something in a gathering, a nomad came and asked him; ‘When would the Hour (Doomsday) take place?’ Allah’s Messenger ﷺ continued his talk. Some people said that Allah’s Messenger ﷺ had heard the question, but did not like what that nomad had asked. Some of them said that Allah’s Messenger ﷺ had not heard it. When the Prophet ﷺ finished his speech, he said “Where is the questioner, who enquired About the Hour (Doomsday)?” The nomad said: “I am here, O Allah’s Messenger!” Then the Prophet ﷺ said: “When Al-Amanah (the trust (or moral responsibility, honesty or all the duties which Allah has ordained) is lost, then wait for the Hour (Doomsday).” The nomad said; ‘How will it be lost?’ The Prophet ﷺ said: “When the power or authority comes in the hands of unfit persons, then wait for the Hour (Doomsday).” (Bukhari).

١٠٨٥- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ: (يُصَلُّونَ لَكُمْ، فَإِنْ أَصَابُوا فَلَكُمْ وَلَهُمْ، وَإِنْ أَحْطَرُوا فَلَكُمْ وَعَلَيْهِمْ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

1085. Narrated Abu-Huraira رضي الله عنه; ‘Allah’s Messenger ﷺ said: “When the imams lead you in the prayer correctly then

they and you will receive the rewards but if they make a mistake (in the prayer) then you will receive the reward for the prayer and the sin will be theirs." (Bukhari).

١٠٨٦- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ، عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ: (عَجِبَ اللَّهُ مِنْ قَوْمٍ يَدْخُلُونَ الْجَنَّةَ فِي السَّلَاسِلِ). رواه البخاري.

1086. Narrated Abu-Huraira ؓ; 'The Prophet ﷺ said "Allah wonders at those people who will enter Paradise in chains." (Bukhari).

١٠٨٧- عَنْ أَبِي مَسْعُودٍ الْأَنْصَارِيِّ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ، قَالَ: قَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ: (إِنَّ مِمَّا أَدْرَكَ النَّاسُ مِنْ كَلَامِ النَّبِيِّ الْأُولَى: إِذَا لَمْ تَسْتَحْ فَاصْنَعْ مَا شِئْتَ). رواه البخاري.

1087 Narrated Abu-Mas'oud ؓ; 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "One of the sayings of the early Prophets which the people have got is: "If you don't feel ashamed, then do whatever you like " (Bukhari).

١٠٨٨- حَدِيثُ أَبِي مُوسَى، عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ، قَالَ: مَنْ أَحَبَّ لِقَاءَ اللَّهِ، أَحَبَّ اللَّهُ لِقَاءَهُ وَمَنْ كَرِهَ لِقَاءَ اللَّهِ، كَرِهَ اللَّهُ لِقَاءَهُ. أَخْرَجَهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

1088. Narrated Abu-Musa ؓ; 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "Whoever loves meeting with Allah ﷻ, Allah ﷻ too, loves meeting with him; and whoever hates meeting with Allah ﷻ, Allah too hates meeting with him." (Bukhari).

١٠٨٩- حَدِيثُ عَائِشَةَ، أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ، قَالَ: مَنْ مَاتَ وَعَلَيْهِ صِيَامٌ صِيَامًا عَنْهُ وَلَيْتُهُ أَخْرَجَهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

1089 Narrated A'isha may Allah be pleased with her ; 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "Whoever died and he ought to

have fasted (those of missed days of Ramadhan) then his guardians⁴³ must fast on his behalf." (Bukhari)

١٠٩٠- حديث عتبة بن عامر قال: صلى رسول الله ﷺ على قتلى أحد، بعد ثمانين سبباً، كالمودع للأحياء والأموات، ثم طلع المنبر، فقال: إني بين أيديكم فرطاً، وأنا عليكم شهيد، وإن موعظكم فحوض، وإني لأنظر إليكم من مقامي هذا، وإني لست أحمي عليكم أن تشركوا، ولكني أحمي عليكم الدنيا، أن تنافسوها أخرجه البحاري.

1090. Narrated Oqba ibn Amer ؓ; 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ offered the funeral prayers of the martyrs of Ohod eight years after (their death) as if bidding farewell to the living and the dead, then he ascended the pulpit and said: "I am your vanguard, and I am a witness over you, and your promised place to meet me, will be Al Hawdh (The Fountain⁴⁴) (on the

⁴³ His relatives.

⁴⁴ Al-Hawdh, one of the privileges that will be given to the Prophet ﷺ on the Day of Judgement Sunna explains it in many places Herebelow are two Hadiths to this effect.

Narrated Al Abbas, 'Omar bin Abdul-Aziz sent for Abo Sallam Al Habashi who traveled on the mule of post. When he entered on Omar bin Abdul-Aziz he said to him, 'Commander of the faithful! The mule tired me Omar ؓ said, 'I wanted not to trouble you but I have been informed that you have a Hadith about Al Hawdh on the authority of Thawban so, I wanted to hear it directly from you Abo Sallam said, 'Thawban narrated to me, 'The Prophet ﷺ said "MY Hawdh is from Aden to Oman. Its water is whiter than milk and sweeter than honey Its cups are as numerous as the stars of the sky He that had a drink of it will never get thirsty The first approach it are the poor among the migrants, those whose heads are unkempt. those who do not take in marriage the opulent women, and those to whom the doors are not opened." Omar bin Abdul-Aziz ؓ said 'But I have taken in marriage the opulent women I have taken in marriage Fatima bint Abdul-Malek, and

Day of Resurrection), and I am (now) looking at it from this place of mine. I am not afraid that you will worship other besides Allah, but I am afraid that worldly life will tempt you and cause you to compete with each other for it." (Bukhari)

١٠٩١- أَخْبَرَنَا مُؤَيَّدُ بْنُ نَصْرِ أَخْبَرَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ الْمُبَارَكِ أَخْبَرَنَا أَبُو حَاشٍ
التَّمِيمِيُّ عَنْ أَبِي رَزَعةَ بْنِ عَمْرٍو بْنِ حَزِيرٍ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ أَتَى رَسُولُ
اللَّهِ ﷺ بِلَحْمٍ فَرَفَعَ إِلَيْهِ الدِّرَاعَ فَأَكَلَهُ وَكَانَتْ تُعْجِبُهُ فَهَسَ مِنْهَا بَهْسَةً ثُمَّ قَالَ
أَنَا سَيِّدُ النَّاسِ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ هَلْ تَذَرُونَ لِي ذَلِكَ يَجْمَعُ اللَّهُ النَّاسَ الْأَوَّلِينَ
وَالْآخِرِينَ فِي صَعِيدٍ وَاحِدٍ فَيَسْمِعُهُمُ الدَّاعِيَ وَيَعْطُهُمُ الْبَصَرَ وَتَكُونُ لِلشَّعْمِ
مِنْهُمْ هَبْلُ النَّاسِ مِنَ الْعَمِّ وَالْكَرْبِ مَا لَا يُطِيقُونَ وَلَا يَحْتَمِلُونَ فَيَقُولُ لِلنَّاسِ
يَغْضَنَّهُمْ لِبَغْضِي أَلَا تَرَوْنَ مَا قَدْ بَلَغَكُمْ أَلَا تَتَطَرَّوْنَ مَنْ يَشْفَعُ لَكُمْ إِلَيَّ رَبِّكُمْ
فَيَقُولُ النَّاسُ يَغْضَنَّهُمْ لِبَغْضِي عَلَيْكُمْ بِأَنَّهُمْ فَيَأْتُونَ أَنَّهُمْ فَيَقُولُونَ أَنْتَ أَبُو الْبَشَرِ
خَلَقَكَ اللَّهُ بِيَدِهِ وَنَفَخَ فِيكَ مِنْ رُوحِهِ وَأَمَرَ الْمَلَائِكَةَ فَسَجَدُوا لَكَ اشْفَعْ لَنَا إِلَى
رَبِّكَ أَلَا رَأَى مَا نَحْنُ فِيهِ أَلَا رَأَى مَا قَدْ بَلَغَنَا فَيَقُولُ لَهُمْ أَنَّهُ إِنْ رَبِّي قَدْ غَضِبَ
لِيَوْمٍ غَضِبًا لَمْ يَغْضَبْ قَبْلَهُ وَلَنْ يَغْضَبَ بَعْدَهُ مِثْلَهُ وَإِنَّهُ قَدْ بَهَانِي عَنْ الشَّجَرَةِ
فَعَصَيْتُ نَفْسِي نَفْسِي نَفْسِي أَذْهَبُوا إِلَى غَيْرِي أَذْهَبُوا إِلَى نُوحٍ فَيَأْتُونَ نُوحًا
فَيَقُولُونَ يَا نُوحُ أَنْتَ أَوَّلُ الرُّسُلِ إِلَى أَهْلِ الْأَرْضِ وَقَدْ سَمِعَكَ اللَّهُ عِنْدَ

the doors are opened for me, yet I would leave my head unkempt and I would not wash my underwear till it becomes unclean.'

Narrated Abu-Zarr: 'I said: 'Messenger of Allah! What are the jars of Al-Hawdh?' The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said "By Him in Whose hand my soul is, its jars are more than the stars of the sky in a dark and clear night. They are from the jars of Paradise. He that had a sip of it will never get thirsty. Its width is equal to its length. It is equal the distance from Oman to Aylah. Its water is whiter than milk and sweeter than honey." The other narrative states that its width is equal the distance from Kufa to the Black Stone.

شَكَوْرًا اشْفَعْ لَنَا إِلَى رَبِّكَ أَلَا تَرَى مَا نَحْنُ فِيهِ أَلَا تَرَى مَا قَدْ بَلَغْنَا فَيَقُولُ
لَهُمْ نُوحٌ إِنَّ رَبِّي قَدْ غَضِبَ الْيَوْمَ غَضَبًا لَمْ يَغْضَبْ قَبْلَهُ مِثْلَهُ وَلَكِنْ يَعْصِبُ
بَعْدَهُ مِثْلَهُ وَإِنَّهُ قَدْ كَانَ لِي دَعْوَةٌ دَعَوْتُهَا عَلَى قَوْمِي نَفْسِي نَفْسِي أَذْهَبُوا
إِلَى غَيْرِي أَذْهَبُوا إِلَى إِبْرَاهِيمَ فَيَأْتُونَ إِبْرَاهِيمَ فَيَقُولُونَ يَا إِبْرَاهِيمُ أَنْتَ نَبِيُّ
اللَّهِ وَخَلِيلُهُ مِنْ أَهْلِ الْأَرْضِ اشْفَعْ لَنَا إِلَى رَبِّكَ أَلَا تَرَى مَا نَحْنُ فِيهِ فَيَقُولُ
إِنَّ رَبِّي قَدْ غَضِبَ الْيَوْمَ غَضَبًا لَمْ يَغْضَبْ قَبْلَهُ مِثْلَهُ وَلَكِنْ يَعْصِبُ بَعْدَهُ مِثْلَهُ
وَإِنِّي قَدْ كَذَبْتُ ثَلَاثَ كَذِبَاتٍ فَذَكَرَهُنَّ أَبُو حَتَّىٰ فِي الْحَدِيثِ نَفْسِي نَفْسِي أَذْهَبُوا
إِلَى غَيْرِي أَذْهَبُوا إِلَى مُوسَى فَيَأْتُونَ مُوسَى فَيَقُولُونَ يَا مُوسَى أَنْتَ
رَسُولُ اللَّهِ فَضَلَّكَ اللَّهُ بِرِسَالَتِهِ وَبِكَلَامِهِ عَلَى الْبَشَرِ اشْفَعْ لَنَا إِلَى رَبِّكَ أَلَا
تَرَى مَا نَحْنُ فِيهِ فَيَقُولُ إِنَّ رَبِّي قَدْ غَضِبَ الْيَوْمَ غَضَبًا لَمْ يَغْضَبْ قَبْلَهُ مِثْلَهُ
وَلَكِنْ يَعْصِبُ بَعْدَهُ مِثْلَهُ وَإِنِّي قَدْ قَتَلْتُ نَفْسًا لَمْ أُوْمَرْ بِقَتْلِهَا نَفْسِي نَفْسِي أَذْهَبُوا
إِلَى غَيْرِي أَذْهَبُوا إِلَى عِيسَى فَيَأْتُونَ عِيسَى فَيَقُولُونَ يَا عِيسَى أَنْتَ
رَسُولُ اللَّهِ وَكَلِمَتُهُ أَلْقَاهَا إِلَى مَرْثَمٍ وَزُورُوحٌ مِثْلَهُ وَكَلِمَتُ النَّاسِ فِي الْمَهْدِ اشْفَعْ
لَنَا إِلَى رَبِّكَ أَلَا تَرَى مَا نَحْنُ فِيهِ فَيَقُولُ عِيسَى إِنَّ رَبِّي قَدْ غَضِبَ الْيَوْمَ
غَضَبًا لَمْ يَغْضَبْ قَبْلَهُ مِثْلَهُ وَلَكِنْ يَعْصِبُ بَعْدَهُ مِثْلَهُ وَلَمْ يَذْكُرْ ذَنْبًا نَفْسِي نَفْسِي أَذْهَبُوا
إِلَى غَيْرِي أَذْهَبُوا إِلَى مُحَمَّدٍ قَالَ فَيَأْتُونَ مُحَمَّدًا فَيَقُولُونَ يَا
مُحَمَّدُ أَنْتَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ وَحَاتَمُ الْأَنْبِيَاءِ وَقَدْ غَرَّكَ مَا تَقْدُمُ مِنْ دِينِكَ وَمَا تَأْخُرُ
اشْفَعْ لَنَا إِلَى رَبِّكَ أَلَا تَرَى مَا نَحْنُ فِيهِ فَيَنْطَلِقُ فَآتَى تَحْتَ الْعَرْشِ فَأَخْرَجَ
سَاجِدًا لِرَبِّي ثُمَّ يَفْتَحُ اللَّهُ عَلَى مَنْ مَحَامِدُهُ وَحُسْنُ الثَّنَاءِ عَلَيْهِ شَيْئًا لَمْ يَفْتَحْهُ
عَلَى أَحَدٍ قَبْلِي ثُمَّ يُقَالُ يَا مُحَمَّدُ ارْقِعْ رَأْسَكَ سَلْ تَعْطَى وَاشْفَعْ تَشْفَعُ فَارْقِعْ
رَأْسِي فَاقُولُ يَا رَبُّ أُمِّي يَا رَبُّ أُمِّي يَا رَبُّ أُمِّي فَيَقُولُ يَا مُحَمَّدُ ادْخُلْ مِنْ
أَمْتِكَ مَنْ لَا حِسَابَ عَلَيْهِ مِنَ الْبَابِ الْأَيْمَنِ مِنْ أَبْوَابِ الْجَنَّةِ وَهُمْ شُرَكَاءُ

الناس فيما سوى ذلك من الأنواب ثم قال والذي نفسي بيده ما بين
المصراعين من مصاريع الجنة كما بين مكة وهجر وكما بين مكة وبصرى
وفي الباب عن أبي بكر الصديق وأبي وعقبة بن عامر وأبي سعيد قال أبو
عيسى هذا حديث حسن صحيح وأبو حيان التميمي أسنم يحيى بن سعيد بن
حيان كوفي وهو ثقة وأبو ربيعة بن عمرو بن جرير أسنم هرم *

1091 Narrated Abu-Huraira; 'Some cooked meat was brought to Allah Messenger ﷺ and the meat of a forearm was presented to him as he used to like it. He ate a morsel of it and said 'I will be the master of all the people on the Day of Resurrection. Do you know the reason for it? Allah will gather all the human beings of early generations as well as late generations on one plain so that the announcer will be able to make them all hear his voice and the watcher will be able to see all of them. The sun will come so close to the people that they will suffer severe distress and hardship in a way they will not be able to tolerate it or to bear it. Then the people will say to each other; 'Don't you see, to what state you have reached? Won't you look for someone who can intercede for you with your Lord?' Some people will say; 'Go to Adam.' So they will go to Adam and say to him, 'You are the father of mankind; Allah has created you with His Own Hand, and breathed into you of His spirit, and ordered the angels to prostrate before you; and they did, so please' Intercede for us with your Lord. Don't you see in what state we are? Don't you see what condition we have reached?' Adam will say. "This day my Lord has become angry as He has never become before, nor will ever become thereafter. He forbade me (to eat of the fruit of) the Tree, but I disobeyed Him I invoke Allah only for myself I invoke Allah only for myself I invoke Allah only for myself. Go to someone else;

Riyadhos-Saliheen (The Meadows of the Righteous)
(Abridged)

go to Noah.' So, they will go to Noah and say to him; 'O Noah! You are the first Messengers of Allah to the people on the earth, and Allah has named you a thankful servant. Please intercede for us with your Lord. Don't you see in what state we are?' He will say: "Today my Lord has become angry as He has never become before nor will ever become thereafter. I had invoked Allah ﷻ for an invocation and Allah ﷻ has granted it in life. I invoke Allah only for myself. I invoke Allah only for myself. I invoke Allah only for myself. Go to someone else, go to Ibraheem." They will go to Ibraheem and say; 'O Ibraheem! You are Allah's Messenger and His drawn-near servant from among the people of the earth; so please intercede for us with your Lord. Don't you see in what state we are?' He will say to them: "My Lord has today become angry as He has never become before, nor will ever become thereafter. I had told three lies. I invoke Allah only for myself. I invoke Allah only for myself. I invoke Allah only for myself. Go to some one else. Go to Moses." The people will then go to Moses and say, 'O Moses! You are Allah's Messenger and Allah has given you superiority above the others with His Message and with His direct Talk to you. Please intercede for us with your Lord. Don't you see in what state we are?' Moses will say: "My Lord has today become angry as He has never become before, nor will become thereafter, I killed a person whom I had not been ordered to kill. I invoke Allah only for myself. I invoke Allah only for myself. I invoke Allah only for myself. Go to someone else. Go to Jesus." So, they will go to Jesus and say, 'O Jesus! You are Allah's Messenger and His Word (Be) And he was) that He sent to Mary, and a breathe of Him (a soul created by Him), and you talked to the people while still in the cradle. Please intercede for us with your Lord. Don't you see in what state we are?' Jesus will say, "My Lord has today become angry as He has never become before nor will ever become thereafter. Jesus will not

mention any sin, but he will say 'I invoke Allah only for myself. I invoke Allah only for myself. I invoke Allah only for myself. Go to someone else. Go to Muhammad. So, they will come to me and say, 'O Muhammad! You are Allah's Messenger and the last of the Prophets, and Allah has forgiven your past, present and future sins. So, please intercede for us with your Lord. Don't you see in what state we are?' The Prophet ﷺ added "Then I will go beneath Allah's Throne and fall in prostration before my Lord. And then Allah ﷻ will guide me to such praises and glorifications to Him as He has never guided anybody else before me. Then it will be said, "O Muhammad! Raise your head. Ask, and it will be granted. Intercede! And it (your intercession) will be accepted." So I will raise my head and say: 'My followers O my Lord! My followers O my Lord! My followers O my Lord.' It will be said: "O Muhammad! Let those of your followers who have no accounts, enter through the gate in the right side Paradise and they will share the other gates with the people." The Prophet ﷺ further said "By Him in Whose Hand my soul is, the distance between every two gateposts of Paradise is like the distance between Mecca and Hajar or between Mecca and Bosra (in Greater Syria)

١٠٩٢ ع ابن عباس رضي الله عنهما قال: أول ما أتحد النساء المبطون من قيل أم إسماعيل أتحدت مبطوناً لتعفي أثرها على سارة، ثم جاء بها إبراهيم وبناتها إسماعيل وهي ترصعها، حتى وصعها عند النبت، عند دوحة فوق زمزم في أعلى المسجد، وليس بمكة يومئذ أحد، وليس بها ماء، فوصعها هنالك، ووصع عندهما جريراً فيه تمر، وسقاء فيه ماء، ثم قفى إبراهيم منطلقاً، فتبعته أم إسماعيل، فقالت: يا إبراهيم، أين تذهب وتتركنا بهذا الوادي، الذي ليس فيه إنس ولا شيء؟ فقالت له ذلك مراراً، وجعل لا يلتفت إليها، فقالت له: الله الذي أمرك بهذا قال: نعم، قالت: إذن لا يضيعنا،

ثُمَّ رَجَعْتُ، فَانْطَلَقَ إِبْرَاهِيمُ حَتَّى إِذَا كَانَ عِنْدَ الثَّنِيَةِ حِينًا لَا يَرَوْنَهُ، اسْتَقْبَلَ
بُوجْهَهُ لَيْبَتًا، ثُمَّ دَعَا بِهَؤُلَاءِ الْكَلِمَاتِ، وَرَفَعَ يَدَيْهِ فَقَالَ: (رَبَّنَا إِنِّي أَسْكَنْتُ
مِنْ ثَرَاتِي بُولًا غَيْرَ ذِي رِزْعٍ) حَتَّى يَلْعَ (يَشْكُرُونَ). وَجَعَلْتُ لَمْ إِسْمَاعِيلَ
تَرْصِيعَ إِسْمَاعِيلَ وَتَشْرَبُ مِنْ ذَلِكَ الْمَاءِ، حَتَّى إِذَا نَعَدَ مَا فِي السَّقَاءِ عَطِشَتْ
وَعَطِشَ ابْنُهَا، وَجَعَلْتُ تَنْظُرُ إِلَيْهِ يَتَلَوَّى، أَوْ قَالَ يَتَلَبَّطُ، فَانْطَلَقْتُ كَرَاهِيَةً أَنْ
تَنْظُرَ إِلَيْهِ، فَوَجَدْتُ الصَّقَا لَقَرَبَ جَبَلٍ فِي الْأَرْضِ بَلِيهَا، فَقَامْتُ عَلَيْهِ، ثُمَّ
اسْتَقْبَلْتُ الْوَادِي تَنْظُرُ هَلْ تَرَى أَحَدًا فَلَمْ تَرَ أَحَدًا، فَهَبْتُ مِنَ الصَّقَا حَتَّى إِذَا
بَلَغْتُ الْوَادِي رَفَعْتُ طَرَفَ بَرْعِيهَا، ثُمَّ سَعَتْ سَعْيِي الْإِنْسَانَ الْمَجْهُودَ حَتَّى
جَاوَزْتُ الْوَادِي، ثُمَّ لَمْتُ الْمَرْوَةَ فَقَامْتُ عَلَيْهَا وَنَظَرْتُ هَلْ تَرَى أَحَدًا فَلَمْ تَرَ
أَحَدًا، فَجَعَلْتُ ذَلِكَ سِتْبَعَ مَرَّاتٍ. قَالَ ابْنُ عَبَّاسٍ: قَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ: (هَذَاكَ سَعْيِي
النَّاسَ بَيْنَهُمَا). فَلَمَّا أَشْرَفْتُ عَلَى الْمَرْوَةِ سَمِعْتُ صَوْتًا، فَقَالَتْ صَبْرٌ تَرِيدُ
بِفَسْهَا ثُمَّ تَسْمَعْتُ، فَسَمِعْتُ أَيْضًا، فَقَالَتْ: قَدْ أَسْمَعْتُ إِنْ كَانَ عِنْدَكَ عَوَاتٌ،
فَإِذَا هِيَ بِالْمَلِكِ عِنْدَ مَوْضِعِ زَمْزَمَ، فَحِثَّ بِعَقْبِهِ، أَوْ قَالَ: بِجَبَاحِهِ، حَتَّى طَهَرَ
الْمَاءَ، فَجَعَلْتُ تَحْوِصُهُ وَتَقُولُ بِيَدَيْهَا هَكَذَا، وَجَعَلْتُ تَعْرِفُ مِنَ الْمَاءِ فِي
سَقَاتِهَا وَهُوَ يَفُورُ بَعْدَ مَا تَعْرِفُ. قَالَ ابْنُ عَبَّاسٍ: قَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ: (يَرْحَمُ اللَّهُ لَمْ
إِسْمَاعِيلَ، لَوْ تَرَكْتُ زَمْزَمَ لَوْ قَالَ: لَوْ لَمْ تَعْرِفْ مِنَ الْمَاءِ لَكَانَتْ زَمْزَمُ
عَيْنًا مَعِينًا). قَالَ: فَشَرِبْتُ وَأَرْضَعْتُ وَلَدَهَا، فَقَالَ لَهَا الْمَلِكُ: لَا تَحَافُوا
الصَّنِيعَةَ، فَإِنَّ هَا هُنَا بَيْتُ اللَّهِ، بَيْنِي هَذَا الْعَلَامُ وَالْأَبْوَةُ، وَإِنَّ اللَّهَ لَا يُصْنِيعُ أَهْلَهُ.
وَكَانَ الْبَيْتُ مُرْتَفَعًا مِنَ الْأَرْضِ كَالرَّابِيَةِ، تَلْتِيهِ السَّيُولُ، فَتَأْخُذُ عَنْ يَمِينِهِ
وَشِمَالِهِ، فَكَانَتْ كَذَلِكَ حَتَّى مَرَّتْ بِهِمْ رُفْقَةٌ مِنْ جُرْهُمَ، أَوْ أَهْلُ بَيْتٍ مِنْ
جُرْهُمَ، مُقْبِلِينَ مِنْ طَرِيقِ كَذَا، فَهَزَلُوا فِي لَسْقَلِ مَكَّةَ، فَزَلُّوا طَائِرًا عَائِفًا،
فَقَالُوا: لَنْ هَذَا الطَّائِرُ لِيَذُورَ عَلَى مَاءٍ، لَعَهْدُنَا بِهَذَا الْوَادِي وَمَا فِيهِ مَاءٌ،

فَأَرْسَلُوا جَرِيًّا أَوْ جَرِيَيْنِ فَإِذَا هُم بِالْمَاءِ، فَرَجَعُوا فَأَخْبَرُوهُمْ بِالْمَاءِ فَاقْبَلُوا، قَالَ وَأَمَّ إِسْمَاعِيلُ عِنْدَ الْمَاءِ، فَقَالُوا: أَتَأْنِسِينَ لَنَا أَنْ نَسِرَّ عَنْكَ فَقَالَتْ: نَعَمْ، وَلَكِنْ لَا حَقَّ لَكُمْ فِي الْمَاءِ، قَالُوا: نَعَمْ. قَالَ إِنَّ عَتَسَ: قَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ: (فَأَمَى بِلَكَ أَمَّ إِسْمَاعِيلَ وَهِيَ تُحِبُّ الْأَنْسَ). فَتَرَلُّوا وَأَرْسَلُوا إِلَى أَهْلِهِمْ فَتَرَلُّوا مَعَهُمْ، حَتَّى إِذَا كَانَ بِهَا أَهْلٌ أَبْيَاتٌ مِنْهُمْ، وَشَبَّ الْفَعْلَامُ وَتَعَلَّمَ الْعَرَبِيَّةَ مِنْهُمْ، وَلِنَفْسِهِمْ وَأَعْجَبَهُمْ حِينَ شَبَّ، فَلَمَّا أَدْرَكَ الْحَلْمَ رَوَّجُوهُ امْرَأَةً مِنْهُمْ، وَمَاتَتْ أَمَّ إِسْمَاعِيلَ، فَجَاءَ إِبْرَاهِيمُ بَعْدَ مَا تَزَوَّجَ إِسْمَاعِيلُ يُطْلَعُ تَرْكَةً، فَلَمْ يَجِدْ إِسْمَاعِيلَ، فَسَأَلَ امْرَأَتَهُ عَنْهُ فَقَالَتْ: خَرَجَ يَتَتَعَى لَنَا، ثُمَّ سَأَلَهَا عَنْ عَيْشِهِمْ وَهَيْئَتِهِمْ، فَقَالَتْ: نَحْنُ بِمَرْءٍ نَحْنُ فِي ضَيْقٍ وَشِدَّةٍ، فَشَكَّتْ إِلَيْهِ، قَالَ: فَإِذَا جَاءَ زَوْجُكَ فَأَقْرَأْنِي عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامَ، وَكُلِّي لَهُ يُعَيِّرُ عَتَبَةَ بَابِهِ، فَلَمَّا جَاءَ إِسْمَاعِيلُ كَأَنَّهُ أَنْسَ شَيْئًا، فَقَالَ: هَلْ جَاءَكُمْ مِنْ أَحَدٍ قَالَتْ: نَعَمْ، جَاءَنَا شَيْخٌ كَذَا وَكَذَا، فَسَأَلْنَا عَنْكَ فَأَخْبَرْتَهُ، وَسَلَّنِي كَيْفَ عَيْشِي، فَأَخْبَرْتَهُ أَنَا فِي جَهْدٍ وَشِدَّةٍ، قَالَ: فَهَلْ أَوْصَاكَ بِشَيْءٍ قَالَتْ: نَعَمْ، أَمَرَنِي أَنْ أَقْرَأَ عَلَيْكَ السَّلَامَ، وَيَقُولَ: غَيْرَ عَتَبَةَ بَابِكَ، قَالَ: ذَلِكَ أَبِي، وَقَدْ أَمَرَنِي أَنْ أَفَارِقَكَ، الْحَقِّي بِأَهْلِكَ، فَطَلَّقَهَا، وَتَزَوَّجَ مِنْهُمْ أُخْرَى، فَلَبِثَ عَنْهُمْ إِبْرَاهِيمُ مَا شَاءَ اللَّهُ، ثُمَّ أَتَاهُمْ بَعْدُ فَلَمْ يَجِدْهُ، فَدَخَلَ عَلَى امْرَأَتِهِ فَسَأَلَهَا عَنْهُ، فَقَالَتْ: خَرَجَ يَتَتَعَى لَنَا، قَالَ: كَيْفَ أَنْتُمْ وَسَأَلَهَا عَنْ عَيْشِهِمْ وَهَيْئَتِهِمْ، فَقَالَتْ: نَحْنُ بِحَيْرٍ وَسَعَةٍ، وَأَنْتِ عَلَى اللَّهِ. فَقَالَ: مَا طَعَامُكُمْ قَالَتْ: اللَّحْمُ. قَالَ فَمَا شَرَابُكُمْ قَالَتْ: الْمَاءُ. قَالَ: االلَّهُمَّ بَارِكْ لَهُمْ فِي اللَّحْمِ وَالْمَاءِ. قَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ: (وَلَمْ يَكُنْ لَهُمْ يَوْمَئِذٍ حُبٌّ، وَلَوْ كَانَ لَهُمْ دَعَا لَهُمْ فِيهِ). قَالَ: فَهُمَا لَا يَحِلُّو عَلَيْهِمَا أَحَدٌ بِغَيْرِ مَكَّةَ إِلَّا لَمْ يُوَافَقَا. قَالَ: فَإِذَا جَاءَ زَوْجُكَ فَأَقْرَأْنِي عَلَيْهِ السَّلَامَ، وَمُرِيهِ يُثْبِتُ عَتَبَةَ بَابِهِ، فَلَمَّا جَاءَ إِسْمَاعِيلُ قَالَ: هَلْ أَتَاكُمْ مِنْ أَحَدٍ قَالَتْ: نَعَمْ، أَتَانَا شَيْخٌ حَسَنُ الْهَيْئَةِ، وَأَنْتِ

عليه، فسألني عنك فأخبرته، فسألني كيف عيشنا فأخبرته أنا بحيز، قال: فأوصاك بشيء، قالت: نعم، هو يقرأ عليك السلام، ويأمرك أن تثبت عنته بابك، قال: ذاك أبي وأنت العنت، أمرني أن أُنسبك، ثم لبث عنهم ما شاء الله، ثم جاء بعد ذلك، وإسماعيل يئزى سناً له تحت دوحة قريباً من زمزم، فلما رآه قام إليه، فصنعاً كما يصنع الولد بالولد والولد بالوالد، ثم قال: يا إسماعيل، إن الله أمرني بأمر، قال: فاصنع ما أمرك ربك، قال: وتعيبي قال: وأعيبك، قال: فإن الله أمرني أن أُنبي ها هنا بيتاً، وأشار إلى أكمة مرتفعة على ما حولها، قال: فعند ذلك رفعوا القواعد من البيت، فجعل إسماعيل يأتي بالحجارة وإبراهيم يئبي، حتى إذا ارتفع البناء، جاء بهذا الحجر فوضعه له فقام عليه، وهو يئبي وإسماعيل يناوله الحجارة، وهما يقولان: (ربنا تقبل منّا إياك أنت السميع العليم). رواه البخاري.

1092. Narrated Ibn Abbas may Allah be pleased with them ; 'The first female to use the girdle was the mother of Isma'eel (Ishmael). She used a girdle so that she might hide her tracks from Sarah Abraham ؑ brought her and her son Isma'eel (Ishmael), while she used to nurse him at her breast, to a place near Ka'aba under a tree near the spring of Zamzam, at the highest place in the mosque. During those days there was nobody in Mecca nor was there any water. So he made them sit over there and placed near them a leather bag containing some dates, and a small waterskin containing some water, and set out homeward. Isma'eel's (Ishmael's) mother followed him saying, 'O Abraham! Where are you going, leaving us in this valley where there is no person whose company we may enjoy, nor is there anything (to enjoy)? She repeated that to him many times, but he did not look back at her. Then she asked him; 'Has Allah ordered you

to do so?' He said: "Yes." She said, 'Then, He will not neglect us, and returned to her place while Abraham ﷺ proceeded onwards, and on reaching the Ath-Thaniyah where they could not see him, he faced Ka'aba, and raising both hands, invoked Allah saying the following supplication

﴿ رَبَّنَا إِنِّي أَسْكَنْتُ مِنْ ذُرِّيَّتِي بُوَادٍ غَيْرِ ذِي رِزْقٍ عِنْدَ بَيْتِكَ الْمُحَرَّمِ رَبَّنَا لِيُقِيمُوا الصَّلَاةَ فَاجْعَلْ لَهُدًى مِنَ النَّاسِ يَهْوَ إِلَيْهِمْ وِلْدَانُهُمْ مِنْ الثَّمَرَاتِ لَعَلَّهُمْ يَشْكُرُونَ ﴾ (إبراهيم ٣٧)

"O our Lord! I have made some of my offspring to dwell in an uncultivable valley at Your Sacred House (Ka'aba at Mecca) O our Lord, that they may perform the prayer So fill some hearts among men with love towards them, and (O Allah) provide them with fruits so that they may give thanks *" S: 14-37. Isma'eel's (Ishmael's) mother went on suckling Isma'eel (Ishmael) and drinking from the water (she had). When the water in the waterskin had all been used up, she became thirsty and her child also became thirsty She started looking at him (Isma'eel (Ishmael)) tossing in agony; she left him, for she could not endure looking at him, and found that the mountain of Al-Safa was the nearest mountain to her on that land. She stood on it and started looking at the valley keenly so that she might see somebody, but she could not see anybody Then she descended from Al-Safa and when she reached the valley, she tucked up her robe and ran in the valley like a person in distress and trouble, till she crossed the valley and reached Al Marwah mountain where she stood and started looking, expecting to see somebody, but she could not see anybody She repeated that (running between Al-Safa and Al-Marwa) seven times. Ibn Abbas said; 'The Prophet ﷺ said " This is the source of the tradition of Al-Sa'iyu of the people between them (i.e. Al-Safa and Al-Marwa). When she

Riyadhos-Saliheen (The Meadows of the Righteous)
(Abridged)

reached Al Marwah (for the last time) she heard a voice and she asked herself to be quiet and listened attentively. She heard the voice again and said; 'O, (whoever you may be)! You have made me hear your voice. Have you got something to help me?' And behold! She saw an angel at the place of Zamzam, digging the earth with his heel (or his wing), till water flowed from that place. She started to make something like a basin around it, using her hands in this way, and started filling her waterskin with water with her hands. The water was flowing out after she had scooped some of it. The Prophet ﷺ added: "May Allah bestow mercy on Isma'eel's (Ishmael's) mother! Had she let Zamzam (flow without trying to control it) (or had she not scooped from that water) (to fill her waterskin), Zamzam would have been a stream flowing on the surface of the earth. The Prophet ﷺ further added, "Then, she drank (water) and suckled her child. The angel said to her: "Don't be afraid of being neglected, for this is the House of Allah that will be built by this boy and his father, and Allah never neglects His devotees." The House (Ka'aba) at that time was on a high place resembling a hillock, and when torrents came, they flowed to its right and left. She lived in that way till some people from the tribe of Jorhom or a family from Jorhom passed by her and her child, as they, the Jorhom people were coming through the way of Kada'. They landed in the lower part of Mecca where they saw a bird that had the habit of flying around water and not leaving it. They said, 'This bird must be flying around water, though we know that there is no water in this valley.' They sent one or two carriers who discovered the source of water, and returned to inform them of the water. So, they all came (towards the water). The Prophet ﷺ added. "Isma'eel's (Ishmael's) mother was sitting near the water. They asked her, 'Do you allow us to stay with you?' She replied; 'Yes, but you will have no

right to possess the water' They agreed upon that. The Prophet ﷺ further said "Isma'eel's (Ishmael's) mother was pleased with the whole situation as she used to love to enjoy the company of the people. So, they settled there, and later on they sent for their families who came and settled with them so that some families became permanent residents there. The child (Isma'eel (Ishmael)) grew up and learnt Arabic from them and (his virtues) caused them to love and admire him as he grew up. When he reached the age of puberty they made him marry a woman from amongst them. After Isma'eel's (Ishmael's) mother had died, Abraham ؑ came after Isma'eel's (Ishmael's) marriage in order to see his family that he had left before, but he did not find Isma'eel (Ishmael) there. When he asked Isma'eel's (Ishmael's) wife About him, she replied, 'He has gone in search of our livelihood.' Then he asked her About their way of living and their condition, and she replied; 'We are living in misery; we are living in hardship and destitution,' complaining to him. He said: "When your husband returns, convey my salutation to him and tell him to change the threshold of the gate (of his house)." When Isma'eel (Ishmael) came, he seemed to have felt something unusual, so he asked his wife. "Has anyone visited you?" She replied; 'Yes, an old man of so and so description came and asked me About you and I informed him, and he asked About our state of living, and I told him that we were living in hardship and poverty.' At that Isma'eel (Ishmael) said: "Did he advise you anything?" She replied; 'Yes, he told me to convey his salutation to you and to tell you to change the threshold of your gate.' Isma'eel (Ishmael) said 'It was my father, and he has ordered me to divorce you. Go back to your family.' So, Isma'eel (Ishmael) divorced her and got married to another woman from amongst them (Jorhom tribe). Then Abraham ؑ stayed away from them for

Riyadhos-Saliheen (The Meadows of the Righteous)
(Abridged)

a period as long as Allah willed and called on them again but did not find Isma'eel (Ishmael). So he came to Isma'eel's (Ishmael's) wife and asked her About Isma'eel (Ishmael). She said, 'He has gone in search of our livelihood.' Abraham ﷺ asked her About their sustenance and living. She replied; 'We are prosperous and well off (we have everything in abundance)' Then she thanked Allah ﷻ. Abraham ﷺ said: "What kind of food do you eat?" She said; 'Meat.' He said: "What do you drink?" She said, 'Water.' He said "O Allah! Bless their meat and water." The Prophet ﷺ added: "At that time they did not have grain, and if they had grain, he would have also invoked Allah to bless it. The Prophet ﷺ added: "If somebody has only these two things as his sustenance, his health and disposition will be badly affected, unless he lives in Mecca. The Prophet ﷺ added: "Then, Abraham said to Isma'eel's wife: "When your husband comes, give my regards to him and tell him that he should keep firm the threshold of his gate." When Isma'eel (Ishmael) came back, he asked his wife: "Did anyone call on us?" She replied, 'Yes, a goodlooking old man came to me.' She praised him and added, 'He asked About you, and I informed him, and he asked About our livelihood and I told him that we were in a good condition.' Isma'eel (Ishmael) asked her: "Did he give you any piece of advice?" She said, 'Yes. He told me to give his regards to you and ordered that you should keep firm the threshold of your gate.' At that Isma'eel (Ishmael) said: "It was my father, and you are the threshold (of the gate). He has ordered me to keep you with me." Then Abraham stayed away from them for a period as long as Allah willed, and called on them afterwards. He saw Isma'eel (Ishmael) under a tree near Zamzam, sharpening his arrows. When he saw Abraham, he rose up to welcome him (and they greeted each other as a father does with his son or a son does with his

father). Abraham said: "O Isma'eel (Ishmael)! Allah has given me an order " Isma'eel (Ishmael) said: "Do what your Lord has ordered you to do." Abraham asked: "Will you help me?" Isma'eel (Ishmael) said: "I will help you " Abraham said "Allah has ordered me to build a house here, pointing to a hillock higher than the land surrounding it." The Prophet ﷺ added. "Then, they raised the foundations of the House (Ka'aba) Isma'eel (Ishmael) brought the stones and Abraham raised the foundations of the House of Allah ﷻ. When the walls became high, Isma'eel (Ishmael) brought this stone and put it for Abraham who stood over it and carried on building, while Isma'eel (Ishmael) was handing him the stones, and both of them were saying

﴿ وَإِذْ يَرْفَعُ إِبْرَاهِيمُ الْقَوَاعِدَ مِنَ الْبَيْتِ وَإِسْمَاعِيلُ رَبَّنَا تَقَبَّلْ مِنَّا إِنَّكَ أَنْتَ السَّمِيعُ الْعَلِيمُ ﴾ (البقرة ١٢٧)

"And (remember) when Abraham and (his son) Isma'eel (Ishmael) were raising the foundations of the House (the Ka'aba at Mecca praying): "Our Lord! Accept (this service) from us. Verily! You are the All-Hearer, the All-Knower *"
S: 2-127

١٠٩٣- حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو عُبَيْدَةَ بْنُ أَبِي الشَّوَّازِ أَخْبَدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الْهَمْدَانِيُّ وَمُحَمَّدُ بْنُ غِيْلَانَ قَالَا حَدَّثَنَا سَعِيدُ بْنُ عَامِرٍ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ أَبِي عَمْرٍو عَنْ أَبِي سَلَمَةَ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ الْخَجْوَةُ مِنَ الْجَنَّةِ وَفِيهَا شِفَاءٌ مِنَ السُّمِّ وَالْكُمَاءُ مِنَ الْقَمَرِ وَمَا ذَا شِفَاءٌ لِلْعَيْنِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيسَى وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ سَعِيدِ بْنِ زَيْدٍ وَأَبِي سَعِيدٍ وَجَابِرٍ وَهَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ غَرِيبٌ وَهُوَ مِنْ حَدِيثِ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ عَمْرٍو وَلَا نَعْرِفُهُ إِلَّا مِنْ حَدِيثِ سَعِيدِ بْنِ عَامِرٍ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ عَمْرٍو •

1093 Narrated Sa'eed ibn Amer; 'The pressed dates are similar to the fruit of Paradise. It is a remedy of poison. And truffle is of manna and its water cures the eye " (At-Termizi)

١٠٩٤- عَنْ عَقْبَةَ بْنِ عَامِرٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ أَنَّ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ حَرَجَ يَوْمًا، فَصَلَّى عَلَى أَهْلِ أَحَدٍ صَلَاتَهُ عَلَى الْمَيِّتِ، ثُمَّ لَتَصْرَفَ إِلَى الْمَنْبَرِ فَقَالَ: (إِنِّي فَرَطُكُمْ، وَأَنَا شَهِيدٌ عَلَيْكُمْ، وَإِنِّي وَاللَّهِ لَأَنْظُرُ إِلَى حَوْضِي الْآنَ، وَإِنِّي أُعْطِيتُ مَفَاتِيحَ حَرَائِشِ الْأَرْضِ، لَوْ مَفَاتِيحَ الْأَرْضِ، وَإِنِّي وَاللَّهِ مَا أَحَابَ عَلَيْكُمْ لَنْ تُشْرِكُوا بَعْدِي، وَلَكِنْ أَحَابَ عَلَيْكُمْ لَنْ تَنَافَسُوا فِيهَا). رَوَاهُ الْخَارِجِي.

1094 Narrated Oqba ibn Amer ؓ; 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ offered the funeral prayers of the martyrs of Ohod eight years after (their death) as if bidding farewell to the living and the dead, then he ascended the pulpit and said. "I am your vanguard, and I am a witness over you, and your promised place to meet me, will be Al Hawdh (The Fountain) (on the Day of Resurrection), and I am (now) looking at it from this place of mine I am not afraid that you will worship other besides Allah, but I am afraid that worldly life will tempt you and cause you to compete with each other for it." (Bukhari).

(١٩) كِتَابُ الْإِسْتِغْفَارِ

BOOK OF SOLICITING FORGIVENESS

٣٤٣ - بَابُ الْإِسْتِغْفَارِ وَفَضْلِهِ

Chapter: (343)

About Seeking Forgiveness and Its Virtue

[As it has been clarified, man is an erring creature. He is like the thin tree, wind swin it towards the right and towards the left side

There is no harm if man committed a misdeed or a Major one provided he hastens and flees to his Lord and Sustainer Who forgives sins and accepts repentance.

What has happened when Adam, our father, disobeyed his Creator? Out of His mercy, His Creator inspired in him some specific words that he would ask forgiveness therewith Allah ﷻ explains this by His statements:

﴿ وَقُلْنَا يَا آدَمُ اسْكُنْ أَنْتَ وَزَوْجُكَ الْجَنَّةَ وَكُلَا مِنْهَا رَغَدًا حَيْثُ شِئْتُمَا وَلَا تَقْرَبَا هَذِهِ الشَّجَرَةَ فَتَكُونَا مِنَ الظَّالِمِينَ (٣٥) فَأَزَلَّهُمَا الشَّيْطَانُ عَنْهَا فَأَخْرَجَهُمَا مِمَّا كَانَا فِيهِ وَقُلْنَا اهْبِطُوا بَعْضُكُمْ لِبَعْضٍ عَدُوٌّ وَلَكُمْ فِي الْأَرْضِ مُسْتَقَرٌّ وَمَتَاعٌ إِلَى حِينٍ (٣٦) فَتَلَقَى آدَمُ مِنْ رَبِّهِ كَلِمَاتٍ فَتَابَ عَلَيْهِ إِنَّهُ هُوَ التَّوَّابُ الرَّحِيمُ (٣٧) ﴾ (القرة ٣٥-٣٧)

"And We said: "O Adam! Dwell you and your wife in Paradise and eat both of you freely with pleasure and delight, of things therein as wherever you will, but come not near this tree or you both will be of the wrong-doers * Then Satan made them slip therefrom (Paradise), and got them out from it. We said. "Get you down, all, with enmity between yourselves. On earth will be a dwelling place for you and an enjoyment for a time * Then Adam received from his Lord Words And his Lord pardoned him (accepted his repentance). Verily, He is the One Who forgives (accepts repentance), the Most Merciful *" S- 2-35-37.

Sins distances goodness from the sons of Adam whereas seeking forgiveness earns goodness for them. This is a Koran-proved fact on the tongue of His Messenger Noah ﷺ He said to his people:

﴿ قُلْتُ اسْتَغْفِرُوا رَبَّكُمْ إِنَّهُ كَانَ غَفَّارًا (١٠) يُرْسِلُ السَّمَاءَ عَلَيْكُمْ مُمْطِرًا (١١) وَيُمْدِدْكُمْ بِأَمْوَالٍ وَبَنِينَ وَيَجْعَلْ لَكُمْ جَنَّاتٍ وَيَجْعَلْ لَكُمْ أَنْهَارًا (١٢) ﴾
(نوح ١٠-١٢)

"I said (to them). 'Ask forgiveness from your Lord, verily, He is Oft-Forgiving * He will send rain to you in abundance * And give you increase in wealth and children, and bestow on you gardens and bestow on you rivers * " S: 71-10-12

The scholars say that there is no major sin as long as one seeks forgiveness and there is no minor sin as long as one persists in committing them.

عن أبي أُمَيَّةَ المَخْزُومِيِّ ؓ قَالَ: أَتَى رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ بَلَصْرَ قَدْ اعْتَرَفَ اعْتِرَافًا، وَلَمْ يُوجَدْ مَعَهُ مَتَاعٌ، فَقَالَ لَهُ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ: مَا إِحَالُكَ سَرَقْتَ، قَالَ: بَلَى، فَأَعَادَ عَلَيْهِ مَرَّتَيْنِ لَوْ ثَلَاثًا، فَأَمَرَ بِهِ، فَقُطِعَ، وَجِيءَ بِهِ، فَقَالَ: اسْتَغْفِرِ اللَّهَ، وَتُبْ إِلَيْهِ فَقَالَ: أَسْتَغْفِرُ اللَّهَ، وَأَتُوبُ إِلَيْهِ فَقَالَ: اللَّهُمَّ تُبْ عَلَيْهِ ثَلَاثًا أُخْرِجْهُ أَبُو دَاوُدَ، وَاللَّفْظُ لَهُ، وَأُخِذَ وَالنَّسَائِيُّ وَرَجَالُهُ بَقَاتٍ

وَأُخْرِجَ لِلْحَاكِمِ، مِنْ حَدِيثِ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ ؓ فَسَاقَهُ بِمَغْنَاهُ، وَقَالَ فِيهِ: لَدَّهُوا بِهِ فاقطعوه، ثُمَّ اخسبوه وأخرجوه للبرار أنصاء، وقال: لا بأس بإسناده

Narrated Abu-Omayya Al-Makhzoomi ؓ, 'A thief with whom there was no stolen things was brought to Allah's Messenger ﷺ after he had confessed (his crime) Allah's Messenger ﷺ said to him: "I do not think that you have stolen." The man replied; 'Yes indeed I have stolen.' The Messenger of Allah ﷺ repeated this trice or thrice and the man gave the same reply. So, Allah's Messenger ﷺ gave command regarding him and his hand was cut off He was then brought to Allah's Messenger ﷺ who said to him: "Ask

Allah's forgiveness and turn to Him in repentance." The man said, 'I ask Allah's forgiveness and turn to Him in repentance.' The Allah's Messenger ﷺ then invoked Allah ﷻ three times: "O Allah, forgive him."

(Compiled by Abu-Dawood, Ahmad and Al-Nasa'i. The version is of Abu-Dawood; and its narrators are reliable.) Al-Hakim compiled the aforesaid Hadith from the narration of Abu-Huraira ؓ meaning something to the same effect. The narration says that the Allah's Messenger ﷺ said "Take him away and cut off (his hand), then cauterize him." (Al-Bazzar compiled it too saying its chain of narrators is not so sound)

For this reason, the Messenger of Allah ﷺ taught A'isha may Allah be pleased with her when she asked him About the best supplication on Laylatol Qadr, he said:

عَنْ عَائِشَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى عَنْهَا، قَالَتْ: قُلْتُ: يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ لَرَأَيْتُ إِنْ عَلِمْتُ أَيَّ لَيْلَةٍ لَيْلَةُ الْقَدْرِ، مَا أَقُولُ فِيهَا قَالَ: قُولِي اللَّهُمَّ إِنَّكَ عَفُوٌّ، تُحِبُّ الْعَفْوَ، فَاعْفُ عَنِّي رَوَاهُ الْخَمِيسَةُ غَيْرُ أَبِي دَاوُدَ، وَصَنَحَّةُ التِّرْمِذِيِّ وَالْحَاكِمِ

Narrated A'isha may Allah be pleased with her ; I said; 'O Allah's Messenger! Tell me, if I know which night Laylatol Qadr is, what (invocation) should I say on it?' He said "Say, O Allah! You forgives sins and love forgiveness, so forgive me."

(Compiled by the Al-Khamsa except Abu-Dawood, At-Termizi and Al-Hakim authenticated it).

The Messenger of Allah ﷺ teaches us one of the best formulas of seeking Allah's forgiveness by his Hadith:

عَنْ شَدَادِ بْنِ أَوْسٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ قَالَ: (سَيِّدُ الْإِسْتِغْفَارِ أَنْ تَقُولَ: اللَّهُمَّ أَنْتَ رَبِّي، لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا أَنْتَ، حَقَّقْتَنِي، وَأَنَا عَبْدُكَ، وَلَنَا عَلَى عَهْدِكَ وَوَعْدِكَ مَا اسْتَطَعْتُ، أَعُوذُ بِكَ مِنْ شَرِّ مَا صَنَعْتُ، لَبِوءُ لَكَ بِنِعْمَتِكَ عَلَيَّ وَلِأَوْءُ

بَدَيْتِي فَاعْفِرْ لِي، فَإِنَّهُ لَا يَغْفِرُ الذُّنُوبَ إِلَّا أَنْتَ. قَالَ: وَمَنْ قَالَهَا مِنْ النَّهَارِ مُوقِفًا
بِهَا، فَمَاتَ مِنْ يَوْمِهِ قَبْلَ أَنْ يُنْسِيَ، فَهُوَ مِنْ أَهْلِ الْجَنَّةِ، وَمَنْ قَالَهَا مِنَ اللَّيْلِ
وَهُوَ مُوقِفٌ بِهَا، فَمَاتَ قَبْلَ أَنْ يُصْبِحَ، فَهُوَ مِنْ أَهْلِ الْجَنَّةِ). رَوَاهُ النَّحَارِي.

Narrated Shaddad ibn Aws ؓ; The Prophet ﷺ said. "The most superior formula of asking for forgiveness is: "Allahomma Anta Rabbee La Ilaha Illa Anta, Khalaqtanee Wa Ana Abdoka, Wa Ana Ala Ahdika Wa Wa'adika Mastatat. Auzu Bika Min Sharni Ma Sana'at, Abu'u Laka bi ni'matika Alayya, Wa Abu'u Bikanbee Faghfirlee Fa Innaho la Yaghfiroth-Thonooba Illa Anta, O Allah! You are my Sustainer and there is none worthy of worship besides You You have created me and I am Your servant. I will be adhering to Your covenant and promise as possible as I can I seek refuge with You of what evil I have done. I confess the (countless) favors of You on me. I confess whatever favor You have given me and confess whatever evil I have done So, forgive me since, none forgives the sins except You." The Prophet ﷺ added: "If somebody invoked it during the day with firm faith in it, and died on the same day before the evening, he will be from the people of Paradise; and if somebody invoked it at night with firm faith in it, and died before the morning, he will be from the people of Paradise." (Bukhari)

Now, let us read what Imam Al-Nawawi compiled in this concern.]

Allah ﷻ said

﴿ فَاعْلَمْ أَنَّهُ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ وَاسْتَغْفِرْ لِذَنْبِكَ وَلِلْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَالْمُؤْمِنَاتِ وَاللَّهُ يَعْلَمُ مُتَقَلِّبَكُمْ وَمَتَوَلِّكُمْ ﴾ (مصدق ١٩)

"So know (O Muhammad!) that, La Ilaha Illal-laho (none has the right to be worshipped but Allah), and ask forgiveness for your sin, and also for (the sin of) the believing men and the believing women. And Allah knows well your moving About, and your place of rest (in your homes) *" S: 47-19. And

﴿ فَسَبِّحْ بِحَمْدِ رَبِّكَ وَاسْتَغْفِرْهُ إِنَّهُ كَانَ تَوَّابًا ﴾ (النصر ٢)

"So glorify the Praises of your Lord, and ask for His Forgiveness Verily, He is the One Who accepts the repentance and the One Who forgives *" S: 110-3. And

﴿ قُلْ أُوْثِقْتُكُمْ بِخَيْرٍ مِّنْ ذٰلِكُمْ لِلَّذِيْنَ اتَّقَوْا عِندَ رَبِّهِمْ جَنَّاتٌ تَجْرِيْ مِنْ تَحْتِهَا الْاَنْهَارُ خَالِدِيْنَ فِيْهَا وَلِزَوْجٍ مُّطَهَّرَةٍ وَرِضْوَانٌ مِّنْ اِلٰهِ وَاللّٰهُ بِصِيْرٍ بِالْعِبَادِ (١٥) الَّذِيْنَ يَقُوْلُوْنَ رَبَّنَا اِنَّا اٰمَنَّا فَاغْفِرْ لَنَا ذُنُوْبَنَا وَهَآءِ عَذَابُ النَّارِ (١٦) الصّٰبِرِيْنَ وَالصّٰدِقِيْنَ وَالْقَانِتِيْنَ وَالْمُسْتَغْفِرِيْنَ بِالْاَسْحَارِ (١٧) ﴾
(ال عمران ١٥-١٧)

"Say: "Shall I inform you of things far better than those" For the pious, there will be Gardens (Paradise) with their Lord, underneath which rivers flow. They will have purified wives thereing. And Allah will be pleased with them And Allah is All-Seer of the (His) servants * Those who say; "Our Lord! We have indeed believed, so forgive us our sins and save us from the punishment of the Fire * (They are) those who are patient, those who are true (in faith, words, and deeds), and obedient with sincere devotion in worship to Allah Those who spend (give the Zakat and alms in the Way of Allah) and those who pray and beg Allah's Pardon in the last hours of the night *" S: 3-15-17. And

﴿ وَمَنْ يَعْمَلْ مِثْرَةَ ذَرَّةٍ بَشَاءٍ لَّيَجِدْ اللَّهَ يَجِدُ اللَّهَ غَفُورًا رَحِيمًا ﴾
(النساء ١١٠)

"And whoever does evil or wrongs himself but afterwards seeks Allah's Forgiveness, he will find Allah Oft-Forgiving, Most Merciful *" S: 4-110. And

﴿ وَمَا كَانَ اللَّهُ لِيُعَذِّبَهُمْ وَأَنْتَ فِيهِمْ وَمَا كَانَ اللَّهُ مُعَذِّبَهُمْ وَهُمْ يَسْتَغْفِرُونَ ﴾
(الأنعام ٢٣)

"And Allah would not punish them while you (Muhammad) are amongst them, nor will He punish them while they seek (Allah's) Forgiveness *" S: 8-33. And

﴿ وَالَّذِينَ إِذَا فَعَلُوا فَاحِشَةً أَوْ ظَلَمُوا أَنْفُسَهُمْ ذَكَرُوا اللَّهَ فَاسْتَغْفَرُوا لِذُنُوبِهِمْ وَمَنْ يَغْفِرِ الذُّنُوبَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ وَلَمْ يُصِرُّوا عَلَىٰ مَا فَعَلُوا وَهُمْ يَعْلَمُونَ ﴾
(آل عمران ١٣٥)

"And those who, when they have committed Fahisha (an improper behavior) or wronged themselves with evil, remember Allah and ask forgiveness for their sins. And none can forgive sins but Allah - And those who do not persist in what (wrong) they have done, while they know *" S: 3-135.

١٠٩٥ - عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: سَمِعْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ يَقُولُ: (وَاللَّهِ إِنِّي لَأَسْتَغْفِرُ اللَّهَ وَأَتُوبُ إِلَيْهِ فِي الْيَوْمِ أَكْثَرَ مِنْ سَبْعِينَ مَرَّةً). رواه البخاري.

1095. Narrated Abu-Huraira رضي الله عنه, 'I heard Allah's Messenger ﷺ saying: "By Allah! I seek Allah's Forgiveness and turn to Him in repentance for more than seventy times a day." (Bukhari)

١٠٩٦ - عَنْ ثَوْبَانَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: كَانَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ إِذَا أَنْصَرَفَ مِنْ صَلَاتِهِ اسْتَعْفَرَ اللَّهَ ثَلَاثًا، وَقَالَ: اَللّٰهُمَّ اَنْتَ السَّلَامُ، وَمِنْكَ السَّلَامُ، تَبَارَكْتَ يَا ذَا الْجَلَالِ وَالْاِكْرَامِ رَوَاهُ مُسْلِمٌ

1096 Narrated Thawban رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ; 'Whenever Allah's Messenger ﷺ finished his prayer, he used to say after asking Allah's forgiveness three times. "Allahomma Antas-Salamo Waminkas-Salamo Tabarakt Yathal Jalali Walikram (O Allah, You are the Giver of peace, and peace emits from You. Blessed are You, O Possessor of glory and honor.)" (Muslim).

* * *

٣٤٤ - باب بيان ما أعد الله تعالى للمؤمنين في الجنة

Chapter (344)

About What Allah ﷻ has prepared for the Believers in Paradise

Allah ﷻ said:

﴿ اِنَّ الْمُتَّقِينَ فِي جَنَّاتٍ وَغُرُوفٍ (٤٥) ادْخُلُوْهَا بِسَلَامٍ اَمِيْنٍ (٤٦) وَنَزَعْنَا مَا فِي صُدُوْرِهِمْ مِنْ غِلٍّ اِخْوَانًا عَلٰى سُرُرٍ مُّتَقَابِلِيْنَ (٤٧) لَا يَمَسُّهُمْ فِيْهَا هَمٌّ اَوْ حَزَنٌ (٤٨) وَمَا هُمْ مِنْهَا بِمُخْرَجِيْنَ (٤٨) ﴾ (الحجر ٤٥-٤٨)

"Truly! The pious will be amidst Gardens and water-springs (Paradise) * (It will be said to them) "Enter therein (Paradise), in peace and security * And We shall remove from their breasts any deep feeling of bitterness (that they may have). (So they will be like) brothers facing each other on thrones * No sense of fatigue shall touch them, nor shall they (ever) be asked to leave it *" S. 15-45-48. And

﴿ يَا عِبَادِ لَا خَوْفٌ عَلَيْكُمُ الْيَوْمَ وَلَا أَنتُمْ تَحْزَنُونَ (٦٨) الَّذِينَ آمَنُوا بِآيَاتِنَا وَكَانُوا مُسْلِمِينَ (٦٩) فَادْخُلُوا الْجَنَّةَ أَنتُمْ وَلَزَوَاجُكُمْ تُحْبَرُونَ (٧٠) يُطَافُ عَلَيْهِمْ بِصِحَافٍ مِنْ ذَهَبٍ وَأَكْوَابٍ وَفِيهَا مَا تَشْتَهُى الْأَنْفُسُ وَتَلَذُّ الْأَعْيُنُ وَأَنتُمْ فِيهَا خَالِدُونَ (٧١) وَتِلْكَ الْجَنَّةُ الَّتِي أُورِثْتُمُوهَا بِمَا كُنْتُمْ تَعْمَلُونَ (٧٢) لَكُمْ فِيهَا فَاكِهَةٌ كَثِيرَةٌ مِنْهَا تَأْكُلُونَ (٧٣) ﴾ (الرعرع ٦٨-٧٣)

“(It will be said to the true believers in Islamic Monotheism) My servants! No fear shall be on you this Day, nor shall you grieve * (You) who believed in Our verses, and were Muslims (who submit totally to Allah's Will, and believe in the Oneness of Allah, the Islamic Monotheism) * Enter Paradise, you and your wives, in happiness * Trays of gold and cups will be passed round them, (there will be) therein all that inner-selves could desire, all that eyes could delight in and you will abide therein forever * This is Paradise that you have been made to inherit because of your deeds which you used to do (in the life of the world) * Therein for you will be fruits in plenty, of which you will eat (as you desire) *” S: 43-68-73. And

﴿ إِنَّ الْمُتَّقِينَ فِي مَقَامٍ أَمِينٍ (٥١) فِي جَنَّاتٍ وَعُيُونٍ (٥٢) يَلْبَسُونَ مِنْ سُندُسٍ وَإِسْتَبْرَقٍ مُتَقَابِلِينَ (٥٣) كَذَلِكَ وَزَوَّجْنَاهُمْ بِحُورٍ عِينٍ (٥٤) يَدْخُلُونَ فِيهَا بِكُلِّ فَاكِهَةٍ آمِنِينَ (٥٥) لَا يَدْخُلُونَ فِيهَا الْمَوْتُ إِلَّا الْمَوْتَةُ الْأُولَىٰ وَوَقَاهُمْ عَذَابَ الْجَحِيمِ (٥٦) فَضْلًا مِّن رَّبِّكَ ذَلِكَ هُوَ الْفَوْزُ الْعَظِيمُ (٥٧) ﴾ (الاحق ٥١-٥٧)

“Verily, the pious will be in a place of Security (Paradise) * Among Gardens and Springs * Dressed in fine silk and (also) in thick silk, facing each other * So (it will be). And We shall marry them to the fair females with wide, lovely eyes * They will call therein for every kind of fruit in peace

and security * They will never taste death therein except the first death (of this world), and He will save them from the torment of the blazing Fire * Out of bounty from your Lord! That will be the supreme success! *” S: 44-51-57. And

﴿ إِنَّ الْأَنْبِرَاءَ لَفِي نَعِيمٍ (٢٢) عَلَى الْأَرَائِكِ يَنْظُرُونَ (٢٣) تَعْرِفُ فِي وُجُوهِهِمْ نَضْرَةَ النَّعِيمِ (٢٤) يُسْقَوْنَ مِنْ رَحِيقٍ مَحْتُومٍ (٢٥) خِتَامُهُ مِسْكٌ وَفِي ذَلِكَ فَلْيَتَنَافَسِ الْمُتَنَافِسُونَ (٢٦) وَمِزَاجُهُ مِنَ التَّسْنِيمِ (٢٧) عَلَيْنَا يَشْرَبُ بِهَا الْمُقَرَّبُونَ (٢٨) ﴾ (المطففين ٢٢-٢٨)

“Verily, the pious and the righteous will be in Delight (Paradise) * On thrones, looking (at all things) * You will recognize in their faces the brightness of delight * They will be given to drink of pure sealed wine * The last thereof (that wine) will be the smell of musk, and for this let (all) those strive who want to strive (i.e. hasten earnestly to the obedience of Allah) * It (that wine) will be mixed with Tasneem * A spring whereof those who were drawn near to Allah will drink *” S: 83-22-28.

١٠٩٧- حديث أبي هريرة رضي الله عنه قال: قال رسول الله ﷺ: إِنَّ أَوَّلَ زُمْرَةٍ يَدْخُلُونَ الْجَنَّةَ عَلَى صُورَةِ الْقَمَرِ لَيْلَةَ الْقَبْرِ، ثُمَّ الَّذِينَ يَلُونَهُمْ، عَلَى أَشَدِّ كَوْكَبٍ نَرَى فِي الْمَنَاءِ إِضَاءَةً لَا يَبُولُونَ، وَلَا يَتَغَوَّطُونَ، وَلَا يَنْكَلُونَ، وَلَا يَمْتَحِطُونَ أَمْشَاطَهُمُ الذَّهَبُ، وَرَشْحُهُمُ الْمِسْكُ، وَمَجَامِرُهُمُ الْاَلْوَةُ الْأَنْجُوجُ عَوْدُ الطَّيِّبِ وَأَزْوَاجُهُمُ الْخُورُ الْعَيْنُ عَلَى خَلْقٍ رَجُلٍ وَاحِدٍ عَلَى صُورَةِ أَبِيهِمْ أَنْتُمْ مَبْتُورُونَ نِزَاعًا فِي الْمَنَاءِ أَخْرَجَهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

1097 Narrated Abu-Huraira رضي الله عنه, 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "The first group of people who will enter Paradise, will be glittering like the moon on a full-moon night and those who will follow them, will glitter like the most brilliant star in

the sky. They will not urinate, relieve nature, spit, or have any nasal secretions. Their combs will be of gold, and their sweat will smell like musk. Aloes wood will be used in their censers. Their wives will be houris. All of them will look alike as if they were one person in figure of their father Adam constitute, sixty cubits tall " (Bukhari).

١٠٩٨- عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ: (يَقُولُ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى: أَعَدَدْتُ لِعِبَادِي الصَّالِحِينَ: مَا لَا عَيْنٌ رَأَتْ، وَلَا أُذُنٌ سَمِعَتْ، وَلَا خَطَرَ عَلَى قَلْبِ بَشَرٍ، نَحْرَاءَ، بَلَّهَ مَا أَطْلَعْتُمْ عَلَيْهِ). ثُمَّ قَرَأَ: (وَلَا تَعْلَمُ نَفْسٌ مَّا أُخْفِيَ لَهُمْ مِنْ قُرَّةِ أَعْيُنٍ جَزَاءً بِمَا كَانُوا يَعْمَلُونَ). رواه البخاري.

1098. Narrated Abu-Huraira رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ, 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: "Allah ﷻ said" "I have prepared for my pious servants such things as no eye had ever seen, no ear has ever heard of, and nobody has ever even imagined of, all that is reserved " Abu-Huraira added; 'If you wish to confirm this, you can read Allah's statement.

﴿ فَلَا تَعْلَمُ نَفْسٌ مَّا أُخْفِيَ لَهُمْ مِنْ قُرَّةِ أَعْيُنٍ جَزَاءً بِمَا كَانُوا يَعْمَلُونَ ﴾

(السجدة ١٧)

"No person knows what is kept hidden for them of joy as a reward for what they used to do *" S. 32-17.

١٠٩٩- حَدِيثُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ مَسْعُودٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ النَّبِيُّ ﷺ: إِنِّي لِأَعْلَمُ آخِرَ أَهْلِ النَّارِ خُرُوجًا مِنْهَا، وَأَجْرَ أَهْلِ الْجَنَّةِ دُخُولًا رَجُلٌ يَخْرُجُ مِنَ النَّارِ كَيُوقَا فَيَقُولُ اللَّهُ أَذْهَبَ فَاذْخُلِ الْجَنَّةَ، فَيَأْتِيهَا فَيُحِيلُ إِلَيْهِ أَنَّهَا مَلَأَى، فَيَرْجِعُ فَيَقُولُ يَا رَبِّ وَجَدْتُهَا مَلَأَى، فَيَقُولُ أَذْهَبَ فَاذْخُلِ الْجَنَّةَ فَيَأْتِيهَا فَيُحِيلُ إِلَيْهِ أَنَّهَا مَلَأَى، فَيَرْجِعُ فَيَقُولُ يَا رَبِّ وَجَدْتُهَا مَلَأَى، فَيَقُولُ أَذْهَبَ فَاذْخُلِ الْجَنَّةَ فَإِنَّ لَكَ مِثْلَ الدُّنْيَا وَعَشْرَةَ أَمْثَالِهَا، أَوْ لَكَ مِثْلُ عَشْرَةِ أَمْثَالِ الدُّنْيَا، فَيَقُولُ تَسْخَرُ مِنِّي أَوْ

تَصْحَاكُ مِنِّي وَأَنْتَ الْمَلِكُ فَلَقَدْ رَأَيْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ صَبَحَكَ حَتَّى بَدَتْ بَوَاجِدُهُ
وَكَانَ يُقَالُ: ذَلِكَ لَأَنْتَى أَهْلَ الْجَنَّةِ مَنْزِلَةً أَخْرَجَهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

1099 Narrated Abdullah ibn Mas'oud ؓ; 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "I know the person who will be the last to come out of Hellfire and the last to enter Paradise. He will be a man who will come out of Hellfire crawling. Allah ﷻ will say to him: "Go and enter Paradise." He will go to it, but it will appear to him as if it had been filled. Then, he will return and say; 'O Lord' I have found it full.' Allah will say: "Go and enter Paradise." He will go but it will appear to him as if it had been filled. Then, he will return and say; "O Lord' I have found it full.' Allah ﷻ will say: "Go and enter Paradise and you will have what equals the world and ten times as much (or you will have as much as ten times the like of the world)." At that the man will say; 'Do you mock at me (or laugh at me) though You are the King?' Abdullah ibn Mas'oud ؓ said, 'I saw Allah's Messenger ﷺ smiling till his premolar teeth were apparent while saying that.'

Ibn Mas'oud ؓ said, 'It is said that, that will be the lowest ranks amongst the people of Paradise' (Bukhari)

١١٠٠- عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ قَيْسٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ: أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ: (إِنَّ فِي الْجَنَّةِ حَيْمَةً مِنْ لَوْلُؤَةٍ مُجَوَّفَةٍ، عَرْضُهَا سِتُّونَ مِائًا، فِي كُلِّ رَاوِيَةٍ مِنْهَا أَهْلٌ مَا يَرَوْنَ الْآخَرِينَ، يَطُوفُ عَلَيْهِمُ الْمُؤْمِنُونَ) رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

1100. Narrated Abdullah ibn Qays ؓ; 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: In Paradise, there is a pavilion made of a single hollow pearl ball. It is sixty miles wide. In each corner of which there are wives who will not see those in the other corners, and the believers will visit and enjoy them" (Bukhari)

١١٠١- حديث أبي سعيد الخدري رضي الله عنه عن النبي ﷺ قال: **إِنَّ أَهْلَ الْجَنَّةِ يَنْتَرَأِيُونَ أَهْلَ الْقُرُوفِ مِنْ هَوَاقِفِهِمْ كَمَا يَنْتَرَأِيُونَ الْكَوْكَبَ الذَّرِّيَّ الْعَابِرَ فِي الْأَفَقِ مِنَ الْمَشْرِقِ أَوْ الْمَغْرِبِ، لِنِعَاضِلِ مَا بَيْنَهُمْ قَالُوا: يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ تِلْكَ مَنَازِلُ الْأَنْبِيَاءِ، لَا يَلْتَمِعُهَا غَيْرُهُمْ قَالَ: بَلَى، وَلَقَدْ يَنْصِي بِيَدِهِ رَجُلًا آمَنُوا بِاللَّهِ، وَاسْتَقْبُوا الْمُرْسَلِينَ أَخْرَجَهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.**

1101. Narrated Abu-Sa'eed Al-Khudri رضي الله عنه; 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "The people of Paradise will look at the dwellers of the lofty mansions (a superior place in Paradise) in the same way as one looks at a brilliant star far away in the East or in the West on the horizon; all that is because of their superiority over one another (in rewards)." At that, the people said, 'O Allah's Messenger ﷺ Are these lofty mansions for the prophets which nobody else can reach?' The Prophet ﷺ replied: "No! By Allah in Whose Hands my life is, these are for the men who believed in Allah and also believed in the Messengers." (Bukhari).

١١٠٢- حديث أبي هريرة رضي الله عنه يبلغ به النبي ﷺ قال: **إِنَّ فِي الْجَنَّةِ شَجْرَةً يَسِيرُ الرَّكَّابُ فِي ظِلِّهَا مِائَةَ عَامٍ لَا يَقْطَعُهَا أَحَدٌ أَخْرَجَهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.**

1102. Narrated Abu-Huraira رضي الله عنه; 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "In Paradise there is a tree which is so big that a rider can travel in its shade for one hundred years without crossing it (and if you wish, you can recite:

﴿ وَظِلٌّ مَمْتُودٌ ﴾ (سورة ٢٠)

"(They will be) in shade long extended *" S 56-30.

١١٠٣- عن أبي هريرة، رضي الله عنه عن النبي ﷺ قال: (لقاب قوس في الجنة خير مما تطلع عليه الشمس وتغرب). وقال: (العدوة أو روضة في سبيل الله خير مما تطلع عليه الشمس وتغرب). رواه البخاري.

1103 Narrated Abu-Huraira رضي الله عنه; 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "A place in Paradise as small as a bow is better than all that on which the sun rises and sets (the whole world)" He also said: "A single endeavour in Allah's Cause in the afternoon or in the forenoon is better than all that on which the sun rises and sets." (Bukhari).

١١٠٤- عن أبي هريرة رضي الله عنه: أن الناس قالوا: يا رسول الله ﷺ هل نرى ربنا يوم القيامة قال: (هل تمارون في القمر ليلة البدر، ليس ثوبه حجاب). قالوا: لا يا رسول الله، قال: (فهل تمارون في الشمس ليس ثوبها حجاب). قالوا: لا، قال: (فإنكم ترونه كذلك، يخسر الناس يوم القيامة، فيقول: من كان يعبد شيئاً فليتبّع، فمنهم من يتبع الشمس، ومنهم من يتبع القمر، ومنهم من يتبع الطواغيت، وتنقضي هذه الأمة فيها مناقبها، فيأتهم الله فيقول: أنا ربكم، فيقولون: هذا مكلنا حتى يأتي ربنا، فإذا جاء ربنا عرفناه، فيأتهم الله فيقول: أنا ربكم، فيقولون: أنت ربنا، فيدعونه فيضرب الصراط بين ظهراني جهنم، فأكون أول من يحور من الرسل بأمته، ولا يتكلم يومئذ أحد إلا الرسل، وكلام الرسل يومئذ: اللهم سلم سلم، وفي جهنم كالليب، مثل شوك السعداء، هل رأيتم شوك السعداء). قالوا: نعم، قال: (فإنها مثل شوك السعداء، غير أنه لا يعلم قدر عظيمها إلا الله، تخطف الناس بأعمالهم، فمنهم من يوبق بعمله، ومنهم من يحرل ثم ينجو، حتى إذا أرك الله رحمة من

أَرَادَ مِنْ أَهْلِ النَّارِ، أَمَرَ الْمَلَائِكَةَ: أَنْ يُخْرِجُوا مِنْ كِلَابٍ يَعْبُدُ اللَّهَ، فَيُخْرِجُونَهُمْ
وَيَعْرِفُونَهُمْ بِأَثَرِ السَّجُودِ، وَحَزَمَ اللَّهُ عَلَى النَّارِ أَنْ تَأْكُلَ أَثَرِ السَّجُودِ،
فَيُخْرِجُونَ مِنَ النَّارِ، فَكُلَّ لَبَنٍ أَدَمَ تَأْكُلُهُ النَّارُ إِلَّا أَثَرُ السَّجُودِ، فَيُخْرِجُونَ مِنَ
النَّارِ وَقَدْ امْتَحَسُوا فَيَنْصَبُ عَلَيْهِمْ مَاءُ الْحَيَاةِ، فَيَنْبُتُونَ كَمَا تَنْبُتُ الْحَيَّةُ فِي
حَمِيلِ الْمَتَلِّ، ثُمَّ يَفْرُغُ اللَّهُ مِنَ الْقَصَاءِ بَيْنَ الْعِبَادِ، وَيَبْقَى رَجُلٌ بَيْنَ الْجَنَّةِ
وَالنَّارِ، وَهُوَ أَحَدُ أَهْلِ النَّارِ دُخُولًا الْجَنَّةِ، مُقْبِلًا بِوَجْهِهِ قِبَلَ النَّارِ، يَقُولُ: يَا
رَبِّ اصْرِفْ وَجْهِي عَنِ النَّارِ، فَذُقْ شَيْئًا مِنْ رِيحِهَا، وَأَخْرِقْنِي دُكَاؤَهَا، يَقُولُ:
هَلْ عَصَيْتَ إِنْ فَعَلَ ذَلِكَ بِكَ أَنْ تَسْأَلَ غَيْرَ ذَلِكَ يَقُولُ: لَا وَعَرَبِكَ، فَيُعْطِي
اللَّهُ مَا يَشَاءُ مِنْ عَهْدٍ وَمِيثَاقٍ، فَيَصْرِفُ اللَّهُ وَجْهَهُ عَنِ النَّارِ، فَإِذَا أَقْبَلَ بِهِ
عَلَى الْجَنَّةِ، رَأَى بِهَجَّتِهَا مَسَكَتْ مَا شَاءَ اللَّهُ أَنْ يَسْكُتَ، ثُمَّ قَالَ: يَا رَبِّ قَنَمْنِي
عَدَّ بَابِ الْجَنَّةِ، يَقُولُ اللَّهُ: أَلَيْسَ قَدْ أُعْطِيتَ الْعَهْدَ وَالْمِيثَاقَ، أَنْ لَا تَسْأَلَ
غَيْرَ الَّذِي كُنْتَ سَأَلْتَ يَقُولُ: يَا رَبِّ لَا أَكُونُ أَشَقَى خَلْقِكَ، يَقُولُ: فَمَا
عَصَيْتَ إِنْ أُعْطِيتَ ذَلِكَ أَنْ لَا تَسْأَلَ غَيْرَهُ يَقُولُ: لَا وَعَرَبِكَ، لَا أَسْأَلُ غَيْرَ
ذَلِكَ، فَيُعْطِي رَبُّهُ مَا شَاءَ مِنْ عَهْدٍ وَمِيثَاقٍ، فَيَقْدُمُهُ إِلَى بَابِ الْجَنَّةِ، فَإِذَا بَلَغَ
بَابَهَا، فَرَأَى زَهْرَتَهَا، وَمَا فِيهَا مِنَ النَّصْرَةِ وَالْمَعْرُورِ، فَيَسْكُتُ مَا شَاءَ اللَّهُ أَنْ
يَسْكُتَ، يَقُولُ: يَا رَبِّ أَدْخِلْنِي الْجَنَّةَ، يَقُولُ اللَّهُ: وَيَحْكُ يَا لَبَنٍ أَدَمَ، مَا
أَعْدَرَكِ، أَلَيْسَ قَدْ أُعْطِيتَ الْعَهْدَ وَالْمِيثَاقَ، أَنْ لَا تَسْأَلَ غَيْرَ الَّذِي أُعْطِيتَ
يَقُولُ: يَا رَبِّ لَا تَجْعَلْنِي أَشَقَى خَلْقِكَ، فَيَصْحَكُ اللَّهُ عَزَّ وَجَلَّ مَنَةً، ثُمَّ يَأْذُنُ
لَهُ فِي دُخُولِ الْجَنَّةِ، يَقُولُ: تَمَنَّى، فَيَتَمَنَّى حَتَّى إِذَا انْقَطَعَتْ أُمْنِيَّتُهُ، قَالَ اللَّهُ
عَزَّ وَجَلَّ: رَدِّ مِنْ كَذَا وَكَذَا، أَقْبَلَ يُدَكِّرُهُ رَبُّهُ، حَتَّى إِذَا انْقَطَعَتْ بِهِ الْأَمَانِيُّ،
قَالَ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى: لَكَ ذَلِكَ وَمِثْلُهُ مَعَهُ).

قال أبو سعيد الخدريّ لأبي هريرة رضي الله عنه: إن رسول الله ﷺ قال: (قال الله لك ذلك وعشرة أمثاله). قال أبو هريرة: لم أحتفظ من رسول الله ﷺ إلا قوله: (لك ذلك ومثله منة). قال أبو سعيد: إني سمعته يقول: (لك لك وعشرة أمثاله). رواه البخاري.

1104 Narrated Abu-Huraira ؓ; 'The people said; O Allah's Messenger! Shall we see our Lord on the Day of Resurrection?' He replied "Do you have any doubt in seeing the full moon on a clear night when there are no clouds?" They replied; 'No. Allah's Messenger! He said: "Do you have any doubt in seeing the sun when there are no clouds?" They replied; 'No. Allah's Messenger! He said: "You will see Allah (your Lord) in the same way On the Day of Resurrection, people will be gathered and He will order the people to follow what they used to worship. So some of them will follow the sun, some will follow the moon, and some will follow other deities Only this nation (the Muslims) will be left with its hypocrites. Allah ﷻ will come to them and say "I am Your Lord." They will say; 'We shall stay in this place till our Lord comes to us and when our Lord will come, we will recognize Him ' Then Allah ﷻ will come to them again and say: "I am your Lord." They will say, 'You are our Lord.' Allah will call them and As-Sirat (a slippery bridge on which there will be clamps and hooks like the thorn of Sa'adan will be laid across Hell and I (Muhammad) shall be the first amongst the Messengers to cross it with my followers Nobody except the Messengers will then be able to speak and they will be saying then: "O Allah! Save us, O Allah! Save us." There will be hooks like the thorns of Al-Sa'adan in Hell. Have you seen the thorns of As-Sa'adan?" The people said, 'Yes.' He said: These hooks will be like the thorns of Al-Sa'adan but nobody except Allah knows their greatness in

Riyadhas-Saliheen (The Meadows of the Righteous)
(Abridged)

size and these will entangle the people according to their deeds, some of them will fall and stay in Hell forever, others will receive punishment (torn into small pieces) and will get out of Hell, till when Allah intends to show mercy at whomever He likes amongst the people of Hell, He will order the angels to take out of Hell those who worshipped none but Him Alone. The angels will take them out by recognizing them from the traces of prostrations. For, Allah has forbidden Hellfire to eat away those traces. So they will come out of Hellfire, it will eat away from the whole of the human body except the marks of the prostrations. At that time they will come out of Hellfire as mere skeletons. The Water of Life will be poured on them and as a result they will grow like the seeds growing on the bank of a flowing floodwater stream. Then when Allah had finished from the Judgment amongst His creations, one man will be left between Hell and Paradise and he will be the last man from the people of Hell to enter Paradise. He will be facing Hell, and will say; 'O Allah! Turn my face from the fire as its wind has dried me and its steam has burnt me.' Allah will ask him, "Will you ask for anything more in case this favor is granted to you?" He will say, 'No, by Your (Honor) Power!' And he will give to his Lord ﷻ what he will of the pledges and the covenants. Allah will then turn his face from Hellfire. When he will face Paradise and will see its charms he will remain quiet as long as Allah wills. He then will say; 'O my Lord! Let me go to the gate of Paradise.' Allah will ask him: "Have not you given pledges and made covenants (to the effect) that you would not ask for anything more than what you requested at first?" He will say, 'O my Lord! Do not make me the most wretched amongst Your creatures.' Allah will say: "If this request is granted, will you then ask for anything else?" He will say, 'No! By Your (Honor) Power! I shall not ask for anything else.' Then he will

give to his Lord what He will of the pledges and the covenants Allah will then let him go to the gate of Paradise. On reaching there and seeing its life, charm, and pleasures he will remain quiet as long as Allah wills and then he will say: 'O my Lord! Let me enter Paradise.' Allah ﷻ will say: "May Allah be Merciful at you, O son of Adam! How treacherous you are! Haven't you made covenants and given the pledges that you will not ask for anything more than what you have been given?" He will say: 'O my Lord! Do not make me the most wretched amongst Your creatures.' So Allah will laugh and allow him to enter Paradise. Allah ﷻ will ask him to request as much as he likes. He will do so till all his desires have been fulfilled Then Allah ﷻ will say: "Request more of such and such things." Allah will remind him and when all his desires and wishes have been fulfilled, Allah ﷻ will say: "All this is granted to you and a similar amount besides." (Bukhari)

Abu-Sa'eed Al-Khudri ؓ said to Abu-Huraira ؓ; 'Allah's Messenger ﷺ said: 'Allah ﷻ said, "That is for you and ten times more like it.' Abu-Huraira ؓ said, 'I do not remember from Allah's Messenger ﷺ except (his saying): "All this is granted to you and a similar amount besides.' Abu-Sa'eed said; 'I heard him saying: "That is for you and ten times more the like of it." (Bukhari).

١١٠٥ - حَدِيثُ أَبِي سَعِيدٍ الْخُدْرِيِّ، قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ: إِنْ اللَّهُ يَقُولُ لَأَهْلِ الْجَنَّةِ: يَا أَهْلَ الْجَنَّةِ يَقُولُونَ: لِنَبِيِّكَ، رَبَّنَا وَسِعْتَ كُلَّ شَيْءٍ فَهِيَ قَوْلُ: هَلْ رَضِيتُمْ يَقُولُونَ: وَمَا لَنَا لَا نَرْضَى وَقَدْ أُعْطِينَا مَا لَمْ نَعْطَ أَحَدًا مِنْ خَلْقِكَ هِيَ قَوْلُ: لَنَا أُعْطِيتُمْ أَفْضَلَ مِنْ ذَلِكَ قَالُوا: يَا رَبِّ وَأَيُّ شَيْءٍ أَفْضَلُ مِنْ ذَلِكَ هِيَ قَوْلُ: أَجَلْ عَلَيْكُمْ رِضْوَانِي، فَلَا أَمْنُخَطُ عَلَيْكُمْ بَعْدَهُ أَبَدًا أَخْرَجَهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

1105 Narrated Abu-Sa'eed Al-Khudri ؓ, 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Allah ﷻ will say to the people of Paradise: 'People of Paradise!' They will say; 'Labbayaka Rabbana Wa Sa'adayka, Our Lord! We are responding to You " He will say to them: "Have you got satisfied?" They will say; 'What prevented us from getting satisfied You have given us what You have not given any of Your creatures.' He will say: "I will give you something better than this " They will ask; 'Which thing is better than this?' He will say. "I will envelop you in My pleasure. I will never get angry with you forever." (Bukhari).

١١٠٦- عَنْ جَرِيرٍ رَضِيَ اللَّهُ عَنْهُ قَالَ: كُنَّا مَعَ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ فَنَظَرُ إِلَى الْقَمَرِ لَيْلَةً فَقَالَ: (إِنَّكُمْ سَتَرَوْنَ رَبَّكُمْ)، كَمَا تَرَوْنَ هَذَا الْقَمَرَ، لَا تُضَامُونَ فِي رُؤْيَيْهِ، فَإِنْ اسْتَطَعْتُمْ أَنْ لَا تَعْلَبُوا عَلَى صَلَاةٍ قَبْلَ طُلُوعِ الشَّمْسِ وَقَبْلَ غُرُوبِهَا فَافْعَلُوا). ثُمَّ قَرَأَ: (وَسَبِّحْ بِحَمْدِ رَبِّكَ قَبْلَ طُلُوعِ الشَّمْسِ وَقَبْلَ الْغُرُوبِ). رَوَاهُ الْبُخَارِيُّ.

1106 Narrated Jarier ؓ; 'We were with the Prophet ﷺ. He looked at the moon on a fullmoon night and said: "Certainly you will see your Lord as you see this moon and you will have no trouble in seeing Him. So if you can avoid missing (through sleep or business. etc) the prayers before sunrise Al Fajr and the prayer before sunset Asr, you must do so." He then recited Allah's Statement:

﴿ فَاصْبِرْ عَلَىٰ مَا يَقُولُونَ وَسَبِّحْ بِحَمْدِ رَبِّكَ قَبْلَ طُلُوعِ الشَّمْسِ وَقَبْلَ الْغُرُوبِ ﴾
(ق ٣٩)

bear with patience (O Muhammad) all that they say, and glorify the Praises of your Lord, before rising of the sun and before (its) setting *" S: 50-39.

١١٠٧- حَدَّثَنَا ابْنُ أَبِي عُمَرَ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ مُعَاذٍ الصَّنْعَانِيُّ عَنْ مَعْمَرٍ عَنْ عَاصِمِ بْنِ أَبِي الْجُودِ عَنْ أَبِي وَائِلٍ عَنْ مُعَاذِ بْنِ جَبَلٍ قَالَ كُنْتُ مَعَ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ فِي سَفَرٍ فَأَصْبَحْتُ يَوْمًا قَرِيبًا مِنْهُ وَنَحْنُ نَسِيرُ فَقُلْتُ يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ أَخْبِرْنِي بِعَمَلٍ يُنْجِلُنِي الْجَنَّةَ وَيُبَاعِدُنِي عَنِ النَّارِ قَالَ لَقَدْ سَأَلْتَنِي عَنْ عَظِيمٍ وَإِنَّهُ لَيْسَ بِشَيْءٍ عَلَى مَنْ يَمُرُّهُ اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ تَعْبُدُ اللَّهَ وَلَا تُشْرِكُ بِهِ شَيْئًا وَتَقِيمُ الصَّلَاةَ وَتُؤْتِي الزَّكَاةَ وَتَصُومُ رَمَضَانَ وَتَحُجُّ الْبَيْتَ ثُمَّ قَالَ إِلَّا ذَلِكَ عَلَى أَبْوَابِ الْخَيْرِ الصَّوْمُ جَنَّةٌ وَالصَّدَقَةُ تُطْفِئُ الْخَطِيئَةَ كَمَا يُطْفِئُ الْمَاءُ النَّارَ وَصَلَاةُ الرَّجُلِ مِنْ جَوْفِ اللَّيْلِ قَالَ ثُمَّ تَلَا ﴿ تَتَجَلَّى جُنُوبُهُمْ عَنِ الْمَصَاجِعِ يَدْعُونَ رَبَّهُمْ خَوْفًا وَطَمَعًا وَمِمَّا رَرَقَنَاهُمْ يُنْفَقُونَ (١٦) فَلَا تَعْلَمُ نَفْسٌ مِمَّا أُخْفِيَ لَهُمْ مِنْ قُرَّةِ أَعْيُنٍ جَزَاءُ بِمَا كَانُوا يَعْمَلُونَ (١٧) ﴾ (المائدة: ١٦-١٧)

ثُمَّ قَالَ إِلَّا أَخْبَرْتُكَ بِرَأْسِ الْأَمْرِ كُلِّهِ وَعَمُودِهِ وَذُرْوَةِ سَنَامِهِ قُلْتُ بَلَى يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ قَالَ رَأْسُ الْأَمْرِ الْإِسْلَامُ وَعَمُودُهُ الصَّلَاةُ وَذُرْوَةُ سَنَامِهِ الْجِهَادُ ثُمَّ قَالَ إِلَّا أَخْبَرْتُكَ بِمَلَاكٍ بِذَلِكَ كُلِّهِ قُلْتُ بَلَى يَا نَبِيَّ اللَّهِ فَأَخَذَ بِلِسَانِهِ قَالَ كَفَّ عَلَيْكَ هَذَا فَقُلْتُ يَا نَبِيَّ اللَّهِ وَإِنَّا لَمُؤَاخِدُونَ بِمَا نَتَكَلَّمُ بِهِ فَقَالَ تَكَلَّمَ أَمْرُكَ يَا مُعَاذُ وَهَلْ يَكُفُّ النَّاسَ فِي النَّارِ عَلَى وُجُوهِهِمْ أَوْ عَلَى مَنَاحِرِهِمْ إِلَّا خَصَائِدُ لَسَنَتِهِمْ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْمَنِ هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ •

1107. Narrated Mo'az ibn Jabal; 'I was with the Prophet ﷺ on a journey. One morning, I was near him. I said, 'Messenger of Allah! Tell me About a deed that is liable to admit me into Paradise and keep me away from Fire.' The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "You have asked me About a grave thing yet it is easy for him that Allah ﷻ has made it easy to him. You should worship Allah ﷻ ascribing nothing with Him, perform the prayer, give Zakat, observe fasting,

and perform pilgrimage (to Mecca)." Mo'az said; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Would I guide you to the ways of goodness? Fasting is a shield, giving (obligatory and voluntary) charity extinguishes sin as water extinguishes fire, and performing the voluntary Night Prayer in the last part of night." Mo'az said, 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ recited:

"They slip quietly away from their bedings to appeal to their Lord in fear and hope, and they spend (in charity) out of the sustenance that We have bestowed on them * Now no person knows what delights of the eye are kept hidden (in reserve) for them, as a reward for their (good) deeds *" S. 32-16,17. Mo'az said; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Would I inform you About the head and the peek of the affair?" I said, 'Yes indeed, Messenger of Allah!' He said: "The head matter is Islam and its peek is Al Jihad." Mo'az said, 'Then, the Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "Would I inform you About the overwhelming thing over these things?" I said; 'Yes indeed, Prophet of Allah!' He caught his tongue and said: "Withhold this." I said; 'Would we be called to account for what we speak Prophet of Allah?' He said: "May your mother be deprived of you Mo'az! Does anything besides the tongue drag people in Fire?" (At-Termizi)

١١٠٨ - حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ بَشَّارٍ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنُ مَهْدِيٍّ حَدَّثَنَا حَمَّادُ بْنُ سَلَمَةَ عَنْ ثَابِتِ بْنِ أَنَسٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ أَبِي لَيْلَى عَنْ صُهَيْبٍ عَنِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ فِي قَوْلِهِ ﴿ تَتَجَافَى جُنُوبُهُمْ عَنِ الْمَضَاجِعِ يَدْعُونَ رَبَّهُمْ خَوْفًا وَطَمَعًا وَمِمَّا رَزَقْنَاهُمْ يُعَفُّونَ (١٦) ﴾ (السجدة ١٦) . قَالَ إِذَا دَخَلَ أَهْلُ الْجَنَّةِ الْجَنَّةَ نَادَى مُنَادٌ إِنَّ لَكُمْ عِنْدَ اللَّهِ مَوْعِدًا قَالُوا أَلَمْ يَبَيِّنْ وَأُجُوهَا وَتَبَيَّنَّا مِنَ النَّارِ وَيَدْخُلْنَا الْجَنَّةَ قَالُوا بَلَى قَالَ فَيَنْكُشِفُ الْحِجَابُ قَالَ فَوَاللَّهِ مَا أَعْظَاهُمْ شَيْئًا أَحَبُّ إِلَيْهِمْ مِنَ النَّظَرِ إِلَيْهِ قَالَ أَبُو

عيسى هذا حديث إنما أسنده حماد بن سلمة ورفعه وروى سليمان بن المغيرة
وحمام بن زيد هذا الحديث عن ثابت البناني عن عبد الرحمن ابن أبي ليلى قوله *

1108. Narrated Sohayb; 'The Prophet ﷺ commenting on the verse that says:

"To those who do right is a goodly (reward) and even more Besides, no darkness or shame shall cover their faces! These are the rightful owners of Paradise They will abide therein eternally *" S. 10-26, as saying: "If the people of Paradise entered Paradise, a caller will call: "You have an appointment with Allah ﷻ." They will say "Has not Allah ﷻ whitened our faces, saved us from Fire, and admitted us into Paradise?" They will say "Yes." At that, the veil (of Majesty) will be removed and by Allah, Allah ﷻ has not given them a more loved thing than looking at Him (His Face)."

١١٠٩ - حَدَّثَنَا نَصْرُ بْنُ عَلِيٍّ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنُ الْقَاسِمِ حَدَّثَنَا أَيُّوبُ عَنْ
مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ سِيرِينَ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ إِذَا اقْتَرَبَ الزَّمَانُ
لَمْ تَكُنْ رُؤْيَا الْمُؤْمِنِ تَكْذِيبُ وَأَصْنَفُهُمْ رُؤْيَا أَصْنَفُهُمْ حَدِيثًا وَرُؤْيَا الْمُسْلِمِ جُزْءٌ
مِنْ سِتَّةٍ وَأَرْبَعِينَ جُزْءًا مِنَ النَّبُوَّةِ وَالرُّؤْيَا ثَلَاثٌ فَالرُّؤْيَا الصَّالِحَةُ بَشَرِي مِنْ
اللَّهِ وَالرُّؤْيَا مِنْ تَحْزِينِ الشَّيْطَانِ وَالرُّؤْيَا مِمَّا يُحَدَّثُ بِهَا الرَّجُلُ نَفْسَهُ فَإِذَا
رَأَى أَحَدَكُمْ مَا يَكْرَهُ فَلْيَقُمْ فَلْيَتَعَلَّ وَلَا يُحَدِّثْ بِهَا النَّاسَ قَالَ وَأَحِبُّ الْقَيْدِ فِي
النُّوْمِ وَأَكْرَهُ الْغُلِّ لِلْقَيْدِ ثَبَاتٌ فِي النَّبِيِّ قَالَ وَهَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ *

1109. Narrated Abu-Huraira; 'The Messenger of Allah ﷺ said: "In the end of time, the believer's vision will hardly come untrue. The most truthful believer would have the most truthful vision And the believer's vision is one part of forty-six parts of Prophethood. Vision has three kinds, the righteous vision is a good tidings from Allah ﷻ, the sad vision

is from Satan, and the vision that one indulges himself in. Thus, if one of you saw what he dislikes, let him rise up, spit, and let him not tell people About it. I love fetter and hate the yoke⁴⁵ for the fetter means fixed feet in the religion (refrain from doing evil)." (At-Termizi).

١١١٠- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عِيَالٍ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو دَاوُدَ عَنْ شُعْبَةَ عَنْ قَتَادَةَ أَنَّهُ سَمِعَ أَنَسًا يُحَدِّثُ عَنْ عُبَادَةَ بْنِ الصَّامِتِ أَنَّ النَّبِيَّ ﷺ قَالَ رُؤْيَا الْمُؤْمِنِ جُزْءٌ مِنْ مِئَةِ وَأَرْبَعِينَ جُزْءًا مِنَ النَّبُوءَةِ قَالَ وَفِي الْبَابِ عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ وَأَبِي رَزِينٍ الْعَقِيلِيِّ وَأَبِي سَعِيدٍ وَعَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَمْرٍو وَعُوفٍ بْنُ مَالِكٍ وَابْنِ عُمَرَ وَأَنَسٍ قَالَ وَحَدِيثُ عُبَادَةَ حَدِيثٌ صَحِيحٌ *

1110. Narrated Obada ibn Al-Samit; 'The Prophet ﷺ said: "The believer's vision is one part of forty six parts of Prophethood "' (At-Termizi)

١١١١- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مَسْعُودٍ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو قَطَنِ عَمْرُو بْنُ الْهَيْثَمِ الْبَغْدَادِيُّ حَدَّثَنَا مَالِكُ بْنُ مِغْوَلٍ عَنْ طَلْحَةَ بْنِ مُصْرَفٍ قَالَ قُلْتُ لِابْنِ أَبِي أَوْفَى أَوْصَى رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ﷺ قَالَ لَا قُلْتُ كَيْفَ كُتِبَتِ الْوَصِيَّةُ وَكَيْفَ أَمَرَ النَّاسَ قَالَ أَوْصَى بِكِتَابِ اللَّهِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْنَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ غَرِيبٌ لَا نَعْرِفُهُ إِلَّا مِنْ حَدِيثِ مَالِكِ بْنِ مِغْوَلٍ *

1111 Narrated Talha ibn Mosarrif; 'I said to Ibn Abu-Awfa, 'Did the Messenger of Allah ﷺ bequeath?' He said, 'No.' I said, 'How was the bequest written and how did he

⁴⁵ The chain that is tied round the neck of the slave or the prisoner. It is disliked by the Prophet ﷺ because it is one of the marks of the people of Fire. Allah ﷻ says about them: "For the unbelievers, We have prepared chains, yokes, and a blazing Fire."

order the people?' He said; 'He recommended the people (to cling to Allah's Book.' (At-Termizi).

١١١٢- حَدَّثَنَا قُتَيْبَةُ حَدَّثَنَا اللَّيْثُ عَنْ ابْنِ عَجْلَانَ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ يَحْيَى بْنِ حَبَّانٍ عَنْ ابْنِ مُحَيْرِيزٍ عَنِ الصَّنَابِغِيِّ عَنْ عُبَادَةَ بْنِ الصَّامِتِ أَنَّهُ قَالَ دَخَلْتُ عَلَيْهِ وَهُوَ فِي الْمَوْتِ فَبَكَيْتُ فَقَالَ مَهْلًا لِمَ تَبْكِي قَوْلَ اللَّهِ لَنْ أَسْتَشْهَدَ لَأَشْهَدَنَّ لَكَ وَلَنْ شَفَعْتُ لَأَشْفَعَنَّ لَكَ وَلَنْ اسْتَطَعْتُ لَأَنْفَعَنَّكَ ثُمَّ قَالَ وَاللَّهِ مَا مِنْ حَدِيثٍ سَمِعْتُهُ مِنْ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ﷺ لَكُمْ فِيهِ خَيْرٌ إِلَّا حَدَّثْتُكُمْ بِهِ إِلَّا حَدِيثًا وَاحِدًا وَمَنْ أَدْبَرَ أُخْبِرْهُ الْيَوْمَ وَقَدْ أَحْبَبْتُ بِنَفْسِي سَمِعْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ﷺ يَقُولُ مَنْ شَهِدَ أَنْ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ وَأَنَّ مُحَمَّدًا رَسُولُ اللَّهِ حَرَّمَ اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ النَّارَ وَفِي النَّارِ عَنْ أَبِي بَكْرٍ وَعُمَرُ وَعُثْمَانُ وَعَلِيٌّ وَطَلْحَةُ وَجَابِرٌ وَابْنُ عُمَرَ وَزَيْدُ بْنُ خَالِدٍ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ ابْنَ أَبِي عُمَرَ يَقُولُ سَمِعْتُ ابْنَ عُيَيْنَةَ يَقُولُ مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَجْلَانَ كَانَ ثِقَةً مَأْمُونًا فِي الْحَدِيثِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى هَذَا حَدِيثٌ حَسَنٌ صَحِيحٌ غَرِيبٌ مِنْ هَذَا الْوَجْهِ وَالصَّنَابِغِيُّ هُوَ عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنُ عُسَيْلَةَ أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ وَقَدْ رَوَى عَنْ الزُّهْرِيِّ أَنَّهُ سَمِعَ عَنْ قَوْلِ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ مَنْ قَالَ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ دَخَلَ الْجَنَّةَ فَقَالَ إِنَّمَا كَانَ هَذَا فِي أَوَّلِ الْإِسْلَامِ قَبْلَ نَزُولِ الْفَرَائِضِ وَالْأَمْرِ وَالنَّهْيِ قَالَ أَبُو عِيْسَى وَوَجْهٌ هَذَا الْحَدِيثِ عِنْدَ بَعْضِ أَهْلِ الْعِلْمِ أَنَّ أَهْلَ التَّوْحِيدِ سَيَدْخُلُونَ الْجَنَّةَ وَإِنْ غَضِبُوا بِالنَّارِ بِذُنُوبِهِمْ فَإِنَّهُمْ لَا يُخْلَدُونَ فِي النَّارِ وَقَدْ رَوَى عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ مَسْعُودٍ وَأَبِي ذَرٍّ وَعِمْرَانَ بْنِ خُصَيْبٍ وَجَابِرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ وَابْنُ عَبَّاسٍ وَأَبِي سَعِيدٍ الْخُدْرِيُّ وَأَنَسُ بْنُ مَالِكٍ عَنْ النَّبِيِّ ﷺ أَنَّهُ قَالَ سَيُخْرَجُ قَوْمٌ مِنَ النَّارِ مِنْ أَهْلِ التَّوْحِيدِ وَيَدْخُلُونَ الْجَنَّةَ هَكَذَا رَوَى عَنْ سَعِيدِ بْنِ جُبَيْرٍ وَإِبْرَاهِيمَ النَّخَعِيِّ وَغَيْرِ وَاحِدٍ مِنَ التَّابِعِينَ فِي تَفْسِيرِ هَذِهِ الْآيَةِ ﴿ رَبُّمَا يُؤْذُ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا لَوْ كَانُوا مُسْلِمِينَ ﴾ (الحجر ٢) .

فَاللَّوَا إِذَا أَخْرَجَ أَهْلَ التَّوْحِيدِ مِنَ النَّارِ وَأَدْخَلُوا الْجَنَّةَ وَذَ الَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا لَوْ كَانُوا مُسْلِمِينَ *

1112. Narrated Ibn Mohayreez Al-Sonabihiyy; I entered on Obada ibn As-Samit while he was in the deathbed and wept. He said; 'Wait. Why do you weep? By Allah, if I will be asked to give testimony, certainly, I would give it for you, if I will be permitted to interced, certainly, I would intercede for you, and if I will be able to benefit you, certainly, I would benefit you.' Then Ibn Mohayreez said; Obada said; 'By Allah, there is no Hadith that brings goodness to you except that one Hadith that I will narrate to you for I am About to die⁴⁶. I heard the Messenger of Allah ﷺ saying: "He that testified that "La Ilaha Illallah (None has the right to be worshipped except Allah)" and that " Muhammad Rasool Allah, Allah ﷻ would not admit him into Fire."

Abu-Issa said; 'This Hadith is Hasan Saheeh Ghareeb and it was narrated that Az-Zohri was asked About the statement of the Prophet ﷺ: "He that said; 'La Ilaha Illallah (None has the right to be worshipped except Allah), has entered Paradise" and he said; 'This was in the first days of Islam before imposing the duties, the commandments and the prohibitions.' Abu-Issa added; 'Some scholars say that the people of At-Tawheed, those who believe in Oneness of Allah ﷻ will enter Paradise finally despite receiving chastisement for sins other than polytheism and unbelief. Thus, they will be tortured temporarily i.e. they will never be tortured limitlessly or eternally.' It was narrated through Abdullah ibn Mas'oud, Abu-Zarr, Omran ibn Hosayn, Jaber ibn Abdullah, Ibn Abbas, Abu-Sa'eed Al-Khudri, Anas ibn Malek and others from the Prophet ﷺ his saying: "Some people of Fire of the people of At-Tawheed, those who believe in

⁴⁶ Al-Qadhi Iyadh said; 'Obada ﷺ concealed what he feared lest it should cause harm because some people cannot grasp it especially it does not relate to a prescribed penalty or abandon a commandment. This is well known about the companions ﷺ. They would conceal what might cause harm

Riyadhas-Salliheen (The Meadows of the Righteous)
(Abridged)

Oneness of Allah ﷻ will come out from Fire and enter Paradise.” This is understood from the interpretation of the verse that says:

“Again and again those who disbelieved will wish that they had bowed (to Allah's Will) in Islam *” S: 15-2. The people of interpretation of the Noble Koran say; ‘If the people of Al-Tawheed will be taken out from Fire and admitted into Paradise, the unbelievers will regret and hope that they would have been Muslims.’

دار المنارة

للنشر والتوزيع والترجمة

مصر - المنصورة - ص.ب : ٣٥٧٣٨

ت.ف : ٢٠٣٠٢٥٤ / ٠٠٢٠٥٠ - محمول : ٠١٢ / ٣٦٠٥٠٤٩

Dar Al-Manarah

For Translation, Publishing & Distribution

El-Mansoura - Egypt - Tel fax : 002050/2030254

Hand phone : 012/3605049 - P.O.BOX : 35738

E. mail: almanarah400@hotmail.com

Dar Al Kotob Library Number : 13213/ 2003
I.S.B.N. 977.6005.23.3